

Sea turtles in the Middle East and South Asia region

2021 Marine Turtle Specialist Group Regional Report

Edited by Andrea D. Phillott and Alan F. Rees

Series editors: Paolo Casale and Roderic Mast



IUCN-SSC Marine Turtle
Specialist Group

The designation of geographical entities in this book, and the presentation of the material, do not imply the expression of any opinion whatsoever on the part of IUCN concerning the legal status of any country, territory, or area, or of its authorities, or concerning the delimitation of its frontiers or boundaries.

The views expressed in this publication do not necessarily reflect those of IUCN.

IUCN is pleased to acknowledge the support of its Framework Partners who provide core funding: Ministry of Foreign Affairs of Denmark; Ministry for Foreign Affairs of Finland; Government of France and the French Development Agency (AFD); the Ministry of Environment, Republic of Korea; the Norwegian Agency for Development Cooperation (Norad); the Swedish International Development Cooperation Agency (Sida); the Swiss Agency for Development and Cooperation (SDC) and the United States Department of State.

Citation: Phillott, A.D. and Rees, A.F. (eds.) (2021). Sea Turtles in the Middle East and South Asia Region. MTSG Annual Regional Report 2021. Draft Report to the IUCN-SSC Marine Turtle Specialist Group.

Individual chapters within this report should be referenced as: Author(s) (2021). 'Title of chapter'. In: Phillott, A.D. and Rees, A.F. (eds.) (2021), *Sea Turtles in the Middle East and South Asia Region. MTSG Annual Regional Report 2021*. Draft Report to the IUCN SSC Marine Turtle Specialist Group.

Series Editors: Casale, P. & Mast, R.

Cover photo: Loggerhead sea turtle (*Caretta caretta*) at Masirah Island, Oman by Ghasi Al Farsi

Layout by: Brian Hutchinson

Table of Contents

REGIONAL OVERVIEW	5
1. RMU: Loggerhead turtle (<i>Caretta caretta</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean	5
2. RMU: Loggerhead turtle (<i>Caretta caretta</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	6
3. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean	7
4. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	8
5. RMU: Leatherback turtle (<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean	10
6. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean	11
7. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	12
8. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean (<i>Arribada</i>)	14
9. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean	15
10. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>) – West Indian Ocean	16
BAHRAIN	31
1. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	31
2. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	32
3. Other Species	33
BANGLADESH	40
1. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean	40
2. RMU: Olive ridley (<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean	43
3. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean	45
4. RMU: Leatherback turtle (<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean	46
DJIBOUTI	64
1. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	64
2. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	65
3. Other Species	66
EGYPT	74
1. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	74

2. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	77
3. Other species	78
ERITREA	87
1. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	88
2. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	89
INDIA	100
1. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean (Arribada)	100
2. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean	101
3. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>) – West Indian Ocean	102
4. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean	103
5. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	104
6. RMU: Leatherback turtle (<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean	105
7. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean	107
8. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	108
IRAN	133
1. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	133
2. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	135
IRAQ, ISRAEL, AND JORDAN	146
1. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	146
2. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>) – West Indian Ocean	146
3. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	146
4. RMU: Leatherback turtle (<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>) – Unknown	147
5. RMU: Loggerhead turtle (<i>Caretta caretta</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	147
KUWAIT	149
1. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	149
2. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	150
MALDIVES	161
1. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	161

2. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	165
OMAN (SULTANATE OF)	183
1. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	183
2. RMU: Loggerhead turtle (<i>Caretta caretta</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	188
3. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	192
4. RMU: Olive ridley (<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>) – West Indian Ocean	194
PAKISTAN	224
1. RMU: Loggerhead turtle (<i>Caretta caretta</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	224
2. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	226
3. RMU: Leatherback turtle (<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>) – Unknown	230
4. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	231
5. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>) – West Indian Ocean	232
QATAR	254
1. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	254
2. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	255
SAUDI ARABIA (KINGDOM OF)	265
1. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	265
2. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	273
3. Other species	278
SRI LANKA	311
1. RMU: Loggerhead turtle (<i>Caretta caretta</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean	311
2. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	314
3. RMU: Leatherback turtle (<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean	317
4. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean	318
5. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>) – North-East Indian Ocean	319
SUDAN	340
1. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	340
2. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	342

UNITED ARAB EMIRATES	352
1. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	352
2. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	354
3. RMU: Olive ridley (<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>) –North-West Indian Ocean	355
YEMEN	377
1. RMU: Loggerhead turtle (<i>Caretta caretta</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	377
2. RMU: Green turtle (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	381
3. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) – North-West Indian Ocean	383
4. Other Species	384

REGIONAL OVERVIEW

Phillott, A.D.¹ & Rees, A.F.²

¹FLAME University, Pune, Maharashtra, India, andrea.phillott@gmail.com

²University of Exeter, Penryn, UK, alanfrees@gmail.com

This report presents information on sea turtle populations of Bahrain, Bangladesh, Djibouti, Egypt, Eritrea, India, Iran, Iraq, Israel, Jordan, Kuwait, Maldives, Oman, Pakistan, Qatar, Saudi Arabia, Sri Lanka, Sudan, United Arab Emirates, and Yemen. Together, 10 Regional Management Units (RMUs; see [1]) for five sea turtle species (see Figures 1-5) in the Middle East and South Asia (ME & SA) are represented.

1 RMU: Loggerhead turtle (*Caretta caretta*) – North-East Indian Ocean

ME & SA countries contributing to this summary: Sri Lanka

1.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

1.1.1. Nesting sites

The majority of loggerhead turtle nesting in Sri Lanka is reported from the south to south-west coastline of the country. No clear oldest documented abundance and recent trends for nesting populations of the RMU in Sri Lanka are known.

1.1.2. Marine areas

Specific foraging and inter-nesting areas for this RMU in Sri Lanka have not been identified. No clear documented abundance and recent trends for in-water loggerhead populations in Sri Lanka are known.

1.2. Other biological data

There is a need for the genetic stock of this RMU in Sri Lanka to be determined.

1.3. Threats

1.3.1. Nesting sites

Eggs are lost to illegal take and predators. Hatchlings may be threatened by increased lighting adjacent to nesting beaches.

1.3.2. Marine areas

The consumption of turtle bycatch occurs in coastal villages of Sri Lanka.

1.4. Conservation

Turtles in this RMU are protected by government legislation and coastal sea turtle sanctuaries in Sri Lanka and international conservation agreements. Both *in situ* and *ex situ* protection mechanisms for turtle nests have been used in the past and are ongoing.

1.5. Research

Studies have been conducted to quantify and trial mitigation strategies for sea turtle bycatch in some fisheries. Research on the value of hatcheries as an *ex situ* conservation strategy in Sri Lanka is ongoing. The genetic stock of this RMU in Sri Lanka is identified as a knowledge gap and should be addressed with research.

2. RMU: Loggerhead turtle (*Caretta caretta*) – North-West Indian Ocean

ME & SA countries contributing to this summary: Oman, Yemen

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

Globally important nesting aggregations for this species occur in Oman and, to a lesser extent, Yemen.

2.1.1. Nesting sites

One of the most important nesting populations for loggerhead sea turtles in the world is found on the Island of Masirah, Oman, with additional nesting on ~200 beaches along the country's mainland coast. Recent trends in nest numbers from Oman indicate a large decline in the population since the 1970s, with tracks per day decreasing from 659 on index beaches from 1985 to 1990, compared to 190 from 2009 to 2013. In Yemen, nesting of turtles in this RMU occurs on Socotra Is. in the Gulf of Aden with no recent nesting levels available. Infrequent nesting in Yemen also occurs on the nearby Sharma-Jethmoon-Dhargham coast of the country.

2.1.2. Marine areas

Large scale oceanic foraging areas in Omani and Yemeni waters have been shown for this RMU. No clear oldest documented abundance and recent trends for foraging populations of loggerhead turtles in Oman or Yemen are known.

2.2. Other biological data

Genetic studies of loggerhead haplotypes from six of the nine globally significant RMUs for this species indicate migratory connectivity between the Indian and Atlantic Oceans occurs on a broader scale than previously hypothesised. Genetic studies suggest

loggerhead turtles foraging in the SWIO nest in Oman which is supported by tacking data derived from juvenile turtles. Genetic characteristics of the RMU in Yemen still need to be determined and published.

2.3. Threats

2.3.1. Nesting sites

Nesting turtles and their eggs are threatened by human consumption, coastal development, activities associated with tourism, and depredation of nests. Long-term monitoring is required to ascertain the impact of these threats on the RMU.

2.3.2. Marine areas

Fisheries in the Oman Sea and in waters surrounding Masirah Is. pose threats to in-water populations in this RMU, likely exacerbated by the weak enforcement, low compliance, and widespread illegal activities reported for fisheries. Marine pollution and sea level rise resulting from climate change are additional current and future threats to be managed.

2.4. Conservation

Oman and Yemen protect turtles in the CC-NWIO RMU through national and international instruments and protected areas, though effectiveness of these methods is unknown.

2.5. Research

Understanding of this RMU would benefit from unpublished data sets being made available, and further research on the biology, ecology, and threats to loggerhead turtles.

3. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-East Indian Ocean

ME & SA countries contributing to this summary: Bangladesh, India

3.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

3.1.1. Nesting sites

In Bangladesh, green turtle nesting is believed to have been widespread until the 1980s but nesting frequency is now very low. India only reports nesting turtles in the CM-NEIO RMU in the Andaman and Nicobar Islands of India, with no known large nesting sites identified to date. No clear oldest documented abundance and recent trends for nesting populations of this RMU in Bangladesh or the Andaman and Nicobar Islands are known.

3.1.2. Marine areas

Bycatch data indicates green turtles in their NEIO RMU inhabit near- and offshore waters in the Bay of Bengal. No clear oldest documented abundance and recent trends for in-water populations of leatherback turtles in Indian waters are known for either country.

3.2. Other biological data

Biological data for populations of this RMU are unknown and a key knowledge gap.

3.3. Threats

3.3.1. Nesting sites

Nesting sites and threats to nesting turtles, eggs, and hatchlings in Bangladesh are well described. Nesting sites for this RMU in the Andaman and Nicobar Islands are remote, with little known about potential threats.

3.3.2. Marine areas

Fisheries bycatch is the main threats to turtles of this RMU.

3.4. Conservation

National legislation and international agreements protect turtles in this RMU. Nests may be protected or relocated to hatcheries at some locations.

3.5. Research

Green turtles in the NEIO RMU have been well studied in Bangladesh through beach monitoring, flipper tagging, and satellite telemetry. Turtle research in India has not previously focused on this RMU, and activities to determine key biological information and assess the population are required.

4. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

ME & SA countries contributing to this summary: Bahrain, Djibouti, Egypt, Eritrea, India, Iran, Kuwait, Maldives, Oman, Pakistan, Qatar, Saudi Arabia, Sri Lanka, Sudan, United Arab Emirates, Yemen

4.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

Oman and Yemen have the two largest NWIO green turtle breeding populations in the region.

4.1.1. Nesting sites

From west to east, nesting green turtle populations in the NWIO RMU were reported by Djibouti, Egypt, Saudi Arabia (Red Sea and Arabian (Persian) Gulf), Yemen, Oman, Kuwait, Iran, Pakistan, India (mainland west coast and Lakshadweep Islands), the Maldives, and Sri Lanka. Egypt, Iran, Kuwait Pakistan report currently stable populations, although the population in Kuwait represents no more than 5 nesting individuals in a season, while the green turtle population in the Maldives is believed to be decreasing. The oldest documented abundance and recent population trends are unknown for other countries.

4.1.2. Marine areas

Important in-water habitats for the RMU have been identified in the Red Sea, Gulf of Aden, Arabian (Persian) Gulf, Arabian Sea, Lakshadweep Islands, and Gulf of Mannar.

4.2. Other biological data

Some key biological data for populations of this RMU in Egypt, Kuwait, Maldives, Pakistan, Saudi Arabia, Sri Lanka, and Yemen is known, but no to little information is available for other populations.

4.3. Threats

4.3.1. Nesting sites

The most common threats at nesting sites include coastal development, beach armouring, pollution, predation, illegal take, and tourism.

4.3.2. Marine areas

Threats from fisheries and consumption of bycatch, coastal development and associated pollution, and directed take are among the major threats to marine areas and populations important for the CM-NWIO RMU. Removal of seagrass beds (vital foraging habitat) by resorts is common in the Maldives.

4.4. Conservation

National legislation and international agreements protect green turtles throughout their distribution in the NWIO RMU. Specific conservation actions by individual countries are reported respectively.

4.5. Research

Egypt, Iran, Kuwait, Maldives, Oman, Pakistan, Sri Lanka, UAE are the only contributing countries that describe recent monitoring to establish key information on the biology, ecology and distribution of turtle population in the CM-NWIO RMU, but further information is required for all countries. Sharing and/or publication of existing, historical data is strongly encouraged.

5 RMU: Leatherback turtle (*Dermochelys coriacea*) – North-East Indian Ocean

ME & SA countries contributing to this summary: Bangladesh, India, Sri Lanka. Leatherbacks recorded in waters of Bahrain, Djibouti, Kuwait, Pakistan, Sudan, and Yemen may belong to the NEIO and/or SWIO RMUs for the species

5.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

5.1.1. Nesting sites

Nesting of leatherback turtles is reported to have occurred in Bangladesh pre-1970s. India and Sri Lanka report current nesting of leatherback turtles in the DC-NEIO RMU in the Andaman and Nicobar Islands and the south to south-west coast of the country respectively. The nesting population known in India is reported as stable for 2008-2017, but the trend for Sri Lankan turtles in the RMU is unknown.

5.1.2. Marine areas

This species is rarely encountered as bycatch in the Bay of Bengal and little is known about its marine habitat in the NEIO. Bangladeshi fishers report observations of the species at sea. No clear oldest documented abundance and recent trends for in-water populations of turtles in this RMU are known.

5.2. Other biological data

Much of the key biological data for this RMU is unknown for turtles in Sri Lanka or collected from only a small number of turtles in the Andaman and Nicobar Islands.

5.3. Threats

5.3.1. Nesting sites

Nesting beaches in the Andaman and Nicobar Islands have reformed since the 2004 Indian Ocean tsunami, but natural debris may still obstruct and, therefore, limit available nesting habitat. Illegal take of leatherback turtle eggs in Sri Lanka is reported.

5.3.2. Marine areas

There are no reports of leatherbacks as bycatch from Bangladesh or Sri Lanka, but the species is recorded from different fisheries in India.

5.4. Conservation

National legislation and international agreements protect turtles in Bangladesh, India and its territories, and Sri Lanka. Nests may be protected or relocated to hatcheries at some of the populated islands among the Andaman and Nicobars and in Sri Lanka, but their contribution to sea turtle conservation is debated in the latter country.

5.5. Research

Long-term monitoring of the DC-NEIO RMU has been ongoing since 2008 in the Andaman Islands. Similar monitoring occurred on Great Nicobar Is. from 2001-2004. Studies have been conducted to quantify and trial mitigation strategies for sea turtle bycatch in some Sri Lankan fisheries. Research on the value of hatcheries as an *ex situ* conservation strategy in Sri Lanka is ongoing.

6. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-East Indian Ocean ME & SA countries contributing to this summary: Bangladesh, India, Sri Lanka

6.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

6.1.1. Nesting sites

India and Sri Lanka report nesting of hawksbill turtles in the NEIO RMU in the Andaman and Nicobar Islands and the south to south-west coast of the country respectively, but no clear oldest documented abundance and recent trends for nesting populations of this RMU in both India and Sri Lanka are known. The species used to nest in Bangladesh but has not been observed in several decades.

6.1.2. Marine areas

No clear oldest documented abundance and recent trends for in-water populations in Bangladesh, India and Sri Lanka are known, but the species is reported frequently from commercial dive sites on reefs in India.

6.2. Other biological data

Little biological data is available for hawksbill turtles in Bangladesh, India or Sri Lanka.

6.3. Threats

6.3.1. Nesting sites

Illegal take of eggs is reported in India and Sri Lanka, and nests may be depredated in the Andaman and Nicobar Islands of India.

6.3.2. Marine areas

Fisheries operating in Bangladesh, India and Sri Lanka pose a threat to sea turtles, and consumption of turtle bycatch is reported from Sri Lanka.

6.4. Conservation

National legislation and international agreements protect turtles in Bangladesh, India and its territories, and Sri Lanka. Nests may be protected or relocated to hatcheries at some of the populated islands among the Andaman and Nicobars and in Sri Lanka, but their contribution to sea turtle conservation is debated in the latter country.

6.5. Research

In Sri Lanka, studies have been conducted to quantify and trial mitigation strategies for sea turtle bycatch in some fisheries, and research on the value of hatcheries as an *ex situ* conservation strategy is ongoing. Research on the biology, ecology, and threats to populations of the EI-NEIO RMU in both India and Sri Lanka is required.

7. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-West Indian Ocean

ME & SA countries contributing to this summary: Bahrain, Djibouti, Egypt, Eritrea, India, Iran, Kuwait, Maldives, Oman, Qatar, Saudi Arabia, Sudan, United Arab Emirates, Yemen

7.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

Regionally important nesting aggregations for this RMU occur in Iran, Oman, Saudi Arabia and the UAE.

7.1.1. Nesting sites

From west to east, nesting hawksbill turtle populations in the NWIO RMU were reported by Djibouti, Sudan, Egypt, Saudi Arabia (Red Sea and Arabian (Persian) Gulf), Yemen, Oman, UAE. Qatar, Kuwait, Iran, Pakistan, Maldives, and India (Lakshadweep Islands). The oldest documented abundance and recent trends for nesting populations of this RMU are unknown for countries other than Kuwait, Oman, Qatar, Sudan, and the UAE. Iran, Kuwait and Qatar report currently stable populations; the UAE describe population

trends as variable to stable. Nesting trends are unknown for Sudan, and the possible ‘thousands’ of nesting pits observed in the early 2000’s suggest a comprehensive assessment of current nesting number is needed.

7.1.2. Marine areas

Important in-water habitats for the RMU have been identified in the Red Sea, Arabian (Persian) Gulf, and Lakshadweep Islands.

7.2. Other biological data

Some key biological data for populations of this RMU in Egypt, Iran, Kuwait, Maldives, Oman, Qatar, Saudi Arabia, Sudan, UAE, and Yemen is known, but no information is available from other countries.

7.3. Threats

7.3.1. Nesting sites

The most common threats at nesting sites that were reported by contributing countries include coastal development, beach armouring, pollution, illegal take, predation, tourism, and climate change.

7.3.2. Marine areas

Threats from fisheries, coastal development and associated pollution, and directed take are among the major threats to marine areas and populations important for the EI-NWIO RMU.

7.4. Conservation

National legislation and international agreements protect hawksbill turtles throughout their distribution in their NWIO RMU. Specific conservation actions by individual countries are reported.

7.5. Research

Egypt, Iran, Kuwait, Maldives, Oman and the UAE are the only contributing countries that describe recent monitoring to establish key information on the biology, ecology, and distribution of hawksbill turtle populations in their NWIO RMU, but further information is required for all countries. Genetic stock assessments are limited and would be of benefit to management, especially for populations in the Maldives which are at the boundary of

the presumed NWIO and SWIO RMUs. Sharing and/or publication of existing, historical data is strongly encouraged.

8. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) – North-East Indian Ocean (*Arribada*)

ME & SA countries contributing to this summary: India

8.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

8.1.1. Nesting sites

Two major and one minor *arribada* sites for the LO-NEIO (Arr) RMU are reported by India and its territories. The two current major nesting *arribada* locations (Gahirmatha and Rushikulya) are both located in the state of Odisha on the east coast of India, and the minor site (Cuthbert Bay) in the Andaman Islands. Nesting numbers at all three locations demonstrate a stable or possibly increasing trend.

8.1.2. Marine areas

Between December and April, dense congregations of olive ridley turtles occur in offshore waters adjacent to the major nesting sites. Turtles in the LO-NEIO (Arr) RMU are believed to disperse within the Bay of Bengal and south to Sri Lanka between nesting seasons.

8.2. Other biological data

Known biological data for the LO-NEIO (Arr) RMU is presented in the chapter on India.

8.3. Threats

8.3.1. Nesting sites

Coastal development, nest predation, light pollution, and other common threats at nesting beaches are also experienced in India.

8.3.2. Marine areas

Turtles in this RMU are vulnerable to different fisheries in India.

8.4. Conservation

Seasonal closures in the waters offshore major *arribada* nesting sites protect nesting and inter-nesting turtles, and the nesting beaches of Gahirmatha and Cuthbert Bay are also declared wildlife sanctuaries.

8.5. Research

Long-term monitoring of *arribada* nesting populations of olive ridley turtles continues in India, but our understanding of the RMU would benefit from focused studies on reproductive biology and physiology, which have previously been limited.

9. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) – North-East Indian Ocean

ME & SA countries contributing to this summary: Bangladesh, India, Sri Lanka

9.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

9.1.1. Nesting sites

Olive ridley turtles in their NEIO RMU nest along the coastline of Bangladesh, across the east coast of mainland India and in the Andaman and Nicobar Islands, and in the south to south-west coast of Sri Lanka. The oldest documented abundance for nesting populations of this RMU in all countries is unknown, but the nesting populations in Bangladesh and India are currently believed to be stable.

9.1.2. Marine areas

Bycatch data and observation of tagged nesting females suggest olive ridley turtles in this RMU are widespread in near- and offshore waters of Bangladesh, the eastern coasts of both India and Sri Lanka, and further into the Bay of Bengal. The oldest documented abundance and recent trends for in-water populations are unknown.

9.2. Other biological data

No biological data is available for olive ridley turtles in Sri Lanka, but some key data is available from populations in Bangladesh and India.

9.3. Threats

9.3.1. Nesting sites

Nests are vulnerable to predation and erosion, and emergent hatchlings may be affected by photo-pollution. Major development (industrial and tourist) initiatives at nesting sites is reported from Bangladesh. Illegal take of eggs is reported in Sri Lanka but is now reported to be minimal for this RMU in India.

9.3.2. Marine areas

Fisheries operating in Bangladesh, India and Sri Lanka pose a threat to sea turtles, of note the >50,000 marine-set bag nets in Bangladesh. Consumption of turtle bycatch is reported from Sri Lanka.

9.4. Conservation

National legislation and international agreements protect turtles in Bangladesh, India and its territories, and Sri Lanka. Nests may be protected or relocated to hatcheries on mainland India and in Sri Lanka, but their contribution to sea turtle conservation is debated in the latter country.

9.5. Research

Bangladesh has conducted beach monitoring, flipper tagging and satellite telemetry studies. The majority of research on olive ridley turtles in India has focused on the *arribada* populations. Further research on the biology, ecology, and threats to populations of the LO-NEIO RMU in all countries is required.

10. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) – West Indian Ocean

ME & SA countries contributing to this summary: Bahrain, India, Maldives, Oman, Pakistan, Yemen

10.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

Regionally important nesting aggregation for this RMU occurs in India and Oman. The nesting population of Pakistan is believed to be locally extinct.

10.1.1. Nesting sites

The majority of olive ridley turtles in their WIO RMU nest across the west coast of mainland India. The oldest documented abundance for nesting populations of this RMU in India is unknown, but the population is currently believed to be stable.

10.1.2. Marine areas

Bycatch data, stranding records, and telemetry studies from India, the Maldives, Oman, Pakistan, and Yemen suggest olive ridley turtles in this RMU are widespread in near- and offshore waters of the Arabian Sea. No clear oldest documented abundance and recent trends for in-water populations are known.

10.2. Other biological data

Limited key data is available from LO-WIO populations in India and Oman.

10.3. Threats

10.3.1. Nesting sites

Nesting olive ridley turtles from their WIO RMU are vulnerable to predation, erosion, photo-pollution, and recreational activities on beaches.

10.3.2. Marine areas

Fisheries pose a threat to olive ridley turtles of the WIO RMU. Ghost gear, probably originating from countries in South or South-East Asia, is a major threat to olive ridley turtles in Maldivian waters and the greater Indian Ocean.

10.4. Conservation

National legislation and international agreements protect turtles. Nests may be protected or relocated to hatcheries on mainland India.

10.5. Research

Further research on the biology, ecology, and threats to populations of the LO-WIO RMU in India, the Maldives and Oman is required.

Table 1a. Key biological information for sea turtle RMUs (CC-NEIO; CC-NWIO; CM-NEIO; CM-NWIO) in the Middle East and South Asia.

Country Chapters: BH- Bahrain; BD- Bangladesh; DJ- Djibouti; EG- Egypt; ER- Eritrea; IN- India; IR- Iran; KW- Kuwait; MV- Maldives; OM- Oman; PK- Pakistan; QA- Qatar; SA- Saudi Arabia; LK- Sri Lanka; SD- Sudan; AE- United Arab Emirates; YE- Yemen.

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>				<i>Chelonia mydas</i>			
	CC-NEIO	Country Chapters	CC-NWIO	Country Chapters	CM-NEIO	Country Chapters	CM-NWIO	Country Chapters
Occurrence								
Nesting sites	Y	LK	Y	OM,PK,YE	Y	BD,IN	Y	DJ,EG,ER,IN,IR,KW,MD,OM,PK,SA,LK,SD,YE
Pelagic foraging grounds	n/a		Y	OM	Y	BD	Y	EG,IN,IR,MD,LK
Benthic foraging grounds	n/a		Y	BH,DJ,OM,SD,YE	Y	BD	Y	BH,DJ,EG,ER,IR,KW,MD,QA,SA,SD,AE,YE
Key biological data								
Nests/yr: recent average	17	LK	n/a		11	BD	~6,000	EG,IR,KW,MD,PK,SA,LK
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	n/a		1,000	YE	10-13	BD	~15,000-19,500	DJ,EG,KW,MD,PK,SA,SD,YE
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	0	LK	5	OM,YE	0		47	EG,IR,MD,OM,PK,SA,LK,YE
Number of "minor" sites (>20 nests/yr OR >10 nests/km yr)	14	LK	~210	OM,YE	4	BD	95-99	EG,IR,KW,MD,PK,SA,LK,YE
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average	n/a		~1000	YE	5	BD	~12,500	EG,MD,PK,SA,YE
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average	n/a		~100	YE	2	BD	~5,700-6,100	EG,IR,KW,MD,PK,SA,YE
Total length of nesting sites (km)	35	LK	98-103	OM,YE	22	BD	~275	EG,KW,OM,PK,SA,LK,YE
Nesting females / yr	n/a		10,223 – 11,500	OM	11	BD	12,800-17,800	EG,IR,KW,MD,OM,PK,SA,YE
Nests / female season	n/a		4	OM	N/A		~3.7	EG,KW,MD,SA,LK
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	n/a		n/a		N/A		2-5	SA,LK
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot)	n/a		n/a		N/A		0.7	LK

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>				<i>Chelonia mydas</i>			
	CC-NEIO	Country Chapters	CC-NWIO	Country Chapters	CM-NEIO	Country Chapters	CM-NWIO	Country Chapters
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot)	n/a		n/a		N/A		0.7	QA
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot)	n/a		n/a		N/A		0.87-0.93	MD
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	n/a		60-89 CCL	OM,PK	91.5 CCL	BD	73-106 CCL; 77 SCL	EG,KW,OM,PK,SA, LK,YE
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a		N/A		n/a	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	105.2 (5)	LK	107 (161)	OM	122 (25)	BD	78-120 (n= ~29,700)	EG,IR,MD,OM,PK,S A,LK,YE
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg)	n/a		n/a		92%	BD	65-87% (n>785)	EG,MD,SA,LK
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks)	n/a		n/a		N/A		32-65%	EG,MD,LK
Trends								
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites	n/a		Decreasing	OM	Decreasing	BD	Stable or Decreasing	EG,IR,KW,MD,PK,S A
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds	n/a		n/a		N/A	BD	Stable	AE
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr	n/a		30,000	OM	6	BD	~8,500	EG,KW,MD,OM,PK
Published studies								
Growth rates	n/a		n/a		n/a	BD,IN	n/a	BH,DJ,EG,IN,IR,KW ,MD,QA,SD,AE
Genetics	n/a		Y	OM	n/a	BD,IN	Y	EG,IR,KW,SA,LK,YE
Stocks defined by genetic markers	n/a		Y	OM,YE	n/a	BD,IN	Y	IR,SA,YE
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	n/a		Y	OM,PK	Y	BD	Y	EG,ER,KW,MD,OM ,PK,SA,LK,AE
Survival rates	n/a		n/a	BH,DJ,SD	n/a	BD,IN	y	MD
Population dynamics	n/a		n/a	BH,DJ,SD	n/a	BD,IN	y	MD
Foraging ecology	n/a		n/a	BH,DJ,SD	Y	BD	Y	IN,OM,SA
Capture-Mark-Recapture	n/a		n/a	BH,DJ,SD	Y	BD	Y	EG,MD,PK,LK

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>				<i>Chelonia mydas</i>			
	CC-NEIO	Country Chapters	CC-NWIO	Country Chapters	CM-NEIO	Country Chapters	CM-NWIO	Country Chapters
Threats								
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y (PLL,SN)	LK	Y (DN,GN,HL,SN,TR)	BH,DJ,OM,PK,YE	Y(DN,PLL,SN)	BD	Y (DLL,DN,FP,GN,HL,PLL,SN,ST,TR)	BH,DJ,EG,ER,IR,MD,OM,PK,QA,SA,LK,AE,YE
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	n/a		Y (DN,PLL,PT,SN,ST,OTH)	BH,OM,PK,SD,YE	Y(FT,ST)	BD	Y (DN,MT,PLL,SN,ST,OTH)	BH,ER,IR,MD,OM,PK,SA,YE
Bycatch: quantified?	Y	LK	Y	OM,PK	Y	BD	Y	BH,ER,OM,PK,SA,LK
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	Y	LK	Y	OM,YE	Y	BD	Y	DJ,EG,ER,MD,OM,LK,SD,YE
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N	LK	N	BH,OM,PK,SD,YE	N	BD	N	BH,EG,ER,IR,KU,MD,OM,PK,WA,SA,LK,SD,AE,YE
Take. Illegal take of eggs	Y	LK	Y	OM,YE	Y	BD	Y	DJ,EG,IR,MD,SA,LK,SD,YE
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N	LK	N	BH,OM,PK,SD,YE	N	BD	N	BH,EG,ER,IR,KW,MD,OM,PK,QA,SA,LK,SD,AE,YE
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	n/a		Y	OM,YE	Y	BD	Y	DJ,EG,ER,IR,KW,MD,OM,PK,SA
Coastal Development. Photopollution	Y	LK	Y	DJ,OM,YE	Y	BD	Y	DJ,IR,KW,MD,OM,SA,LK,SD,YE
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	n/a		Y	YE	N/A		Y	BH,EG,IR,MD,SA,AE,YE
Egg predation	Y	LK	Y	YE	Y	BD	Y	EG,IR,PK,SA,LK,YE
Pollution (debris, chemical)	Y	LK	N	PK	Y	BD	Y	DJ,IR,MD,PK,SA,LK,AE
Pathogens	n/a		N	PK	Y	BD	N	PK
Climate change	n/a		N	PK	Y	BD	Y	EG,QA,SA
Foraging habitat degradation	n/a		N	PK	Y	BD	Y	BH,ER,IR,MD,QA,SA,SD
Other	n/a		Y	DJ,OM,SD	n/a		Y	BH,DJ,MD,PK,QA,SD
Long-term projects (>5yrs)								
Monitoring at nesting sites	Y	LK	Y	OM,YE	Y	BD	Y	EG,IR,KW,MD,PK,SA,LK,YE
Number of index nesting sites	n/a		3	OM,YE	4	BD	13	EG,IR,KW,OM,PK,SA,YE
Monitoring at foraging sites	n/a		N	BH,PK	Y	BD	Y	EG,IR,MD,AE

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>				<i>Chelonia mydas</i>			
	CC-NEIO	Country Chapters	CC-NWIO	Country Chapters	CM-NEIO	Country Chapters	CM-NWIO	Country Chapters
Conservation								
Protection under national law	Y	LK	Y	BH,DJ,OM,PK,SD,Y E	Y	BD	Y	BH,DJ,EG,ER,IN,IR, KW,MD,OM,PK,QA ,SA,LK,AE,YE
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	2 (U %)	LK	1 (U%)	YE	4 (90%)	BD	>12 (0-100%)	EG,MD,OM,SA,LK, YE
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	16	LK	9	BH,DJ,PK,YE	0	IN	28	BH,DJ,PK,LK,SD,AE, YE
N of long-term conservation projects	2	LK	1	OM	1	BD	>14	EG,IR,OM,PK,SA,LK ,AE,YE
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	Y	LK	n/a	PK	Y	BD	Y	IR,PK,LK
Hatcheries	Y	LK	n/a		Y	BD	Y	IN,PK,LK
Head-starting	Y	LK	n/a		Y	BD	Y	MD,LK
By-catch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	n/a		Y	PK	N	BD	Y	ER,PK,SA
By-catch: onboard best practices	n/a		Y	BH	Y	BD	Y	BH,MD,PK,SA
By-catch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	n/a		Y	BH	Y	BD	Y	BH,ER,PK,SA
Other	Y	LK	Y	BH	N/A		Y	SA,LK

Table 1b. Key biological information for sea turtle RMUs (DC-NEIO; EI-NEIO; EI-NWIO; EI-SWIO) in the Middle East and South Asia.

Country Chapters: BH- Bahrain; DJ- Djibouti; EG- Egypt; IN- India; IR- Iran; KW- Kuwait; MV- Maldives; OM- Oman; PK- Pakistan; QA- Qatar; SA- Saudi Arabia; LK- Sri Lanka; SD- Sudan; AE- United Arab Emirates; YE- Yemen.

RMU	<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>			
	DC-NEIO	Country Chapters	EI-NEIO	Country Chapters	EI-NWIO	Country Chapters
Occurrence						
Nesting sites	Y	IN	Y	IN,LK	Y	DJ,EG,ER,IN,IR,KW,MD,OM,PK,QA,SA,SD,AE,YE
Pelagic foraging grounds	n/a		Y	BD	Y	EG,IR,MD
Benthic foraging grounds	n/a		Y	BD	Y	BH,DJ,ER,KW,MD,OM,QA,SA,SD,AE,YE
Key biological data						
Nests/yr: recent average	1,431	IN,LK	54	LK	~2500	EG,IR,KW,QA,SA,AE
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	n/a		n/a		~1,250-1,950	KW,MD,QA,SA,SD,AE,YE
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	14	IN,LK	0	BD,IN,LK	35	IR,OM,QA,SA,SD,AE,YE
Number of "minor" sites (>20 nests/yr OR >10 nests/km yr)	47	IN,LK	17	LK	75-79	EG,IR,KW,MD,OM,QA,SA,SD,AE,YE
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average	98	IN	n/a		~1,930-1,980	IR,QA,SA,YE
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average	3	IN	n/a		~650-750	EG,IR,KW,QA,SA,YE
Total length of nesting sites (km)	96	LK	40	LK	91	EG,IR,OM,SA,AE
Nesting females / yr	170	LK	n/a		~1,200-1,450	IR,OM,SA,AE,YE
Nests / female season	4.9	IN	n/a		1.5-2.2	QA,SA,AE
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	≥1	IN	n/a		8	ER
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot)	n/a		n/a		0.2	QA
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot)	n/a		n/a		0.83-0.95	MD
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	140 CCL	IN	n/a		32.0-66.5 CCL; 53.3-73.3 SCL	ER,IR,KW,MD,OM,PK,QA,SA,SD,AE
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	103.8 (140)	IN,LK	115.2	LK	73.2-97.7	EG,IR,KW,MD,OM,QA,SD,AE
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg)	n/a		n/a		41-80%	EG,IR,KW,MD,QA,SA,AE

	<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>			
RMU	DC-NEIO	Country Chapters	EI-NEIO	Country Chapters	EI-NWIO	Country Chapters
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks)	n/a		n/a		60-77%	SA,AE
Trends						
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites	Stable	IN	None	BD	Stable or Increasing	IR,KW,MD,QA,SA,AE
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds	n/a		Increasing	BD	Stable or Increasing	MD,AE
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr	n/a		3	BD	~650-890	EG,KW,QA,AE
Published studies						
Growth rates	n/a	IN	n/a	BD,IN	n/a	
Genetics	Y	IN	n/a	BD,IN	Y	IR,SA,AE,YE
Stocks defined by genetic markers	Y	IN	n/a	BD,IN	Y	IR,SA,AE,YE
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	Y	IN	n/a	BD,IN	Y	IR,KW,OM,QA,AE,YE
Survival rates	n/a	IN	n/a	BD,IN	n/a	
Population dynamics	n/a	IN	n/a	BD,IN	n/a	
Foraging ecology	n/a	IN	n/a	BD,IN	Y	AE
Capture-Mark-Recapture	Y	IN,LK	n/a	BD,IN	Y	MD,QA
Threats						
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y (PLL)	LK	Y (DN,PLL,SN)	BD,LK	Y (DLL,DN,FP,GN,HL,PLL,SN,ST,TR)	BH,DJ,ER,IR,OM,PK,QA,SA,SD,AE,YE
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	n/a		Y (ST)	BD	Y (DN,MT,PLL,SN,ST,OTH)	BH,ER,IR,OM,PK,SA,SD,YE
Bycatch: quantified?	Y	LK	Y	BD,LK	Y	BH,ER,OM,PK,SA
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	Y	LK	Y	BD,LK	Y	DJ,EG,IR,OM,SD
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	Y	LK	N	BD,LK	n/a	
Take. Illegal take of eggs	Y	LK	Y	BD,LK	Y	DJ,EG,ER,IR,OM,SA,SD,AE
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N	LK	N	BD,LK	n/a	
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	n/a		Y	BD	Y	EG,ER,IR,KW,OM,QA,SA,AE
Coastal Development. Photopollution	Y	LK	Y	BD,LK	Y	DJ,IR,KW,OM,QA,SA,SD,YE

RMU	<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>			
	DC-NEIO	Country Chapters	EI-NEIO	Country Chapters	EI-NWIO	Country Chapters
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	n/a		Y	BD	Y	BH,IR,SA,AE,YE
Egg predation	Y	IN,LK	Y	LK	Y	EG,ER,IR,OM,QA
Pollution (debris, chemical)	n/a	IN,LK	Y	BD,LK	Y	IR,SA
Pathogens	n/a		Y	BD	n/a	
Climate change	n/a		Y	BD	Y	EG,QA,AE
Foraging habitat degradation	n/a		Y	BD	Y	BH,ER,IR,MD,QA,SA,SD,AE
Other	N	IN	N	IN	Y	BH,MD,OM,QA,SD
Long-term projects (>5yrs)						
Monitoring at nesting sites	Y	IN,LK	Y	BD,LK	Y	EG,IR,KW,MD,OM,QA,SA,AE
Number of index nesting sites	2	IN	1	BD	33	EG,IR,KW,OM,QA,SA,AE,YE
Monitoring at foraging sites	n/a		Y	BD	Y	EG,IR,MD,AE,YE
Conservation						
Protection under national law	Y	IN,LK	Y	BD,IN,LK	Y	BH,DJ,EG,ER,IN,IR,KW,MD,OM,PK,QA,SA,SD,AE,YE
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	7 (U %)	IN,LK	4 (U %)	BD,LK	>22 (0-100%)	EG,IR,MD,OM,QA,SA,AE,YE
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	16	IN,LK	16	IN,LK	16	BH,DJ,IR,PK,SD,AE,YE
N of long-term conservation projects	2	IN,LK	3	BD,LK	19	EG,IR,OM,QA,SA,AE
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	Y	LK	Y	BD,LK	Y	IR
Hatcheries	Y	IN	Y	BD,LK	Y	IR,QA
Head-starting	N	LK	Y	BD	Y	MD
By-catch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	n/a		n/a	BD	Y	ER,PK,SA
By-catch: onboard best practices	n/a		Y	BD	Y	BH,MD,PK,SA
By-catch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	n/a		Y	BD	Y	BH,ER,PK,SA
Other	N	LK	Y	LK	Y	SA

Table 1c. Key biological information for sea turtle RMUs (LO-NEIO; LO-NEIO (*Arr*); LO-WIO) in the Middle East and South Asia.

Country Chapters: BD- Bangladesh; IN- India; MV- Maldives; OM- Oman; PK- Pakistan; LK- Sri Lanka; SD- Sudan.

RMU	<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>					
	LO-NEIO	Country Chapters	LO-NEIO (<i>Arr</i>)	Country Chapters	LO-WIO	Country Chapters
Occurrence						
Nesting sites	Y	BD,IN,LK	Y	IN	Y	IN,MD,OM
Pelagic foraging grounds	Y	BD	N	IN	Y	OM,SD
Benthic foraging grounds	Y	BD	N	IN	Y	BH,OM
Key biological data						
Nests/yr: recent average	9,417	BD,IN,LK	132,248	IN	1,795	IN,MD
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	~890-1,140	BD	~14,850-405,780	IN	n/a	
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	39	BD,IN,LK	2	IN	14	IN
Number of "minor" sites (>20 nests/yr OR >10 nests/km yr)	66	BD,IN,LK	1	IN	24	IN,MD
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average	~7,850	BD,IN	n/a		1,730	IN
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average	~510	BD,IN	n/a		64	IN
Total length of nesting sites (km)	>688	BD,IN,LK	6	IN	>112	IN,OM
Nesting females / yr	n/a		n/a		151	MD,OM
Nests / female season	1-3	LK	n/a		n/a	
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	1-4	BD,LK	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	58.7 CCL	BD	57 CCL	IN	71.5 SCL	OM
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	109.5	BD,LK	120.6	IN	118-170	OM
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg)	84%	BD	78%	IN	n/a	

<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>						
RMU	LO-NEIO	Country Chapters	LO-NEIO (Arr)	Country Chapters	LO-WIO	Country Chapters
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Trends						
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites	Stable	BD,IN	Stable	IN	Stable; Vanished	IN; PK
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds	Increasing	BD	n/a		n/a	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr	95	BD	n/a		150	OM
Published studies						
Growth rates	n/a	BD,IN	n/a	IN	n/a	IN,MD,SD
Genetics	Y	IN	Y	IN	Y	IN,MD
Stocks defined by genetic markers	Y	IN	Y	IN	Y	IN,MD
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	Y	BD,IN	Y	IN	Y	MD,OM
Survival rates	n/a	BD,IN	n/a	IN	n/a	IN,MD,SD
Population dynamics	Y	IN	Y	IN	Y	OM
Foraging ecology	Y	BD	n/a	IN	Y	OM
Capture-Mark-Recapture	Y	BD,LK	n/a	IN	n/a	IN,MD,SD
Threats						
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y (DN,PLL,SN)	BD,IN,LK	Y (DN,SN)	IN	Y (DN,MT,SN,ST)	BH,IN,OM,PK,SD
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	Y (FT,PLL,PT,ST)	BD,IN	Y (PLL,ST,PT)	IN	Y (DN,PLL,PT,SN,ST,OTH)	BH,IN,OM,PK,SD
Bycatch: quantified?	Y	BD,LK	N	IN	Y	BH,MD,OM,PK
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	Y	BD,LK	n/a		Y	OM
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N	BD,LK	N	IN	N	BH,MD,OM,PK,SD
Take. Illegal take of eggs	Y	BD,LK	n/a		N	IN,PK
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N	BD,LK	N	IN	N	BH,MD,OM,PK,SD
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	Y	BD,IN	Y	IN	Y	IN,OM
Coastal Development. Photopollution	Y	BD,IN,LK	Y	IN	Y	IN,OM
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	Y	IN	Y	IN	Y	IN,MD
Egg predation	Y	BD,IN,LK	Y	IN	Y	IN
Pollution (debris, chemical)	Y	BD,IN,LK	Y	IN	Y	IN,MD
Pathogens	Y	BD	n/a		n/a	MD
Climate change	Y	BD	n/a		N	PK
Foraging habitat degradation	Y	BD	n/a		n/a	SD

<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>						
RMU	LO-NEIO	Country Chapters	LO-NEIO (Arr)	Country Chapters	LO-WIO	Country Chapters
Other	n/a		n/a		n/a	BH,OM,SD
Long-term projects (>5yrs)						
Monitoring at nesting sites	Y	BD,IN,LK	Y	IN	Y	OM,PK
Number of index nesting sites	15	BD	3	IN	2	OM
Monitoring at foraging sites	Y	BD	N	IN	N	BH,IN,PK
Conservation						
Protection under national law	Y	BD,IN,LK	Y	IN	Y	BH,IN,MD,OM,PK,SD
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	18 (0-95 %)	BD,IN,LK	2 (50%)	IN	100%	MD
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	16	IN,LK	0	IN	7	BH,PK,SD
N of long-term conservation projects	>4	BD,IN,LK	>1	IN	5	MD,OM
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	Y	BD,IN,LK	Y	IN	Y	PK
Hatcheries	Y	BD,IN,LK	Y	IN	Y	IN
Head-starting	Y	BD,LK	N	IN	Y	MD
By-catch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	N	BD,IN	N	IN	Y	PK
By-catch: onboard best practices	Y	BD	N	IN	Y	BH,MD,PK
By-catch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	Y	BD	N	IN	Y	BH,PK
Other	Y	BD,LK	n/a		Y	BH

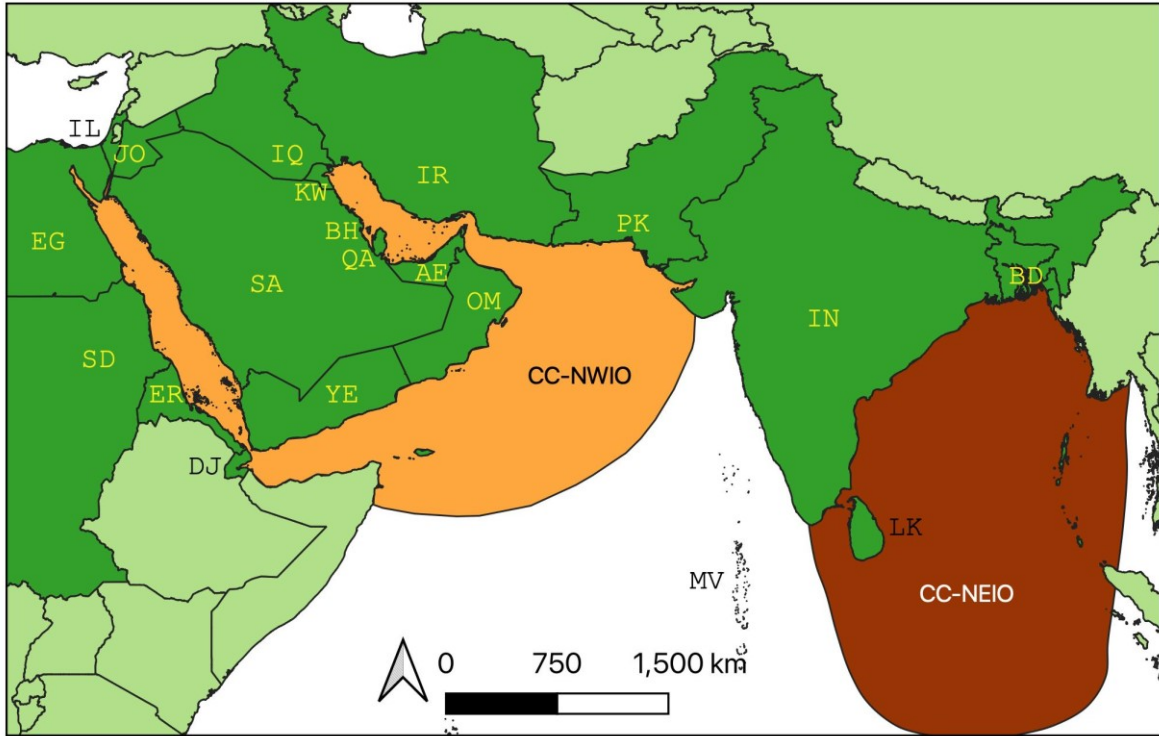


Figure 1. Regional Management Units for loggerhead sea turtles (*Caretta caretta*) in the Middle East and South Asia.

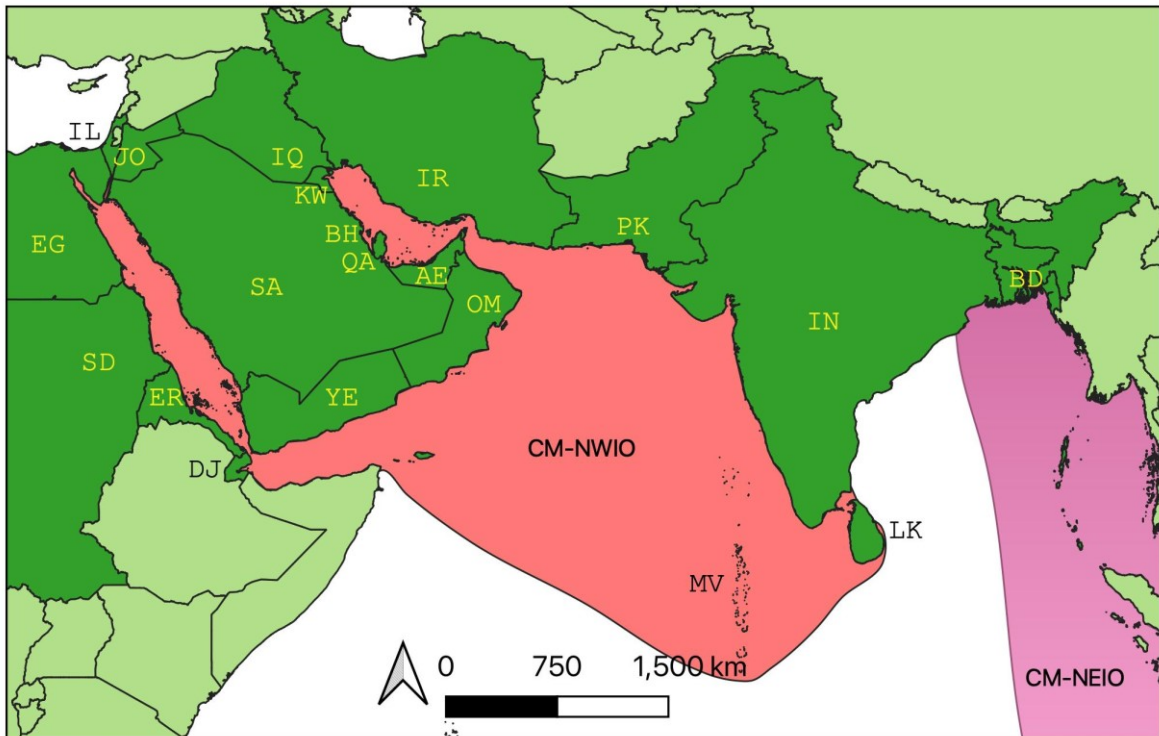


Figure 2. Regional Management Units for green sea turtles (*Chelonia mydas*) in the Middle East and South Asia.

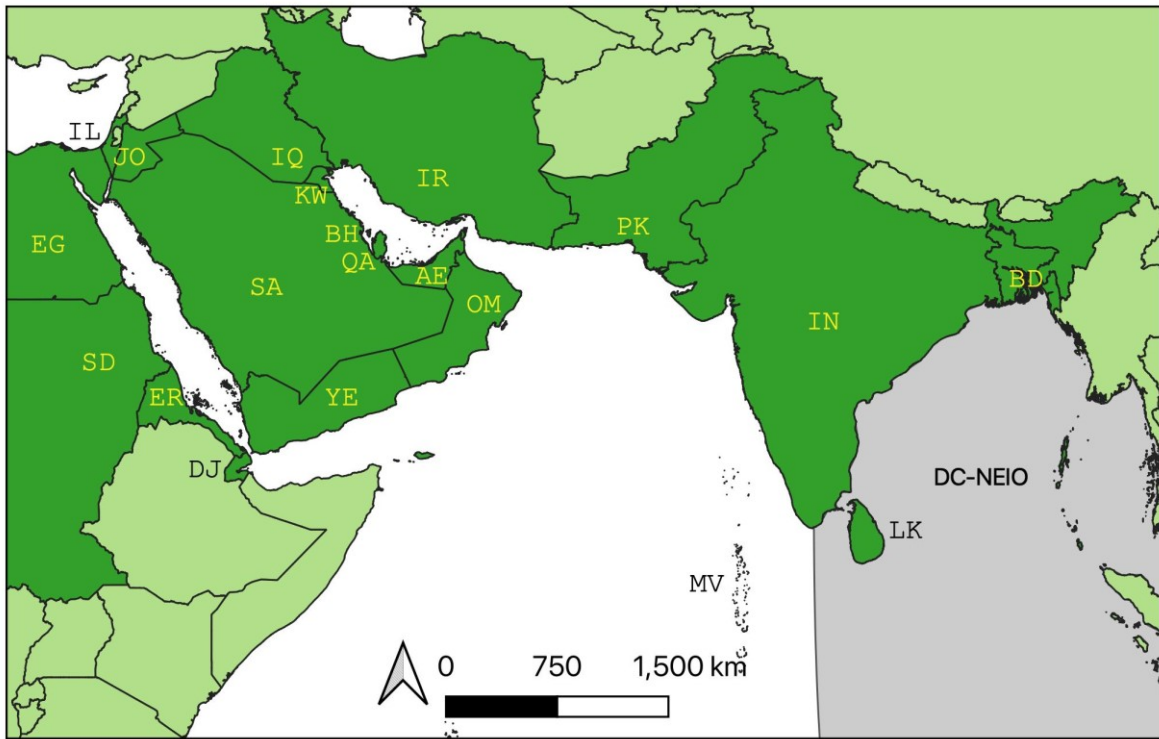


Figure 3. Regional Management Units for leatherback sea turtles (*Dermochelys coriacea*) in the Middle East and South Asia.

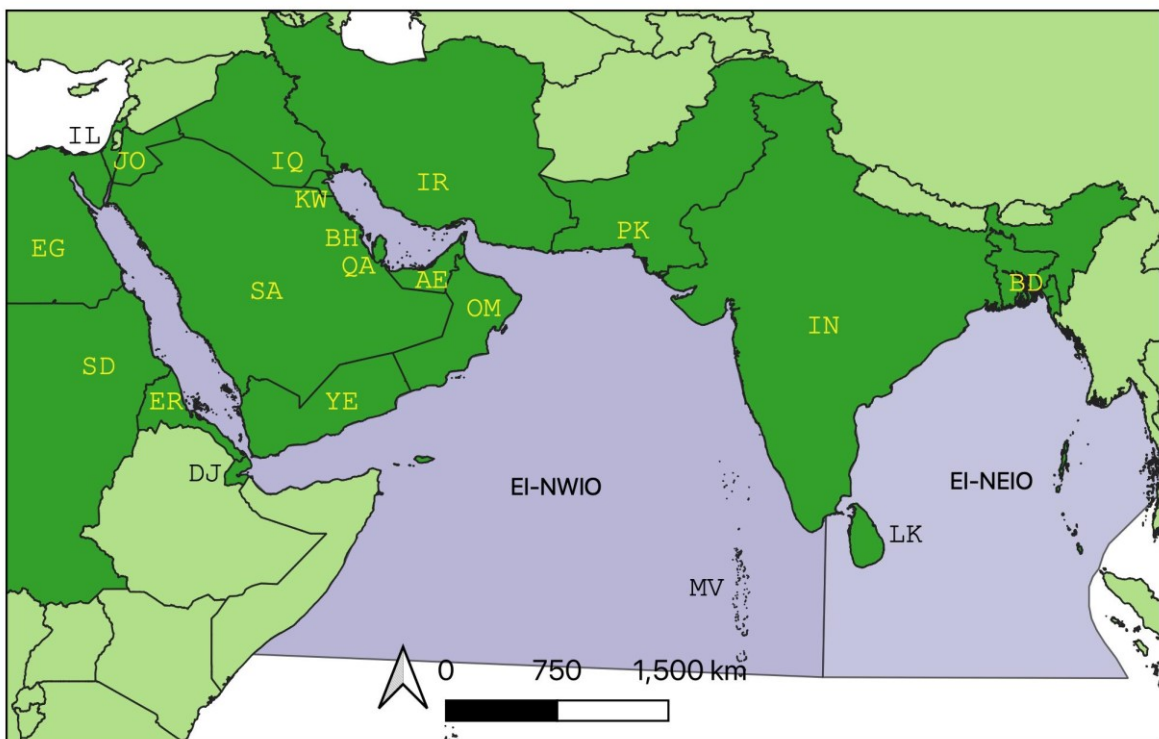


Figure 4. Regional Management Units for hawksbill sea turtles (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) in the Middle East and South Asia.

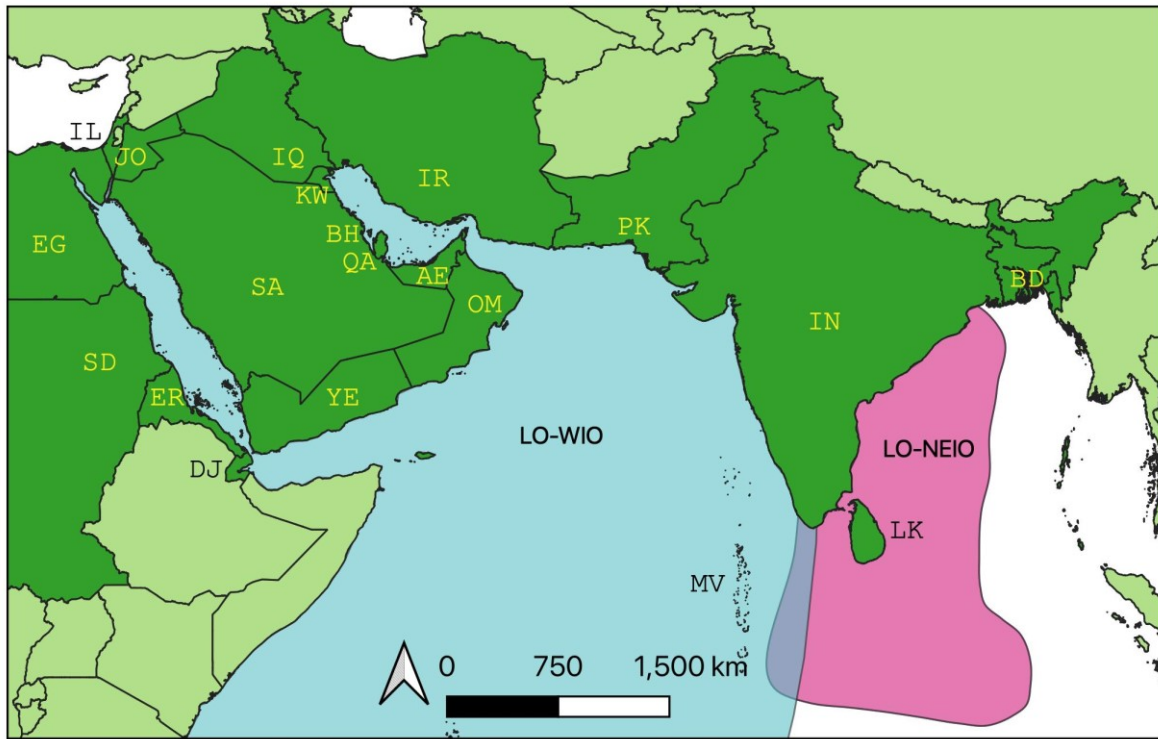


Figure 5. Regional Management Units for olive ridley sea turtles (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) in the Middle East and South Asia.

References

- | # | Full reference |
|---|--|
| 1 | Wallace, B.P., DiMatteo, A.D., Hurley, B.J., Finkbeiner, E.M., Bolten, A.B., Chaloupka, M.Y. et al. 2010. Regional Management Units for Marine Turtles: A Novel Framework for Prioritizing Conservation and Research Across Multiple Scales. <i>PLoS One</i> 5:e15465. |

Bahrain

Phillott A.D.¹, Chandrachud P.², Rees A.F.³ & Al-Muhannadi K.^{4,5}

¹FLAME University, Pune, Maharashtra, India, andrea.phillott@gmail.com

²FLAME University, Pune, Maharashtra, India, palomac0912@gmail.com

³University of Exeter, Penryn, UK, alanfrees@gmail.com

⁴Environment Friends Society, Riffa, Bahrain, khawla.almuhannadi@gmail.com

⁵Bahrain Turtle Rescue Team, Bahrain

Introduction

Sea turtles do not nest in Bahrain and no substantiated historical records indicate they previously did [9]. However, five species of sea turtle have been recorded in Bahrainian waters. Green turtles (*Chelonia mydas*) and hawksbill turtles (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) have been frequently observed, and these two species are reported on in detail below.

Loggerhead turtles (*Caretta caretta*), leatherback turtles (*Dermochelys coriacea*) and olive ridley turtles (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) are identified in solitary or very infrequent records and are only briefly summarised.

1. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

1.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

1.1.1. Nesting sites

Green turtles do not currently nest in Bahrain (Table 1) [9]. However, interviews with fishers suggest that they may have nested here approximately 30 years ago. Further investigation of the potential for nesting is required.

1.1.2. Marine areas

Bahrain's shallow territorial waters, which contain extensive sea grass beds, are inhabited by large numbers of green turtles (Table 1) [1,3,5,6,7,9], which are the most frequently encountered turtles in Bahrain.

1.2. Other biological data

There is a lack of biological data on this species due to infrequent surveying efforts that focus mainly on the presence–absence of sea turtles (Table 1).

1.3. Threats

1.3.1. Nesting sites

No known nesting sites are currently present in Bahrain (Table 1) [9]). Extensive land reclamation projects that have altered Bahrain's natural coastline are increasingly inhibiting the potential for even low-level, sporadic nesting [8,13]; the exception is the Hawar Islands that remain in a relatively natural condition [7].

1.3.2. Marine areas

Boat-traffic, fisheries and habitat degradation have been identified as threats to green turtles in Bahrain (Table 1) [1,3,6,9]. Reportedly, turtles are not the target catch for consumption [2,45]; however, see [9].

1.4. Conservation

Turtles are afforded nominal legal protection in Bahrain under several international and national regulations (Table 3), with several established Marine Protected Areas [11]. Trawling and some gillnetting fisheries have seasonal closures [1]. Bahrain legislation prohibits the hunting of sea turtles or damaging their habitats (Al-Muhannadi, translation.).

There are a few additional on-going conservation efforts for sea turtles in Bahrain [14]. The Environment Friends Society and Bahrain Turtle Rescue Team have undertaken educational activities and turtle rehabilitation efforts (Al-Muhannadi, unpubl.).

1.5. Research

No research on the biology or ecology of green sea turtles in Bahrain has been published or is available online.

2. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-West Indian Ocean

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

2.1.1. Nesting sites

Nesting of hawksbill turtles does not currently occur in Bahrain (Table 1) [9]. However, interviews with fishers suggest that they may have nested here approximately 30 years ago (Al-Muhannadi, unpubl.). Further investigation of the potential for nesting is required.

2.1.2. Marine areas

Boat-traffic, fisheries and habitat degradation have been identified as threats to hawksbill turtles in Bahrain (Table 1) [1,3,6,9]. Reportedly, turtles are not the target catch for consumption [2,45], However, little information is available [9].

2.2. Other biological data

There is a lack of biological data on this species due to infrequent surveying efforts that focus mainly on the presence-absence of sea turtles (Table 1).

2.3. Threats

2.3.1. Nesting sites

See section 1.3.1.

2.3.2. Marine areas

See section 1.3.2.

2.4. Conservation

See section 1.4.

2.5. Research

No research on the biology or ecology of hawksbill sea turtles in Bahrain is published or available online.

3. Other Species

Loggerhead (*Caretta caretta*), leatherback (*Dermochelys coriacea*) and olive ridley (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) turtles have been occasionally observed in Bahraini waters [1,10]. No nesting activity has been reported for these species.

Table 1. Characteristics of nesting marine turtles in Bahrain.

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-U	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #
Occurrence										
Nesting sites	N	9	N	9	N	9	N	9	N	9
Pelagic foraging grounds	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Benthic foraging grounds	Y	1,9	Y	1,3,5,6,7,9	U (1 turtle)	10	Y	1,3,6,9,12	Y (few turtles)	1
Key biological data										
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Total length of nesting sites (km)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Nesting females / yr	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Nests / female season (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Immatres (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	

	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
RMU	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-U	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Trends										
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Published studies										
Growth rates	N		N		n/a		N		n/a	
Genetics	N		N		n/a		N		n/a	
Stocks defined by genetic markers	N		N		n/a		N		n/a	
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	N		N		n/a		N		n/a	
Survival rates	N		N		n/a		N		n/a	
Population dynamics	N		N		n/a		N		n/a	
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	N		N		n/a		N		n/a	
Capture-Mark-Recapture	N		N		n/a		N		n/a	

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-U	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #
Threats										
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y	PS	Y	PS	N	PS	Y	PS	Y	PS
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	Y (DN, ST, SN, OTH, PLL)	1	Y (DN, ST, SN, OTH, PLL)	1,3,6	n/a		Y (DN, ST, SN, OTH, PLL)	1,3,6	Y (DN, ST, SN, OTH, PLL)	1
Bycatch: quantified?	Y (ST)	1	Y (ST)	1,3	n/a		Y (FP)	1	Y (FP)	1
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	N	2,4	N	2,4,5 but see 9	N	2,4	N	2,4	N	2,4
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N	2,4	N	2,4	N	2,4	N	2,4	N	2,4
Take. Illegal take of eggs	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N	2,4	N	2,4	N	2,4	N	2,4	N	2,4
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Coastal Development. Photopollution	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	n/a		Y	9	n/a		Y	9	n/a	
Egg predation	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Pollution (debris, chemical)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Pathogens	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Climate change	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Foraging habitat degradation	n/a		Y	9	n/a		Y	9	n/a	
Other	Y	8	Y	8	Y	8	Y	8	Y	8
Long-term projects (>5yrs)										
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Number of index nesting sites	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	N		N		N		N		N	

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-U	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #
Conservation										
Protection under national law	Y	1	Y	1,6	Y	1	Y	1,6	Y	1
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	5	11	5	11	5	11	5	11	5	11
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Hatcheries	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Head-starting	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: onboard best practices	Y	4	Y	4	Y	4	Y	4	Y	4
Bycatch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1
Other	Y	1	Y	1,6	Y	1	Y	1,6	Y	1

Table 2. International conventions signed by Djibouti in relation to marine turtle conservation.

International Conventions	Signed
RAMSAR	1998
IOSEA MoU for Marine Turtles	2007
CITES	2012

References

Ref Full reference

- 1 Abdulqader, E.A.A. and Miller, J.M. (2012). Marine Turtle Mortalities in Bahrain Territorial Waters. *Chelonian Conservation and Biology* 11:133–138.
- 2 Frazier, J. (1980). Exploitation of Marine Turtles in the Indian Ocean. *Human Ecology* 8:329–370.
- 3 Abdulqader, E.A.A. (2010). Turtle Captures in Shrimp Trawl Nets in Bahrain. *Aquatic Ecosystem Health and Management* 13:307–318.
- 4 Migraine, P. and Hykle, D. (2014). *Socio-Economic and Cultural Implications of Marine Turtle Use and Conservation: A Review of the Literature from the IOSEA Region. Version 2.* MT-IOSEA/SS.7/Doc 10.3. 3 Aug 2014. Available at:
https://www.cms.int/sites/default/files/publication/MT_IO7_DOC10-3_Socio-economic_cultural%20implications.pdf
- 5 Ross, J.P. and Barwani, M.A. (1982). Review of Sea Turtles in the Arabian Area. In: *Biology and Conservation of Sea Turtles* (ed. Bjorndal, K.A.). Washington D.C., USA: Smithsonian Institution Press. Pp. 373–383.
- 6 Abdulla, A. (2015). *An Assessment and Mapping of the Potential Values of Ecosystem Services in the Kingdom of Bahrain.* Available at:
<http://www.biodiv.be/bahrain/implementation/bahrain-nbsap/bahrain-nbsap-2015/assessment-and-mapping-potential-value-ecosystem-services-kingdom-bahrain-dr>
- 7 Pilcher, N.J., Phillips R.C., Aspinall, S., Al-Madany, Is., King, H., Hellyer, P., et al. (2003). *Hawar Island Protected Area (Kingdom of Bahrain): Management Plan.* First Draft, January 2003. Available at:
<http://www.adias-uae.com/publications/Hawar-MP.pdf>
- 8 Zainal, K.J., Al-Madany, I., Al-Sayed, H., Khamis, A., Al Shuhaby S., Al Hisaby A., et al. (2012). The Cumulative Impacts of Reclamation and Dredging on the Marine Ecology and Land-Use in the Kingdom of Bahrain. *Marine Pollution Bulletin* 64: 1452–1458.
- 9 Miller, J.D. and Abdulqader, E.A.A. (2009). Marine Reptiles of Bahrain. In: *Marine Atlas of Bahrain* (eds. Loughland, R.A. and Zainal, A.J.M.). Bahrain: GEOMATEC Bahrain Centre for Studies and Research. Pp. 263–288.
- 10 Gasperatti J., Stimson A.F., Miller J.D., Ross J.P. and Gasperatti P.R. 1993. Turtles of Arabia. In: *Fauna of Saudi Arabia* Vol. 13 (eds. Buttiker W. and Krupp F.). Karger Libri, Switzerland. Pp. 170–367.

- 11 Naser, H.A. (2016). Management of Marine Protected Areas- Case Study of Bahrain, Arabian Gulf. In: *Applied Studies of Coastal and Marine Environments* (ed. Marghany M.). Available from: <https://www.intechopen.com/books/applied-studies-of-coastal-and-marine-environments/management-of-marine-protected-zones-case-study-of-bahrain-arabian-gulf>
- 12 Pilcher, N.J., Antonopoulou, M., Perry, L., Abdel-Moati, M.A., Al Abdessalaam, T.Z., Albeldawi, M. et al. (2014). Identification of Important Sea Turtle Areas (ITAs) for Hawksbill Turtles in the Arabian Region. *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology* 460:89–99.
- 13 Burt, J.A., Al-Khalifa, K., Khalaf, E., Alshuwaikh, B. and Abdulwahab, A. (2013). The Continuing Decline of Coral Reefs in Bahrain. *Marine Pollution Bulletin* 72:357–363.
- 14 Papathanasopoulou, N. (2009). Report from the Workshop on Marine Turtle Conservation for the Gulf and Guadeloupe, Barr Al-Jissah, Oman, 1-3 December 2008. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 124:18–21.

Bangladesh

Islam M.Z.

Sea Turtle Program-Bangladesh, Marinelife Alliance, Cox's Bazar, Bangladesh,
marinelife.al@gmail.com

Introduction

Including all beaches, islands and sand bars, the Bangladesh coastline is 710km long, of which 400km has a sandy substrate suitable for sea turtle nesting. Regular monitoring of sea turtle nesting began at St. Martin Island in 1996, and at Sonadia Island and locations on the Cox's Bazar-Teknaf peninsula in 2005. Additional locations have been monitored since 2013. Regular monitoring currently occurs during the winter nesting season (October-April) and incidental monitoring during the monsoon period (May-September). The entire coastline is monitored, with specific focus on south-east and south-central beaches [30,32,40-44]. More than 200km of nearshore area is monitored by local fishers, who have contributed information to a bycatch and stranding monitoring programme over the last 15 years [32-33]. A project in 2018/19 investigated nesting on the coast of the Sundarbans, a large mangrove forest on the border with India [41].

1. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-East Indian Ocean

1.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

1.1.1. Nesting sites

Green turtle nesting occurs at several locations on the southeast coast of Bangladesh: St. Martin's Island, Sonadia Island, Haserchar Island, and Sahporirdwip and Shilkhali of Teknaf peninsula (Figure 1) [30,32,39-41]. Incidental nesting of green turtles has been recorded at additional locations of the Teknaf peninsula: Borodail, Teknaf, Monkhali, and at Sandwip Island. Green turtle nesting is believed to have been widespread until the 1980s [44]. St. Martin's Island has been considered the most important nesting site for the species, although the nesting frequency is very low (Table 1).

1.1.2. Marine Areas

Juvenile green turtles have been caught in fishing nets while foraging at St. Martin's Island and Sonadia Island [38-44]. Adult green turtles have been observed foraging

at Sandwip Island and along the northern Chittagong coast, while sub-adults forage in shallow waters along the south-central coast (Figure 2).

1.2. Other biological data

Summarised in Table 1.

1.3. Threats

1.3.1. Nesting sites

Threats at nesting beaches have been observed since the beginning of sea turtle monitoring and conservation work in 1996 at St. Martin's Island. The illegal take of eggs was the major threat before conservation activities, especially in the Teknaf area [5-12,15,16,22,25,30]. *Casuarina* plantations at nesting beaches alter beach morphology [22]. Beach seine fishing during high tide at night endangers emerging nesting turtles at Sonadia Island and peninsular beaches [22,30,32]. Tourism development and Marine Drive (an 80km coastal road) construction has altered nesting habitat and disturbed turtles over the last 15 years at St. Martin's Island and peninsular beaches due to increased artificial lighting and human activity at night [5-12,15,16,22,25,30,38-44]. Dogs and Asian water monitors depredate turtle nests, even those relocated to hatcheries, and jackals have also been observed searching for nests [30]. Rocks that were stacked during the 1980s to form rockwalls to prevent tidal erosion have been gradually buried and now act as an obstacle for nesting turtle at St. Martin's Island [12]. Heavy siltation has occurred along the north and north-eastern coast of Sandwip Island and may have contributed to the decline of nesting green turtles from occasional records in 1985 [45-46].

1.3.2. Marine areas

The major threat to green sea turtles in Bangladesh waters is bycatch in drifting gill nets, bottom set gill nets, estuarine/marine set bag nets (ESBNs and MSBNs), and mechanised trawl nets. Increased awareness over the last 24 years has changed the attitude of offshore fishers and intentional killing of bycaught turtles due to superstition is now rare [5]. However, many bycatch turtles are still found as dead stranded animals at a later time. MSBNs and trawlers are primarily responsible for most of the bycatch. TED (Turtle Excluder Device) use became mandatory in 2006, but even with a gazetteer notification and legislation requiring TED use, the

devices are still not used by the mechanised trawl fleet [30]. There are >50,000 MSBNs in Bangladesh, each a small version of a passive trawl net and hence require TEDs to keep smaller cetaceans and sea turtles safe from bycatch. Juvenile and subadult green turtles are more frequently caught as bycatch, with subadults also trapped in beach seines at Sonadia Island, St. Martin's Island, and Teknaf peninsula [30]. However, gravid turtles are also found dead each year during monitoring for nesting turtles [28,30,32,38-44].

1.4. Conservation

Bangladesh Forest Department (BFD) is the sole authority for all wildlife in the country and all permits. Sea turtles were not included in the Bangladesh Wildlife Conservation Act 1973, although BFD and other officials assisted NGOs in their sea turtle conservation efforts. Sea turtles were finally included on the protected list of Bangladesh Wildlife (Preservation & Protection) Act in 2012. Briefly, the laws state that: *“No person may take, harass, harm, pursue, hunt, shoot, wound, kill, trap, capture or attempt to engage in any such conduct to sea turtles, turtle nests, and/or turtle eggs.” Any person who knowingly violates any provision of the ACT may be assessed civil penalties and/or up to a certain year imprisonment.*

The Bangladesh government enacted rules for mandatory TED use on all shrimping trawl net in Bangladesh marine waters with the Marine Fisheries Ordinance, 1983 (ordinance No. XXXV of 1983), section 55 BRDs (Rules 14 & 14a), SRO No. 330-Law/2006. Since 2006, TEDs have been mandatory for all trawl nets of vessels fishing in the marine waters of Bangladesh.

Although signatory to international agreements to protect sea turtles (Table 3), the Bangladesh government has no regular programme of sea turtle conservation. Limited government supported activities have been conducted from 2000-2008 under different projects. Sea turtle conservation at St. Martin's Island began in 1996 by NGO CARINAM and continued for 18 months[7,21]. The most comprehensive long-term monitoring and conservation project has been conducted by Marineline Alliance (MLA) since the 2004-05 season. During 2013-16, the MLA sea turtle programme explored all nesting areas in Bangladesh under a Bangladesh Forest Department Project (SRCWPP) funded by World Bank [30].

The organisation has continued the monitoring and conservation with administrative support and collaboration from the BFD and local and international support [22,30,32,40-44].

1.5. Research

Flipper tagging started in 2000 and is ongoing, with tags applied to turtles nesting along the entire coast [30]. Satellite tracking studies began in 2010 and is also ongoing along the south-central coast [30]. One nesting female and one subadult female have been tracked so far. The nesting female, satellite-tagged at Sonadia Island, travelled northward to the south-central coast, then the Sundarbans, and later spent weeks in the shallow habitats of Vitarkanika National Park in India, within the tributaries of Abul Kalam Island and Kanika Island. This turtle finally travelled to the shallow water of Myengu Island of Myanmar, where it remained in a very small area for more than one month (Figure-2a, 3) [31]. The sub-adult turtle tagged at Cox's Bazar travelled straight to the south-central coastal areas (Figure 2b). Additional tracking studies to determine migration pathways are required. Tissue sampling to understand population genetics is ongoing [44].

Fifteen permanent monitoring stations facilitate monitoring and conservation and provide a base for researchers and conservationists. Local community members, numbering 50-60, are regularly deployed for turtle observation and to ensure protection of nests and nesting turtles from predation and illegal take. Bycatch and stranding are monitored at all nesting beaches and at sea by offshore fishers. The captains of >2,200 artisanal fishing vessels along Cox's Bazar and the south-central coast have been trained to reduce bycatch and contribute data [30,32,40-44].

2. RMU: Olive ridley (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) – North-East Indian Ocean

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

2.1.1. Nesting sites

Olive ridley nests have been recorded on sandy beaches of the mainland and coastal Islands along the entire Bangladesh coast (Figure 1). Most nesting of olive ridley turtles occurs on the south-east coast, especially Sonadia Island, Cox's Bazar to Teknaf, and Haserchar. Other areas of importance on the south-east coast are: St. Martin's Island, Ladiarchar, Kutubdia Island, Gohira, and Sandwip Island. On

the south-central coast, important areas are: Nijhum Island, Sonarchar, Leburchar, and Lalkakrar char at Kuakata. Incidental nesting also occurs at Dublarchar, Mandarbaria, Egg Island, Jamtala-Kotka, Putney Island, and Dwipchar on the south-west coast of Bangladesh and the Sundarban mangrove coast (Table 1 and 2) [30,41,44].

2.1.2. Marine areas

Non-breeding olive ridley turtles spend much of their time in pelagic waters. Known foraging habitat for olive ridley turtles includes the south-central coast and Sundarbans coastline, as well as open ocean in which they forage during migration. Nesting Olive ridley turtles in Bangladesh use multiple migration corridors, which are not yet clearly defined. Nesting turtles tagged in Bangladesh have been tracked to waters off the states of Andhra Pradesh and Orissa in India. Mating olive ridley turtles can be observed within 2-3km of the Bangladesh coast from September-October annually [2,30-31].

2.2. Other biological data

See Table 1.

2.3. Threats

2.3.1. Nesting sites

Several liquefied natural gas (LNG) port terminal and coal-based power generation project works have been started by the Bangladesh government at Matarbari and Haserchar nesting beaches. In addition, Sonadia Island has been leased by the Government to Bangladesh Economic Zone Authority (BEZA) for tourism development. Therefore, these nesting hotspots are now under threat [20,39-41]. The Sundarban mangrove forest coastline is dynamic and erodes in multiyear cycles. During a 2018 survey, complete erosion was observed at Mandarbaria and Nilkomol area of Sundarban mangrove along south-west coast [41]. See also section 1.3.1.

2.3.2. Marine areas

Olive ridley sea turtles foraging and migrating along the Bangladesh coast are threatened by the >50,000 MSBN and other fisheries in Bangladesh waters from Cox's Bazar to the Sundarbans (Figure 4) [30,32,41]. See also section 1.3.2.

2.4. Conservation

Protection of eggs *in situ* and in hatcheries has resulted in a hatching success between 76-98% and release of >750,000 hatchlings since 1996 (30,30,38-44). See also section 1.4.

2.5. Research

Olive ridley turtles have been tagged with flipper tags as described in section 1.5 and passive integrated transponders (PIT tags). Satellite telemetry studies have shown different post-nesting migration pathways. Travel towards Orissa and Andhra Pradesh in India occurs over the continental shelf, with turtles remaining within 50-100km of the coast. Turtles may also move through open waters of the Bay of Bengal to the Indian east coast then south to the Chennai coast in India, or traverse the Bay of Bengal to Sri Lankan waters, with some further proceeding to the Lakshadweep Islands and Padam Island on the west coast of India in the Arabian Sea [30,31]. See also section 1.5.

3. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-East Indian Ocean

3.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

3.1.1. Nesting sites

No hawksbill sea turtles have been recorded nesting in Bangladesh since 1998. Prior to that, the only records were from St. Martin Island since regular monitoring in 1996 (Figure 1)[12,29-30].

3.1.2. Marine areas

Juvenile and sub-adult hawksbill turtles have been observed off the Teknaf peninsula, Cepotkhali, Shilkhali, and Sonadia Island [29-30].

3.2. Other biological data

n/a

3.3. Threats

3.3.1. Nesting sites

Curio item traders in Bangladesh previously tried to collect live or dead hawksbill turtles to make decorative showpieces, and such stuffed items were seen in shops of Cox's Bazar until 2000 [11]. See also section 1.3.

3.3.2. Marine areas

Juvenile hawksbill turtles observed in Bangladesh waters were entangled in ghost nets, rescued by fishers, then rehabilitated and released. The species is thought to be vulnerable to entanglement in beach seine nets and ghost-net because of the shape of its carapace [30].

3.4. Conservation

See also section 1.4.

4. RMU: Leatherback turtle (*Dermochelys coriacea*) – North-East Indian Ocean

4.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

4.1.1. Nesting sites

Community elders at St. Martin's Island remember leatherback turtles at the remote Badamgonia nesting site (see Figure 1 for location) before the 1970s [12].

4.1.2. Marine areas

The first record of a leatherback turtle in Bangladesh was a dead adult female found washed ashore at St. Martin's Island in 1997. No observations of live turtles in coastal waters have been reported since 2005, but 57 offshore fishers have seen the species at sea, 50-60kms south-west of St. Martin's Island. [30,38-44].

4.2. Other biological data

n/a

4.3. Threats

4.3.1. Nesting sites

n/a

4.3.2. Marine areas

n/a

4.4. Conservation

Fishers are trained in identification of the species so observations can be reported.

4.5. Research

See also sections 1.5 and 2.5.

Table 1. Characteristics of nesting marine turtles in Bangladesh.

RMU	<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>	
	CM-NEIO	Ref #	LO-NEIO	Ref #	EI-NEIO	Ref #	DC-NEIO	Ref #
Occurrence								
Nesting sites	Y	30,32,38-44	Y	30,32,38-44	N	12,30,32,38-44	N	30,32,38-44
Pelagic foraging grounds	Y	30,32,38-44	Y	30,32,38-44	Y	28,30,32,38-44	Y	30,32,38-44
Benthic foraging grounds	Y	30,32,38-44	Y	30,32,38-44	Y	28,30,32,38-44	N	30,32,38-44
Key Biological Data								
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	11.2 (2013-2020)	30,32,38-44	956.33 (2013-2020)	30,32,38-44	3(1998)	12	N	
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	10-13	30,32,38-44	896-1143	30,32,38-44	N/A		N	
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	N/A		7	30,32,38-44	N/A		N	
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	4	30,32,38-44	15	30,32,38-44	N/A		N	
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	5 (2013-2020)	30,32,38-44	531 (2013-2020)	30,32,38-44	N/A		N	
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	2 (2013-2020)	30,32,38-44	140 (2013-2020)	30,32,38-44	N/A		N	
Total length of nesting sites (km)	22	30,32,38-44	400	30,32,38-44	N/A		N	
Nesting females / yr	11.3	30,32,38-44	N/A		N/A		N	
Nests / female season (N)	N/A		N/A		N/A		N	
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	N/A		1 (1)	14	N/A		N	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	N/A		N/A		N/A		N	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot) (N)	N/A		N/A		N/A		N	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	N/A		N/A		N/A		N	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	91.5 CCL	12,22,30,32	58.7 CCL	12,22,30,32	N/A		138 CCL	12
Age at maturity (yrs)	N/A		N/A		N/A		N	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	122 (25)	30,32	114 (1,526)	30,32	N/A		N	
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	92.2% (61)	30,32,38-44	84.2% (5,759)	30,32,38-44	N/A		N	

RMU	<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>	
	CM-NEIO	Ref #	LO-NEIO	Ref #	EI-NEIO	Ref #	DC-NEIO	Ref #
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	N/A		N/A		N/A		N	
Trends								
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	Decreasing (2010-2020)	30,32,38-44	Stable (2001-2019)	30,32,38-44	Nil (1996-2019)	30,32,38-44	Nil (2001-2019)	30,32,38-44
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	N/A		Increasing (2014-19)	30,32,38-44	Increasing (2014-2019)	30,32,38-44	Decreasing (2013-19)	30,32,38-44
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	5.6 (1996-2001)	12	95.4 (1996-2001)	12	3 (1998)	12	1 (2000-2001)	12
Published Studies								
Growth rates	N		N		N		N	
Genetics	N		N		N		N	
Stocks defined by genetic markers	N		N		N		N	
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	Y	30,32	Y	30,32	N		N	
Survival rates	N		N		N		N	
Population dynamics	N		N		N		N	
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	Y	30,32	Y	30,32	N		N	
Capture-Mark-Recapture	Y	30,32	Y	30,32	Y	30,32	N	
Threats								
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y (DN,SN,LL)	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28,30-44	Y(DN,SN,II)	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28,30-44	Y (DN,SN)	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28,30-44	Y (DN,SN)	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28,30-44
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	Y (ST,FT)	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28,30-44	Y (ST,FT)	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28,30-44	Y (ST)	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28,30-44	Y (ST)	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28,30-44
Bycatch: quantified?	Y (DN,SN)	23,30,34-44	Y (DN,SN)	23,30,34-44	Y (DN,SN)	23,30,34-44	Y (DN,SN)	23,30,34-44
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44

RMU	<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>	
	CM-NEIO	Ref #	LO-NEIO	Ref #	EI-NEIO	Ref #	DC-NEIO	Ref #
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	N	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	N	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	N	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44
Take. Illegal take of eggs	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	N	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	N	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	N	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-41	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-41	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-41
Coastal Development. Photopollution	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	N/A		N/A		Y		Y	
Egg predation	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-45	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44
Pollution (debris, chemical)	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-46	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-46	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44
Pathogens	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44
Climate change	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44
Foraging habitat degradation	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44	Y	5-7,9-12,15-16,22-23,25,28-44
Other	N/A		N/A		N/A		N/A	
Long-Term Projects (>5yrs)								
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	Y (1996-Ongoing)	6-7,9,15-16,22,24,27,30,32,34,36,38-44	Y (1996- Ongoing)	6-7,9,15-16,22,24,27,30,32,34,36,38-44	Y (1996- Ongoing)	6-7,9,15-16,22,24,27,30,32,34,36,38-44	Y (1996- Ongoing)	6-7,9,15-16,22,24,27,30,32,34,36,38-44
Number of index nesting sites	4	30,32	15	6-7,9,15-16,22,24,27,30,32,34,36,38-44	1	30,32	1	30,32
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	2 (2010-Present)	6,7,9,15,16,22,24,27,30,32,34,36,39,44	2 (2010-Present)	6,7,9,15,16,22,24,27,30,32,34,36,39,44	2 (2010-Present)	6,7,9,15,16,22,24,27,30,32,34,36,39,44	2 (2010-Present)	6,7,9,15,16,22,24,27,30,32,34,36,39,44

RMU	<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>	
	CM-NEIO	Ref #	LO-NEIO	Ref #	EI-NEIO	Ref #	DC-NEIO	Ref #
Conservation								
Protection under national law	Y	30,32	Y	30,32	Y	30,32,38-44	Y	30,32,38-44
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	4 (90%)	30,32	11 (95%)	30,32	1 (95%)	30,32,38-44	1 (95%)	30,32,38-44
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	N/A		N/A		N/A		N/A	
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	1 (2004-Ongoing)	30,32	1 (2004-ongoing)		1 (2004-ongoing)	6,7,9,15,16,22,24,27,30,32,34,36,39,44	1 (2004-ongoing)	6,7,9,15,16,22,24,27,30,32,34,36,39,44
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	Y	6,7,9,15,16,22,24,27,30,32,34,36,39,44	Y	6,7,9,15,16,22,24,27,30,32,34,36,39,44	Y	30,32,38-44	Y	30,32,38-44
Hatcheries	Y	6,7,9,15,16,22,24,27,30,32,34,36,39,44	Y	6,7,9,15,16,22,24,27,30,32,34,36,39,44	Y	30,32,38-44	Y	30,32,38-44
Head-starting	Y	38-44	Y	38-44	Y	38-44	Y	38-44
By-catch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	N		N		N		N	
By-catch: onboard best practices	Y	23,30,34-44	Y	23,30,34-44	Y	23,30,34-441a	Y	23,30,34-441a
By-catch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	Y	30,32	Y	30,32	Y	30,32	Y	30,32
Other	Y	30,32	Y	30,32	Y	30,32,38-44	Y	30,32,38-44

Table 2. RMU Index nesting beaches of sea turtles in Bangladesh.

RMU Nesting Beach Name	Index Site	Nests/yr: Recent Average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: Recent Average (range of years)	Western Limit		Eastern Limit		Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Long	Lat	Long	Lat	Long	Lat					
CM-NEIO														
St. Martin's Island	Y	11.25 (1996-2020)	9.23 (1996-2020)					92.32262	20.608516	5	100	6,7,9,11,12,16	1	A,B
Cox's Bazar-Teknaf Peninsula	Y	2.1 (2004-2013)	1 (2004-2013)	92.34526	20.73198	91.94401	21.45881			25	80	30,32	1,2	A,B
Teknaf Peninsula	Y	2.1 (2013-2020)	1 (2013-2020)	92.34526	20.73198	91.94401	21.45881			98	100	30,32,38-44	1	A,B
Sonadia Island	Y	3.1 (2004-2020)	2 (2004-2020)					91.872059	21.489034	13	100	20-23, 30,32,38-44	1	A,B
Haserchar, Dholghata	Y	3.1 (2013-2020)	3 (2013-2020)					91.84877	21.6719	6	100	30,32, 40-44	1	A,B
LO-NEIO														
St. Martin's Island	Y	82.8 (1996-2020)	33.0 (1996-2020)					92.32262	20.608516	5	100	6-7,9,11-12,16,30,32,38-44	1	A,B
Cox's Bazar-Teknaf Peninsula	Y	88.9 (2004-2013)	23.9 (2004-2013)	92.34526	20.73198	91.94401	21.45881			25	80	30	1,2	A,B
Teknaf Peninsula	Y	283.7 (2013-2020)	65 (2013-2020)	92.34526	20.73198	91.94401	21.45881			98	100	30,32	1	A,B
Sonadia Island	Y	215.1 (2004-2020)	35.2 (2004-2020)					91.872059	21.489034	13	100	20-23, 30,32,38-44	1,2	A,B
Kaladia, Laldia	Y	5 (2013-2020)	3 (2013-2020)					91.852421	21.586081	6	50	30,32,38-44	1,3	A,B
Haserchar, Dholghata	Y	55.3 (2013-2020)	14.7 (2013-2020)					91.84877	21.67190 -	6	100	30,32,38-44	1,4	A,B
Matarbari	N	12.7 (2013-2020)	4.3 (2013-2020)					91.876649	21.724694	4	100	30,32,38-44	1,5	A,B
Kutubdia	N	14.3 (2013-2020)	6.2 (2013-2020)					91.837074	21.847621	5	100	30,32,38-44	1,6	A,B

RMU Nesting Beach Name	Index Site	Nests/yr: Recent Average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: Recent Average (range of years)	Western Limit		Eastern Limit		Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Long	Lat	Long	Lat	Long	Lat					
Bashkhali	N	2.0 (2013-2020)	1 (2013-2020)					91.870319	22.005259	2	50	30,32,38-44	1,7	A,B
Gohira	N	2.7 (2013-2020)	1 (2013-2020)					91.843283	22.118190,	3	50	30,32,38-44	1,8	A,B
Kuakata	Y	8.7 (2013-2020)	4.2 (2013-2020)					90.141330°	21.795939	5	80	30,32,38-44	1,10	A,B
Sonar Char	N	9.3 (2013-2020)	4.2 (2013-2020)					90.380613	21.838968	2	30	30,32,38-44	1,11	B
Dimer Char	N	4 (1991)						89.858962	21.826689,		5 obs	40-46	2	F
Dublar Char	N	3 (1994)						89.571103	21.721580,	1	5 obs	40-44	2	F
Mandarbaria Beach	N	3 (2003)						89.25795	21.658968,	1	1 obs	40-44,44	2	F
EI-NEIO														
St. Martin's Island	Y	3 (1998-1999)						92.32262	20.608516	5	100	12	1	A
DC-NEIO														
St. Martin's Island	Y	1 (2000-01)						92.32262	20.608516	5	100	12	1	A

Table 3. International conventions signed by Bangladesh in relation to marine turtle conservation.

Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance Measured and Reported	Species	Conservation Actions	Relevance to Marine Turtle
Convention on International Trade in Endangered Species of Flora & Fauna (CITES, Washington, 1973)	1981 Ratified in 1982	Y	Y	All marine turtle species.	Regulating international trade of different species of threatened animals. forbids trade of these species in all all places of the country	All species of marine turtles are listed in appendix I which forbids trade of these species in all signatory countries except in exceptional circumstances. In order to be legally binding, each signatory country must adopt national legislation under the framework established by CITES.
United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (UNFCCC), New York	1992	Y	Y	All marine turtle species.	The National Adaptation Programme of Action (NAPA) is prepared by the MOEF, Bangladesh as a response to the decision of the Seventh Session of the Conference of the Parties (COP7) of the UNFCCC.	Preventing climate change leading to warmer seas and reclamation of turtle foraging/mating habitat as well as rising of sea level leading to reclamation of turtle nesting grounds.
Convention on the Conservation of Migratory Species of Wild Animals (CMS, Bonn 1979)	2000	Y	Y	All marine turtle species.	Aims to conserve terrestrial, aquatic and avian migratory species throughout their range. Includes protection of all turtles and their nesting and foraging habitats	All species of marine turtles are listed in Appendix 1 (listing migratory species threatened with extinction) and Appendix 2 (migratory species for which conservation status would benefit from international cooperation).
Indian Ocean South East Asian Memoranda of Understanding (MoU) on Marine turtles	2004	Y	Y	All marine turtle species.	The MoU is designed to facilitate national level and transboundary actions that will lead to the conservation of turtle populations and their habitat	The MoU is designed to facilitate national level and transboundary actions that will lead to the conservation of turtle populations and their habitat
Convention on Biological Diversity (CBD, Rio 1992)	1992 Ratified in 1994	Y	Y	All marine turtle species.	Aiming at conserving biodiversity in signatory countries, promoting sustainable use of resources and fair sharing of benefits from genetic resources.	Internationally binding treaty aiming at conserving biodiversity in signatory countries, promoting sustainable use of resources and fair sharing of benefits from genetic resources.
United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea (UNCLOS, Montego Bay 1972)	1984	Y	Y	All marine turtle species.	The Public Authority for Agriculture and Fisheries applies a non-consumption of sea turtle meat-eggs policy, a combination of CITES and UNCLOS	

Table 4. Current and past marine turtle projects in Bangladesh.

#	RMU	Region / Location	Project Name or descriptive title	Key words	Start Date	End Date	Leading Organisation	Public Private	Reports / Information Material	Primary Contact (name and email)	Nest Data	Flipper Tagging	Remote Tracking
T4.1	CM-NEIO LO-NEIO EI-NEIO	St. Martin Island, Cox Bazar	Marine turtle project at St. Martin Island	Nesting survey & Conservation	1996	1998	CARINAM	Private	12, 40,41	SMA Rashid carinam.bangladesh@gmail.com	Y	N	N
T4.2	CM-NEIO LO-NEIO EI-NEIO	St. Martin Island, Cox Bazar	St. Martin Pilot Project, NCSIP-1, MOEF	Nesting survey, Conservation Flipper Tagging	2000	2001	MOEF NCSIP-1	Public	9	MOEF (M. Z. Islam worked as Project Officer)	Y	Y	N
T4.3	CM-NEIO LO-NEIO EI-NEIO	St. Martin, Cox Bazar	St. Martin Project, MOEF	Nesting survey and Conservation	2001	2005	MOEF	Public	16	MOEF (M. Z. Islam was in charge of Turtle activity)	Y	Y	N
T4.4	CM-NEIO LO-NEIO EI-NEIO	St. Martin, Part of Cox Bazar Teknaf Peninsula, Sonadia Island	Sea turtle Monitoring & Conservation along the Coast of Cox's Bazar, Bangladesh.	Nesting survey, conservation, education & awareness program	2004	2014	Marinelife Alliance	Private	www.seaturtlebd.org	M. Zahirul Islam (marinelife.al@gmail.com)	Y	Y	N
T4.5	CM-NEIO LO-NEIO EI-NEIO	St. Martin, Teknaf- Cox Bazar, Sonadia; South Central coast, BOB	Community based sea turtle conservation project in Cox's Bazar,	Monitoring, conservation, bycatch training, Satellite tracking, flipper & PIT tagging	2013	Ongoing	Marinelife Alliance	Private	www.seaturtlebd.org	M. Zahirul Islam (marinelife.al@gmail.com)	Y	Y	N
T4.6	CM-NEIO LO-NEIO EI-NEIO	St. Martin, Teknaf- Cox Bazar, Sonadia; South Central coast, BOB	Conservation of Sea Turtle in Bangladesh Coastal & Marine Territory	Nest monitoring, conservation, bycatch training, Sat tracking, tagging	2013	Ongoing	Marinelife Alliance	Private	www.seaturtlebd.org	M. Zahirul Islam (marinelife.al@gmail.com)	Y	Y	Y



Figure 1. Known nesting sites for sea turtles in Bangladesh.

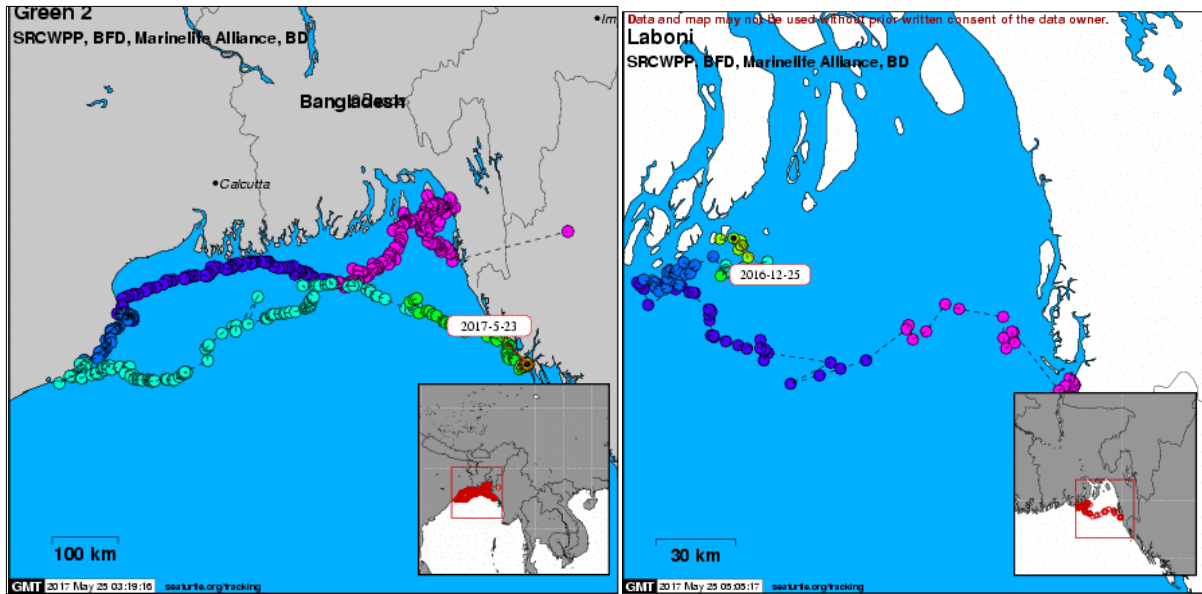


Figure 2. The migration routes and foraging areas of green turtles, nesting adult at left (a) and subadult at right (b).



Figure 3. The foraging habitat of a post-nesting green turtle tagged in Bangladesh. The area is near Sittwe, Myanmar, and is heavily used for fishing.

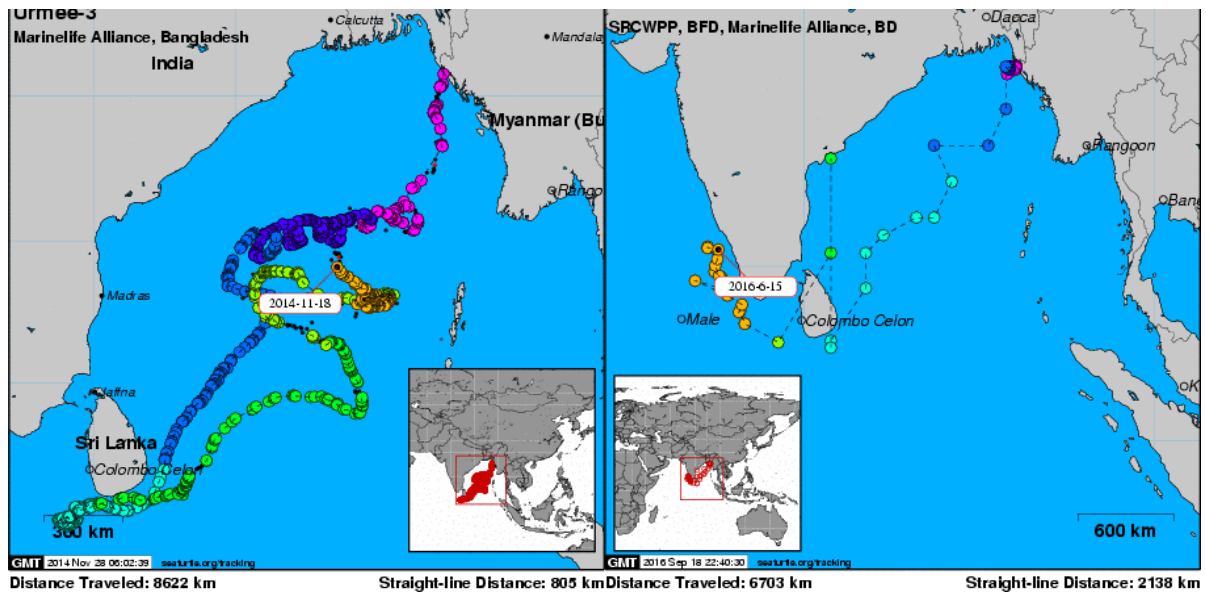


Figure 4. The post-nesting migration and potential foraging habitat of two post-nesting olive ridley turtles tagged in Bangladesh.

References

Full Reference

- 1 Ahmed, B., Huda, K.M.N. and Asmat, G.S.M. (1986). The Breeding of the Olive Ridley. *Lepidochelys olivacea* Eschscholtz at St. Martin Island, Bangladesh. *Bangladesh Journal of Zoology* 14:59–68.
- 2 Ehsan, M.F., Islam, M.Z., Marshal, R and Foysal, M. (2012). First Sea Turtle Satellite Tracking in Bangladesh. In: *Proceedings of the 31st Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comps. Jones, T.T. and Wallace, B.P.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NOAA NMFS-SEFSC-631.
- 3 Ehsan, M.F., Islam, M. Z. and Rahman, A.R. (2013). Launch of Sea Turtle Website for Bangladesh, Marinelife Alliance, Bangladesh. In: *Proceedings of the 30th Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comps. Blumenthal, J., Panagopoulou, A. and Rees, A.F.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NMFS-SEFSC-640.
- 4 Groombridge, B. and Luxmoore, R.A. (1989). *The Green and Hawksbill Turtle (Reptilia: Cheloniidae): World Status, Exploitation & Trade*. Lausanne, Switzerland: Secretariat of the Convention on International Trade in Endangered Species of Wild Fauna & Flora.
- 5 Islam, M.Z. (1998). *Threats to Sea Turtle Population in Bangladesh*. MarineLife Alliance. Unpublished Report.
- 6 Islam, M.Z. (1999). Conservation of Nesting Sea Turtles in the Southeastern Coastal Areas of Bangladesh. *2nd ASEAN Symposium and Workshop on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation, Kotakinabalu, Sabah, Malaysia, 15-17 July 1999*. Unpublished.
- 7 Islam, M.Z., Islam, M.S. and Rashid, S.M.A. (1999). Marine Turtle Conservation Program in St. Martin Island, Bangladesh by CARINAM: A Brief Review. *Tigerpaper* 26:17–28.
- 8 Islam, M.Z. (1999). *Nesting Marine Turtle on the Beaches of St. Martin Island, Bangladesh*. Sea turtle Conservation Network, MarineLife Alliance. Unpublished Report.
- 9 Islam, M.Z. (2001). *Final Report: St. Martin's Pilot Project*. July 2001. National Conservation Strategy Implementation Project-1, MOEF/NORAD. Unpublished Report.
- 10 Islam, M.Z. (2001). *Sea Turtles Nesting and Beach Status at Mobeshkhali and Sonadia Area Rapid Survey*. MarineLife Alliance. Unpublished Report.
- 11 Islam, M.Z. (2001). Notes on Trade of Sea Turtle Products in Bangladesh. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 94:10.

- 12 Islam, M.Z. (2002). Marine Turtle Nesting at St. Martin Island, Bangladesh. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 96:19–22.
- 13 Islam, M.Z. (2002). Impact of Coastal Development on Sea Turtles at St. Martin's Island and Cox's Bazar Coast, Bangladesh. MarineLife Alliance. Unpublished Report.
- 14 Islam, M.Z. (2003). Tagging of Sea Turtles, Bangladesh. In: *Proceedings of the 23rd Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comp. Pilcher, N.J.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NMFS-SEFSC-536.
- 15 Islam, M.Z. (2003). Sea Turtle Conservation Activity in St. Martin's Island Bangladesh. In: *Proceedings of the 23rd Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comp. Pilcher, N.J.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NMFS-SEFSC-536.
- 16 Islam, M.Z. (2004). *Sea Turtle Conservation Activity, St. Martin's Project, Final Report, September 2004. Ministry of Environment & Forest: Study Period: July 2001 – June 2004.* MarineLife Alliance. Unpublished Report.
- 17 Islam, M.Z. (2006). *Wildlife Report, 2005. Coastal and Wetland Biodiversity Management Project.* DOE/MOEF. Unpublished Report.
- 18 Islam, M.Z. (2006). Status of Leatherback in Bangladesh. In: *Assessment of the Conservation Status of the Leatherback Turtles in the Indian Ocean and South-East Asia* (comps. Hamann, M., Limpus, C.J., Hughes, G., Mortimer, J. and Pilcher, N.J.). Bangkok, Thailand: IOSEA Marine Turtle MoU Secretariat. Pp. 24–30.
- 19 Islam, M.Z. (2009). Marine Conservation Initiative Along the Coast of Cox's Bazar, Bangladesh. *1st International Marine Conservation Congress (IMCC), George Mason University, Washington DC, USA, 20-24 May 2009.* Unpublished
- 20 Islam, M.Z. (2009). *Bangladesh's Proposed Deep-sea Port at Sonadia Island: Another Alarm Bell Rings in South Asia. Profile of the Month, Dec 2009.* Available at: IOSEA website.
www.ioseaturtles.org/pom_detail.php?id=93
- 21 Rashid, S.M.A. and Islam, M.Z. (1999). Establishing Marine Turtle Hatchery in Saint Martin Island, Bangladesh. In: *Proceedings of the 4th Asia-Pacific NGOs Environmental Conference, 26-27 November 1998, Singapore.* Singapore: Department of Biological Sciences, National University of Singapore. Pp. 255–264.
- 22 Islam, M.Z. Ehsan, M.F. and Rahman, M. M. (2011). Marine Turtle Nesting at Sonadia Island, Bangladesh. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 130:19–22.

- 23 Islam, M.Z., Ehsan, M.F. and Foysal, M. (2012). Bycatch Study and Mitigation Activity in Coastal and Marine Waters of Bangladesh. In: *Proceedings of the 31st Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comps. Jones, T.T. and Wallace, B.P.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NOAA NMFS-SEFSC-631.
- 24 Islam, M.Z., Ehsan, M.F. and Chakrabarti, S. (2012). Efforts of Sea Turtle Conservation and Research in Bangladesh by Marinelif e Alliance. In: *Proceedings of the 31st Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comps. Jones, T. and Wallace, B.P.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NOAA NMFS-SEFSC-631.
- 25 Islam, M.Z., 2012. Threats to Sea Turtles in Bangladesh Coastal and Marine Waters, Marinelif e Alliance, Bangladesh. In: *Proceedings of the 29th Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comps. Belskis, L., Frick, M., Panagopoulou, A., Rees, A.F. and Williams, K.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NOAA NMFS-SEFSC-630.
- 27 Islam, M.Z., Rahman, A. and Rahman, M.M. (2013). Sea Turtle Conservation and Research Effort in Bangladesh by Marinelif e Alliance, Bangladesh. In: *Proceedings of the 30th Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comps. Blumenthal, J., Panagopoulou, A. and Rees, A.F.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NMFS-SEFSC-640.
- 28 Islam, M.Z. (2013). Bycatch Intensity of Sea Turtles in the Marine Waters of Bangladesh. In: *Proceedings of the 33rd Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comps. Tucker, T., Belskis, L., Panagopoulou, A., Rees, A.F., Williams, K., LeRoux, R. and Stewart, K.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NOAA NMFS-SEFSC-645.
- 29 Islam, M.Z. (2014). *Hawksbill Stranding Record at Cox's Bazar Coast, Bangladesh. Bycatch and Stranding Sea Turtle Observation Report, Marinelif e Alliance*. Unpublished Report.
- 30 Islam, M.Z., Leonardo, A., and Ehsan, M.F. (2016). *Conservation of Sea Turtle along Bangladesh Coastal and Marine Territory. Report to Bangladesh Forest Department, The World Bank, Dhaka, Bangladesh*. Unpublished Report.
- 31 Islam, M.Z. (2018). *Report on Sea turtle Satellite Tagging in Bangladesh, Marinelif e Alliance*. Unpublished Report.
- 32 Islam, M.Z., Leonardo, A. and Ehsan, M.F. (2019). *Sea Turtle Nesting and Conservation Status in Bangladesh during 1996–2019*. Marinelif e Alliance. Unpublished Report.
- 33 Islam, M.Z. (2019). *Report on Marine Megafauna Bycatch Reduction Effort in Bangladesh Marine Territory. Marinelif e Alliance, Period 2005–2019*. Unpublished Report.

- 34 MarineLife Alliance. (2003). *Records of Sea Turtle in Cox's Bazar Coast, Bangladesh, MarineLife Alliance*. Unpublished Report.
- 35 MarineLife Alliance, (2006). *Final Report: IOSEA, Sea Turtle Campaign in Bangladesh, June 06 – March 07*. Available at: www.marinelifealliance.org
- 36 MarineLife Alliance. (2007). *Final Report: Sea Turtle Monitoring & Conservation Along the Coast of Cox's Bazar, Bangladesh, 2006–2007*. Available at: www.marinelifealliance.org
- 37 MarineLife Alliance. (2009). *Marine Set Bag Net (MSBN) Bycatch Report. Draft Technical Report. Bycatch Study Program, 2007-09*. Unpublished Report.
- 38 MarineLife Alliance. (2010). *Sea Turtle Monitoring and Conservation Report, South East Coast, Bangladesh (2009–2010)*. Available at: www.marinelifealliance.org
- 39 MarineLife Alliance. (2012). *Marine Megafauna Bycatch Reduction Effort in Bangladesh Marine Territory. Period 2011-12*. Available at: www.marinelifealliance.org
- 40 MarineLife Alliance. (2015). *Annual Report: Community Based Sea Turtle Restoration Program in Bangladesh, Period 2014-15. Sea Turtle Program-Bangladesh, MarineLife Alliance, 2015*. Available at: www.marinelifealliance.org
- 41 MarineLife Alliance. (2016). *Annual Report: Community Based Sea Turtle Restoration Program in Bangladesh, Period 2015-16. Sea Turtle Program-Bangladesh, MarineLife Alliance, 2016*. Available at: www.marinelifealliance.org
- 42 MarineLife Alliance. (2017). *Annual Report: Community Based Sea Turtle Restoration Program in Bangladesh, Period 2016-17. Sea Turtle Program-Bangladesh, MarineLife Alliance, 2017*. Available at: www.marinelifealliance.org
- 43 MarineLife Alliance. (2018). *Annual Report: Community Based Sea Turtle Restoration Program in Bangladesh, Period 2017-18. Sea Turtle Program-Bangladesh, MarineLife Alliance, 2018*. Available at: www.marinelifealliance.org
- 44 MarineLife Alliance. (2019). *Annual Report: Community Based Sea Turtle Restoration Program in Bangladesh, Period 2018-19. Sea Turtle Program-Bangladesh, MarineLife Alliance, 2019*. Available at: www.marinelifealliance.org
- 45 Rashid, S.M.A. and Islam, M.Z. (2005). Conservation and Research on Marine Turtles in Bangladesh. In: *Sea Turtles of the Indian Subcontinent*.

- (eds. Shanker, K. and Chowdury, B.C.). Dehradun, India. Wildlife Institute of India. Pp. 200–216.
- 46 Rashid, S.M.A. (1997). *Bangladesh National Report for the Northern Indian Ocean Sea Turtle Workshop and Strategic Planning, 13–18, Jan 1997. Bhubaneswar, India.* Available at: www.marinelifealliance.org

Djibouti

Phillott A.D.¹, Nair N.S.² & Rees A.F.³

¹FLAME University, Pune, Maharashtra, India, andrea.phillott@gmail.com

²FLAME University, Pune, Maharashtra, India, inidhinair@gmail.com

³University of Exeter, Penryn, UK, alanfrees@gmail.com

Introduction

Four species of sea turtle have been recorded in Djiboutian waters. Green (*Chelonia mydas*) and hawksbill (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) sea turtles are more frequently observed and have a low-density nesting population; these two species are further detailed below. Foraging loggerhead (*Caretta caretta*) and leatherback (*Dermochelys coriacea*) sea turtles are identified from solitary or very infrequent records and are only summarised briefly in the following text.

1. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

1.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

1.1.1. Nesting sites

Green turtles appear to be the most common nesting species of sea turtle in Djibouti; however, the only available population estimate is ~100 in 2003 (Table 1; [1,5]).

1.1.2. Marine areas

There are limited records of in-water green turtles, but these include green turtles tagged in Sri Lanka [1,3], Oman and Yemen [3]. No data on distribution, abundance or trends is available.

1.2. Other biological data

There is a lack of biological data on this species (Table 1).

1.3. Threats

1.3.1. Nesting sites

Threats on nesting beaches include the take of sea turtles and their eggs, habitat degradation due to coastal development, litter, photopollution and noise pollution (Table 1; [3,4,6]).

1.3.2. Marine areas

Artisanal fisheries are considered the greatest threat to foraging sea turtles in Djibouti (Table 1; [3]). Stuffed turtles were previously reported as widely available and openly sold in 2000 [9].

1.4. Conservation

Turtles are afforded legal protection under several international and national regulations in Djibouti (Table 3) and in several Marine Protected Areas [5,8].

1.5. Research

No research on the biology or ecology of sea turtles, assessment of threats to turtles or their habitats in Djibouti is published or available online.

2. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-West Indian Ocean

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

2.1.1. Nesting sites

Hawksbill turtles are reported to nest in Djibouti (Table 1; [3,5]); however, there are no records of distribution, abundance or trends.

2.1.2. Marine areas

No data on the distribution or abundance of hawksbill turtles in Djiboutian waters is available (Table 1).

2.2. Other biological data

There is a lack of biological data on this species (Table 1).

2.3. Threats

2.3.1. Nesting sites

See section 1.3.1.

2.3.2. Marine areas

See section 1.3.2.

2.4. Conservation

See section 1.4.

2.5. Research

See section 1.5.

3. Other Species

Loggerhead (*Caretta caretta*) and leatherback (*Dermochelys coriacea*) sea turtles have been occasionally observed in Djibouti [1,5,10]. No nesting activity of either of these species has been reported. Further, no information about their biology or ecology is available.

Table 1. Biological and conservation information about sea turtle Regional Management Units in Djibouti.

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-U	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Occurrence								
Nesting sites	N		Y	1,5	N		Y	3,5
Pelagic foraging grounds	N		N		Y	1	N	
Benthic foraging grounds	Y	1,5	Y	1,5	N		Y	5,6
Key biological data								
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	n/a		~100	5	n/a		n/a	n/a
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Total length of nesting sites (km)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Nesting females / yr	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Nests / female season (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-U	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Trends								
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Published studies								
Growth rates	N		N		N		N	N
Genetics	N		N		N		N	N
Stocks defined by genetic markers	N		N		N		N	N
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	N		N		N		N	N
Survival rates	N		N		N		N	N
Population dynamics	N		N		N		N	N
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	N		N		N		N	N
Capture-Mark-Recapture	N		N		N		N	N
Threats								
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y	1,6	Y	1,6,9	Y	1,6	Y	1,6,9
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: quantified?	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	Y	4	Y	4	Y	4	Y	4,7

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-U	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Take. Illegal take of eggs	n/a		Y	4	n/a		Y	4
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	n/a		Y	6	n/a		n/a	
Coastal Development. Photopollution	Y	3	Y	3	Y	3	Y	3
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Egg predation	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Pollution (debris, chemical)	n/a		Y	6	n/a		n/a	
Pathogens	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Climate change	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Foraging habitat degradation	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Other	n/a		Y	6	n/a		n/a	
Long-term projects (>5yrs)								
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Number of index nesting sites	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Conservation								
Protection under national law	Y	2	Y	2	Y	2	Y	2
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	2	5,8	2	5,8	2	5,8	2	5,8
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Hatcheries	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Head-starting	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-U	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Bycatch: onboard best practices	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Other	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	

Table 2. Sea turtle nesting beaches in Djibouti.

RMU/ Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
CM-NWIO								
Maskali Is	n/a	n/a	n/a	n/a	n/a	1,5	2	n/a
Moucha Is	n/a	n/a	n/a	n/a	n/a	1,5	2	n/a
Ras Siyyan	n/a	n/a	n/a	n/a	n/a	5	2	n/a
Sept Freres Is.	n/a	n/a	n/a	n/a	n/a	5	2	n/a
EI-NWIO								
Ras Siyyan	n/a	n/a	n/a	n/a	n/a	1,5	2	n/a
Sept Freres Is.	n/a	n/a	n/a	n/a	n/a	1,5	2	n/a
Unknown Species								
Il de l'Est	n/a	n/a	n/a	n/a	n/a	9	2	n/a
Grand Isle	n/a	n/a	n/a	n/a	n/a	9	2	n/a

Table 3. International conventions protecting sea turtles and signed by Djibouti.

International Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions
Marine Fishery Administration Law for the Red Sea State	Y	n/a	n/a	All	n/a
African onvention on the Conservation of Nature and Natural Resources	Y	n/a	n/a	All	n/a
CITES	Accession	n/a	n/a	All	n/a
CMS	Y	n/a	n/a	All	n/a
CBD	Accession	n/a	n/a	All	n/a
RAMSAR	Y	n/a	n/a	All	n/a
Jeddah	Y	n/a	n/a	All	n/a
UNCLOS	Y	n/a	n/a	All	n/a
National Conventions					
Decree 80-62/PR/MCTT 25th May 1980	Y	n/a	n/a	All	n/a
Fishery Laws	Y	n/a	n/a	All	n/a

References

- # Full reference
- 1 Al-Mansi, A., Nasser, N.A. and Aden, A. (2003). *The Marine Turtles in the Republic of Djibouti: Their Biology and Conservation*. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: PERSGA. In [2].
 - 2 Mancini, A., Elsadek, I. and Alawany, M. (2015). Marine Turtles of the Red Sea. In: *The Red Sea-The Formation, Morphology, Oceanography and Environment of a Young Ocean Basin* (eds. Rasul, N. and Stewart, I.). Berlin, Germany: Springer-Verlag. Pp. 551–565.
 - 3 PERSGA. (2004). *Regional Action Plan for the Conservation of Marine Turtles and their Habitats in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden*. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: PERSGA
 - 4 Hariri, K.I., Nichols, P., Krupp, F., Mishrigi, S., Barrania, A., Ali, A.F. and Kedidi, S.M. (2000). *Status of the Living Marine Resources in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden Region and their Management*. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: PERSGA.
 - 5 PERSGA. (2003). *Status of Marine Turtles in the Republic of Djibouti*. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: PERSGA. In [3]
 - 6 PERSGA. (2003). *Survey of Habitats in Djibouti and Plans for Their Protection*. PERSGA Technical Series. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: PERSGA.
 - 7 Frazier, J. (1980). Exploitation of Marine Turtles in the Indian Ocean. *Human Ecology* 8:329–370.
 - 8 Klaus R. 2015. Coral Reefs and Communities of the Central and Southern Red Sea (Sudan, Eritrea, Djibouti, and Yemen). In: *The Red Sea-The Formation, Morphology, Oceanography and Environment of a Young Ocean Basin*. (eds. Rasul, N. and Stewart, I.). Berlin, Germany: Springer-Verlag. Pp. 409–451.
 - 9 Barker, N., Galal, N. and Klaus, R. (2002). Survey of the Proposed Marine Protected Area at Iles des Sept Frères and Ras Siyyan, Djibouti. *PERSGA SAP* 1–65.
 - 10 Boldrocchi, G., Schmidt, J.V. and Robinson, D.P. (2021). First Documented Record of the Leatherback Turtle (*Dermochelys coriacea*) from Djibouti Waters. *Marine Biodiversity Records* 14:3.

Egypt

Mancini A.¹, Elsadek I.² & Hanafy M.^{3,4}

¹Grupo Tortuguero de las Californias AC, La Paz, Mexico, agnese.mancini01@gmail.com

²Red Sea Protectorates, Egyptian Environmental Affairs, Hurghada, Egypt, ielsadek@gmail.com

³Hurghada Environmental Protection and Conservation Association, Hurghada, Egypt, mhanafy@ghalwash.com

⁴Suez Canal University, Department of Marine Biology, Ismailia, Egypt

1. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

1.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

1.1.1. Nesting sites

Green turtles are widely distributed along the Egyptian Red Sea coast (low level, sporadic nesting activities) and on most islands [1,2,4,5,6]. Fourteen beaches have been identified as being of high value for green turtle nesting activities [1], but regular monitoring has occurred only at three sites: Zabargad Is., Ras Bagdai and Um El-Abas.

Zabargad Is. has been monitored almost annually from 2001 to 2015 and is considered the most important nesting site for green turtles in Egypt, if not the Red Sea (*Editors' Note: See also chapter on Saudi Arabia*), with approximately 500-600 nests recorded every year [1,2,4,7] (Figure 1, Table 1). Ras Bagdadi and Um El-Abas have been monitored annually from 2001 to 2008, with respectively an average of 19.3 and 16.3 nests on each site.

The three sites occur within the boundaries of the Red Sea Protectorates [1], so they are all protected however some poaching of nests has been observed (estimated 0-10%; Mancini and Elsadek, pers. obs.).

1.1.2. Marine areas

For green turtles, at least five important feeding grounds have been identified [3,8,9,10] and approximately 157 sites were monitored by a citizen science project between 2011 and 2015 [3,13] (Figure 2).

1.2. Other biological data

Little information is available on genetics of green turtles in the Egyptian Red Sea as only one study has been conducted [10]. In the study, samples from 11 green turtles nesting on Zabargad Is. were analyzed and showed similarities with the Saudi Arabian Red Sea populations.

Four adult nesting females were tagged with satellite tags in 2010, which demonstrated migrations in all directions: north towards Hurghada and Sharm El-Sheik, south towards Eritrea, west towards the Egyptian coastline and around Zabargad Is. [11]. Flipper tagging data have shown that green turtles nesting on the Saudi Arabian coast (Ras Baridi) use foraging grounds on the Egyptian side after the nesting season (Mancini, unpubl.).

1.3. Threats

1.3.1. Nesting sites

No study exists in Egypt quantifying the impact of threats to nesting grounds; nevertheless, previous surveys and studies have shown that eggs are occasionally subject to illegal take by people living along the coast and fisher-folk with access to remote islands and predated by feral dogs and wildlife [7]. Intensified traffic on roads close to the shoreline and therefore to nesting sites is also a cause of concern (Hanafy, unpubl.).

A recent publication showed that nesting sites for green and hawksbill turtles in the Egyptian Red Sea might be exceeding the pivotal temperature during the peak of the season, therefore suggesting feminization of hatchlings [15].

1.3.2. Marine areas

Main threats to marine turtles in marine areas are: illegal directed harvest for sale (there are reports of turtles being caught for sale to tourists or for the Asian market where powder obtained from carapaces and bones is used as medicine (Elsadek and Mancini, unpubl.) and consumption [4,7]; bycatch [7,12]; pollution (including oil spills and marine debris) [2,7]; harassment (Montagna, pers. comm.); and boat strikes (reports of turtles with broken carapaces have been shared through a citizen science platform; Montagna, Mancini and Taher, unpubl.) [7, 9].

1.4. Conservation

In Egypt, marine turtles and their most commonly used habitats are protected by many national laws and decrees, but the most important is Law 4/1994 then modified by Law 9/2009 on the Environment, which states in article 28 that “It is forbidden to hunt, kill, or catch the species of wild birds and animals determined in the executive regulations of this Law or to possess, transport, circulate with, sell or offer to sell such birds and animals either dead or alive”. The law includes marine turtles and other species mentioned in international conventions for which Egypt is a signatory country (see Table 3 for a non-exhaustive list) [7].

As marine turtles are protected by law, the Egyptian Environmental Affairs Agency (EEAA) and local NGOs like the Hurghada Environmental Protection and Conservation Association (HEPCA) are working towards enforcing the existing law, nevertheless the area to monitor is extensive and the enforcement in place is not sufficient to cover it all [7].

1.5. Research

Consistent efforts have been put in place to monitor Zabargad Is., a major nesting ground for green turtles in the Red Sea [1,4,10] (Table 4).

A three-year monitoring of green turtles in their most important feeding grounds has been conducted between 2011 and 2013, monthly. Partial results have been published, showing monthly abundance of green turtles at index sites [3,8,10] (Table 4).

A citizen science programme has been launched in 2011 and is on-going, more than 2,000 reports have been collected mostly for green and hawksbill turtles [9,13] (Table 4). This project is providing information on population structure, species distribution, short-term migrations, sex ratio, and site fidelity (Mancini, unpubl.) [8,9,13].

2. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-West Indian Ocean

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

2.1.1. Nesting sites

Hawksbill turtles' most important nesting sites in Egypt are located on islands in the northern area of the Egyptian Red Sea (Figure 1): Big Giftun, Small Giftun and Shedwan Islands. Big Giftun Is. was monitored annually from 2001 to 2015 with an average of 15.3 nests per year annually [1,14], while Small Giftun Is. was monitored annually between 2001 and 2008, with an average of 8.2 nests per year [1]. For Shedwan Is., only qualitative data are available, as access to the island is forbidden [1].

Both Big Giftun and Small Giftun Islands are within the boundaries of the Red Sea Protectorates [1], so the nesting sites are protected, however some illegal take of eggs is possible (estimated at 0-10% of total nests; Mancini and Elsadek, pers. obs.). Shedwan Is. is not yet protected but a proposal has been made to put it under the jurisdiction of the Red Sea Protectorate (Hanafy, unpubl.).

2.1.2. Marine areas

Approximately 157 sites were monitored by a citizen science project between 2011 and 2015 [3,13] (Figure 2). Hawksbill turtles have been observed at most dive and snorkeling sites, in association with coral reefs, but limited data is available on their abundance and distribution [8,13].

2.2. Other biological data

n/a

2.3. Threats

2.3.1. Nesting sites

See section 1.3.1. In addition, a recent study focused on Big Giftun Is. identified the presence of rubbish and the degradation of the shoreline as possible causes of decreased nesting numbers in the area [14].

2.3.2. Marine areas

See section 1.3.2.

2.4. Conservation

See section 1.4.

2.5. Research

Many gaps exist in our knowledge of hawksbill turtles in the Egyptian Red Sea. Nesting activities for hawksbill turtles have been monitored in the past but we lack recent information [1,2] (Table 4). We have no information on population genetics or migrations. Through a citizen science initiative, data on population structure, abundance and seasonality at popular sighting spots are being collected but are not yet published [9,13] (Table 4).

3. Other species

Loggerhead (*Caretta caretta*), leatherback (*Dermochelys coriacea*) and olive-ridley (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) turtles have been occasionally observed in the Egyptian Red Sea. No nesting activity has been reported for any of these species. Their occurrence in marine habitats is considered rare [5,7].

Table 1. Biological and conservation information about sea turtle Regional Management Units in the Egyptian Red Sea.

RMU	<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Occurrence				
Nesting sites	Y	1,7	Y	1,14
Pelagic foraging grounds	JA	4,5,10	JA	3,9,10
Benthic foraging grounds	JA	3	n/a	
Key biological data				
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	570.7 (2012-2014)	10	15.3 (2001-20015)	1,14
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	500-600	1,10	n/a	
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	1	1,2,4,10	0	1
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	2	1	2	1
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	570.7 (2012-2014)	10	n/a	
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	17.7 (2001 - 2007)	1	15.3 (2001-20015)	1,14
Total length of nesting sites (km)	7	1	13	1
Nesting females / yr	228 (2012-2014)	10	n/a	
Nests / female season (N)	2.5	10	n/a	
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	89 CCL	10	n/a	
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	100.1 (12)	1	74 (13)	1
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	87.2% (8)	1	66.5% (11)	1
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	32% (246)	10	n/a	
Trends				
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	Stable (2001-2014)	1,4,10	n/a	
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	~700 (2003)	2	<200 (1982)	5
Published studies				
Growth rates	N		N	
Genetics	Y	10	N	
Stocks defined by genetic markers	N		N	
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	Y	11	N	
Survival rates	N		N	
Population dynamics	N		N	
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	N		N	
Capture-Mark-Recapture	Y	8	N	

RMU	<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Threats				
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y, various net types	12	N	12
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	N		N	
Bycatch: quantified?	N	12	N	12
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	Y	5,7	Y	5,7
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N		N	
Take. Illegal take of eggs	Y	7	Y	2
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N		N	
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	Y	7	Y	7,14
Coastal Development. Photopollution	n/a		n/a	
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	Y	7	n/a	
Egg predation	Y	1	Y	5
Pollution (debris, chemical)	n/a		n/a	
Pathogens	n/a		n/a	
Climate change	Y	15	Y	15
Foraging habitat degradation	n/a		n/a	
Long-term projects (>5yrs)				
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	Y (2001-Ongoing)	1,2,4,5,6,10	Y (2001-2008)	1,2
Number of index nesting sites	1	1,2,4	2	1,2
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	Y (2011-2015)	3,8,9,10	Y (2011-2015)	3,8,9,10
Conservation				
Protection under national law	Y	7	Y	7
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	3 (0-10%)*	1	3 (0-10%)*	1
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	N		N	
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	3 (2001–Ongoing)	1,3,8,9,10	2 (2001–Ongoing)	1,9
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	N		N	
Hatcheries	N		N	
Head-starting	N		N	
Bycatch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	N		N	
Bycatch: onboard best practices	N		N	
Bycatch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	N		N	
Other	N		N	

*estimated, based on observed poached nests (Mancini and Elsadek, pers.obs.)

Table 2. Sea turtle nesting beaches in the Egyptian Red Sea.

Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Length (km)*	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Long	Lat				
CM-NWIO									
Umm-Al Abas	N	16.3 (2001-2007)	29.4 (2001-2007)	35.13717	24.52597	1.0	2, Google Earth Pro	2	3 to 10 consecutive days during nesting season (possibly towards end of season)
Ras Bagdadi	N	19.3 (2001-2006)	29.8 (2001-2006)	35.10153	24.66622	2.0	2, Google Earth Pro	2	3 to 10 consecutive days during nesting season (possibly towards end of season)
Zabargad Is.	Y	570.7 (2012-2014)	1660 (2012-2014)	35.80281	23.83475	3.0	2, 10, Google Earth Pro	1	F (but based on 3-11 consecutive night surveys)
EI-NWIO									
Big Giftun	NA	18.6 (2001, 2003-2007)	93.8 (2001, 2003-2007)	33.95281	27.25975	8.0	2, Google Earth Pro	2	3 to 10 consecutive days during nesting season (possibly towards end of season)
Small Giftun	NA	8.2 (2001, 2003-2007)	26.8 (2001, 2003-2007)	33.98989	27.2155	2.0	2, Google Earth Pro	2	3 to 10 consecutive days during nesting season (possibly towards end of season)

*In reference 2, table 3 and 4 there is a column with 'area length meter', this length refers to the portion of the beach monitored during that time but the nesting beaches are longer so the approx. Length was estimated using Google Earth Pro based on surveys done by the authors in recent years.

Table 3. International conventions protecting sea turtles and signed by Egypt.

International Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles
Convention on biological Diversity (CBD)	Y	Y	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • CBD Strategy and Action Plan-Egypt, 2002 • National Biodiversity Strategy and Action Plan (NBSAP), 2015-2030: • The National Environmental Action Plan (NEAP), 2002-2017 	ALL	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • All of the valuable nesting beaches are located within declared MPAs • NBSAP-National Target 3: By 2030, National conservation and rehabilitation programmes of threatened and endemic species at risk are developed and implemented with measures to evaluate its implementation. 	Internationally binding treaty aiming at conserving biodiversity in signatory countries, promoting sustainable use of resources and fair sharing of benefits from genetic resources.
Convention on International Trade of Endangered Species (CITES)	Y	Y		ALL		All species of marine turtles are listed in appendix I which forbids trade of these species in all signatory countries except in exceptional circumstances. In order to be legally binding, each signatory country must adopt national legislation under the framework established by CITES.
Convention on Wetlands of International Importance Especially as Waterfowl Habitat, RAMSAR			Egypt- National Wetland Strategy (NWLS)	All		
Convention on Migratory Species (CMS)	Y	N	Egypt- National Report 2019	ALL		All species of marine turtles are listed in Appendix 1 (listing migratory species threatened with extinction) and Appendix 2 (migratory species for which conservation status would benefit from international cooperation).
MoU on Marine Turtles and their Habitats of the Indian Ocean and South-East Asia	Y	N		ALL		

Table 4. Projects and databases on sea turtles in Egypt.

#	RMU	Project Name or descriptive title	Key words	Start date	End date	Leading organisation	Public/Private	Reports / Information material	Primary Contact (name and Email)	Database available	Names of sites included (matching Table B, if appropriate)	Beginning of the time series	End of the time series	Track information	Nest information	Flipper tagging	Tags in STTI-ACCSTR	Ref #
T4.1	CM-NWIO	Marine turtles of the Red Sea	In-water monitoring; snorkeling transect; feeding grounds	2011	2013	HEPCA	Public	HEPCA (2012)	Agnese Mancini (agnee.mancini01@gmail.com)	Y		2010	2013	n	n	n	n	3,9
T4.2	CM-NWIO	Monitoring of nesting activities in Zabargad Is.	Nesting; Green turtles; Egypt; Red Sea	2000	On-going	EEAA	Public		Dr Hanafy, Islam Elsadek	Y	Zabargad	2001	2016	y	y	y	n	1,2, 10, 11
T4.3	CM-NWIO	TurtleWatch Egypt	Citizen science; in-water monitoring; photo-id	2011	On-going	HEPCA, BEC	Public	HEPCA (2012); Montagna et al (2017); Mancini and Elsadek (in press)	Agnese Mancini (agnee.mancini01@gmail.com)	y		2011	2015	n	n	n	n	3,9, 13
T4.4	EI-NWIO	TurtleWatch Egypt	Citizen science; in-water monitoring; photo-id	2011	On-going	HEPCA, BEC	Public	HEPCA (2012); Montagna et al (2017); Mancini and Elsadek (in press)	Agnese Mancini (agnee.mancini01@gmail.com)	y		2011	2015	n	n	n	n	3,9,13
T4.5	EI-NWIO	Monitoring of nesting activities	Nesting; hawksbill turtles; Egypt; Red Sea	2001	2008	EEAA	Private	Hanafy, pers. comm.	Dr Hanafy	N		2001	2008	y	y	n	n	Hanafy, pers. comm.

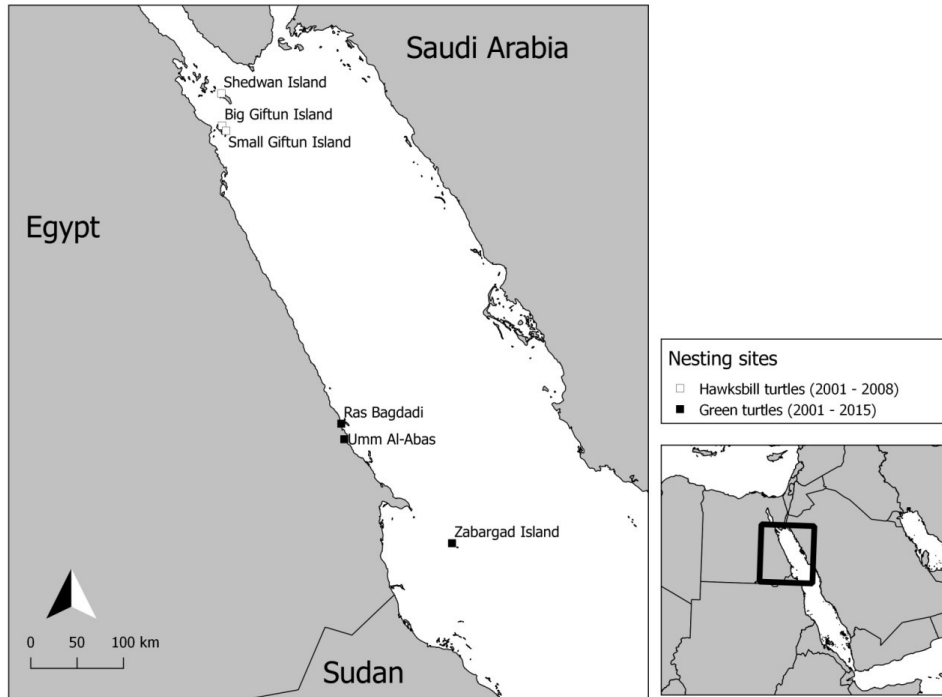


Figure 1. Known nesting sites along the Egyptian Red Sea coast.

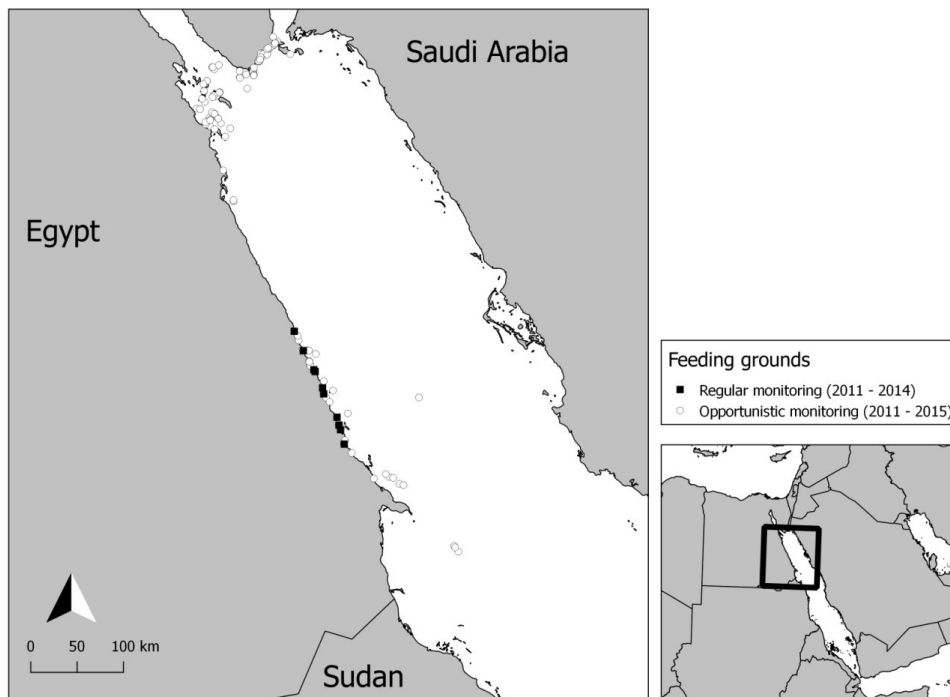


Figure 2. Map of marine areas monitored regularly (monthly, between 2011 and 2013) and opportunistically through a citizen science project (2011 – 2015) in Egypt.

References

Full reference

- 1 Hanafy, H.M. (2012). Nesting of Marine Turtles on the Egyptian Beaches of the Red Sea. *Egypt Journal of Aquatic Biology and Fisheries* 16:59–71.
- 2 Hanafy, M.H. and Sallam, A. (2003). *Status of Marine Turtles Nesting on the Egyptian Beaches of the Red Sea. National Report to PERSGA*. Unpublished Report.
- 3 Hurghada Environmental Protection and Conservation Association (HEPCA). (2012). *An Assessment of Marine Turtles in the Red Sea*. Hurghada, Egypt: HEPCA. Unpublished Report.
- 4 Elsadek, I., Mancini, A., Hanafy, M. and Girondot, M. (2013). Green Turtle Nesting Activities on Zabargad Island, a Major Rookery in the Southern Egyptian Red Sea. In: *Proceedings of the 33rd Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Conservation and Biology* (eds. Tucker, T., Belskis, L., Panagopoulou, A., Rees, A., Frick, M., Williams, K., LeRoux, R. and Stewart, K.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NOAA NMFS-SEFSC-645. Available at: <https://repository.library.noaa.gov/view/noaa/4403>
- 5 Frazier, J. and Salas, S. (1984). The Status of Marine Turtles in the Egyptian Red Sea. *Biological Conservation* 30:41–67.
- 6 Miller, J.D. (2004). *Report on Marine Turtles of Wadi El Gemal-Hamata Park, Southern Red Sea Coast, Egypt*. Report to the Red Sea Authority. Hurghada, Egypt: EEAA. Available at: https://pdf.usaid.gov/pdf_docs/PA00J77Q.pdf
- 7 Mancini, A., Elsadek, I. and Alawany, M. (2015a). *Marine Turtles of the Red Sea*. In: *The Red Sea – The Formation, Morphology, Oceanography and Environment of a Young Ocean Basin* (Rasul, N. and Stewart, I., eds). Berlin, Germany: Springer-Verlag Berlin Heidelberg, Springer Earth System Sciences. Pp. 551–565.
- 8 Mancini, A., Elsadek, I. and Madon, B. (2015b). When Simple is Better: Comparing Two Sampling Methods to Estimate Green Turtles Abundance at Coastal Feeding Grounds. *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology* 465:113–120.
- 9 Montagna, A., Taher, A.R. and Mancini, A. (2017). Combining Citizen Science and Photo identification to Monitor a Key Green Turtle Feeding Ground in the Southern Egyptian Red Sea. *African Sea Turtle Newsletter* 7:8–16.
- 10 Elsadek, I. (2016). *Ecological Studies on Marine Turtles on their Nesting and Feeding Grounds in the Southern Egyptian Red Sea*. MSc. Thesis, Suez Canal University, Ismailia, Egypt.

- 11 Attum, O., Kramer, A., Mahmoud, T. and Fouda, M. (2014). Post-Nesting Migrations Patterns of Green Turtles (*Chelonia mydas*) from the Egyptian Red Sea. *Zoology in the Middle East* 60:299–305.
- 12 Roupahel, A.B., Marshall, N., Noor, N., El-Gawish, S., Baha El-Din, S. *et al.* (2015). Do Marine Protected Areas in the Red Sea Afford Protection to Megafauna. A Reassessment Nearly a Decade On. *Journal of Coastal Zone Management* 18: 411.
- 13 Mancini, A. and Elsadek, I.M. (2019). *The Role of Citizen Science in Monitoring Megafauna of the Red Sea*. In: *Oceanographic and Biological Aspects of the Red Sea* (eds. Rasul, N. and Stewart, I.). Heidelberg, Germany: Springer International Publishing. Pp. 507–519.
- 14 El Kafrawy, S.B., Said, R.E.M., Saber, S.A., Soliman, M.A. and Al Attar, N.M. (2020). Using Remote Sensing and Geographic Information System to Assess the Status of the Nesting Habitat of Hawksbill Turtles (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) At Big Giftun Island, Red Sea, Egypt. *The Egyptian Journal of Remote Sensing and Space Science* 23:77–87.
- 15 Tanabe, L.K., Ellis, J., Elsadek, I. and Berumen, M.L. (2020). Potential Feminization of Red Sea Turtle Hatchlings as Indicated by *In Situ* Sand Temperature Profiles. *Conservation Science and Practice* 2:e266.

Eritrea

Rees A.F.

Centre for Ecology and Conservation, University of Exeter, Penryn, UK,
a.f.rees@exeter.ac.uk

Introduction

Eritrea's mainland coast is 1,200km in length with over 1,300km more coastline coming from the country's 355 offshore islands (Figure 1) [11]. A need for nationwide baseline turtle surveys was indicated in 2002 [1] and subsequently work has been carried out on monitoring nesting areas, and on quantifying and addressing bycatch [5].

Five species of sea turtle are found in Eritrean seas: hawksbills (*Eretmochelys imbricata*), greens (*Chelonia mydas*), leatherbacks (*Dermochelys coriacea*), loggerheads (*Caretta caretta*) and olive ridleys (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) [5,6,13,17,18]. Hawksbills are the most commonly and widely distributed nesting species, followed by green turtles [5]. There is one report of an olive ridley nesting in the country [7], and the remaining species are only known from marine habitats and bycatch [5,8]. Only hawksbill and green turtles are presented in detail below, as they have established regular nesting populations. However, the threats that affect both these species at sea can also be considered as impacting on the other three species present.

Despite progress, large gaps still exist in our understanding of sea turtle ecology and conservation in Eritrea. Not all nesting areas are catalogued with conservation status at many remaining undetermined. Genetic characterization of breeding and foraging populations is lacking as are data on turtle migrations within and from the country.

1. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

Green turtles are the second most commonly encountered turtles in Eritrea, both in terms of nesting and at sea. Turtles in Eritrea's waters are recorded as migrating from distant areas such as Egypt to the north in the Red Sea [3] and Oman [4,19] and Pakistan [2] from the Indian Ocean.

1.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

Green turtles are widely distributed across the nation. However, as research has been limited there are no firm data on abundance levels or trends (Table 1).

1.1.1. Nesting sites

At least 10 nesting sites for green turtles are reported, though this is likely to be a considerable underestimate (Table 2).

1.1.2. Marine areas

Bycatch data (Figure 2) indicate that green turtles are present in most of the country's marine areas [8]. Tracking data have shown turtles nesting in Oman migrate to the Dahlak Archipelago [19] and the mainland coast to the south [4].

1.2. Other biological data

No biological data on green turtles from Eritrea have been published (Table 1)

1.3. Threats

Though threats to sea turtles in Eritrea are listed in several publications [e.g., 5,6,8,10,11], most, except bycatch, lack any notable quantification.

1.3.1. Nesting sites

Nesting areas are generally undeveloped, so there is little to no problem with light pollution, however illegal take of eggs and adults for consumption have been identified as the main threats at nesting sites (Table 1).

1.3.2. Marine areas

Bycatch is a major concern for turtle conservation in the country (Table 1), with industrial fisheries indicated as generating more impacts on turtle populations than artisanal fisheries [10].

1.4. Conservation

Turtles are protected in Eritrea under national law and international agreements (Table 1 and 3). To conserve turtles, spatial fishing restrictions have been put in place and the use of TEDs is mandatory in commercial fisheries (Table 1).

Education and awareness projects have taken place to help sensitize local stakeholders to the conservation of sea turtles [5]. No information on direct conservation action at the nesting areas has been published.

1.5. Research

At sea, commercial trawlers are obligated to have on-board observers who monitor bycatch across the country. Nesting turtle research has focused on the more common hawksbill turtle (see section 2.5 below).

2. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-West Indian Ocean

Hawksbill turtles are the most numerous and widespread sea turtle found both nesting and in-water in Eritrea.

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

Hawksbill turtles are widely distributed across the nation. However, as research has been limited there are no robust data on abundance or population trends (Table 1).

2.1.1. Nesting sites

Hawksbill turtles are reported to nest at more than 110 island and coastal sites [5], though most have not been named in publications (Table 2). Mojeidi Island is reported as one of the most important hawksbill nesting locations within the Dahlak Archipelago, with 430 nests reported from a single year [18]

2.1.2. Marine areas

Bycatch data (Figure 2) indicate that hawksbill turtles are present in most of the country's marine areas [8].

2.2. Other biological data

Almost nothing has been published on the biological data of hawksbills in Eritrea (Table 1). One turtle has been resighted from flipper tags with nesting events on the Mojeidi Island separated by 8 years. Its straight carapace length was reported to have grown 6.5cm in that time [18].

2.3. Threats

See section 1.3.

2.3.1. Nesting sites

See section 1.3.1.

2.3.2. Marine areas

See section 1.3.2.

2.4. Conservation

See section 1.4.

2.5. Research

See section 1.5.

Table 1. Biological and conservation information about sea turtle Regional Management Units in Eritrea.

RMU	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>	
	EI-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #
Occurrence				
Nesting sites	Y	11,15	Y	11,12,15
Oceanic foraging areas	n/a		n/a	
Neritic foraging areas	Y	8	Y	8
Key biological data				
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	n/a		n/a	
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	n/a		n/a	
Number of "minor" sites (>20 nests/yr OR >10 nests/km yr)	n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Total length of nesting sites (km)	n/a		n/a	
Nesting females / yr	n/a		n/a	
Nests / female season (N)	n/a		n/a	
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	8 (N=1)	18	n/a	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	66.5 CCL	18	n/a	
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Trends				
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Published studies				
Growth rates	n/a		n/a	
Genetics	n/a		n/a	
Stocks defined by genetic markers	n/a		n/a	
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	n/a		Y	3,4,19
Survival rates	n/a		n/a	
Population dynamics	n/a		n/a	
Foraging ecology	n/a		n/a	
Capture-Mark-Recapture	Y	2,6,11,15	n/a	

RMU	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>	
	EI-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #
Threats				
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y (SN)	5	Y (SN)	5
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	Y (MT)	5,9,13	Y (MT)	5,9,13
Bycatch: quantified?	Y	5,14	Y	5,14
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	Y	5,9,11	Y	5,9,11
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N	5	N	5
Take. Illegal take of eggs	Y	5,11	Y	5,11
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N	5	N	5
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	Y	5	Y	5
Coastal Development. Photopollution	n/a		n/a	
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	n/a		n/a	
Egg predation	N	11,13	N	11,13
Pollution (debris, chemical)	n/a		n/a	
Pathogens	n/a		n/a	
Climate change	n/a		n/a	
Foraging habitat degradation	Y	5	Y	5
Other	n/a		n/a	
Long-term projects (>5yrs)				
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Number of index nesting sites	n/a		n/a	
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Conservation				
Protection under national law	Y	5,11,16	Y	5,11,16
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	n/a		n/a	
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	n/a		n/a	
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a	
In-situ nest protection (e.g., cages)	n/a		n/a	
Hatcheries	n/a		n/a	
Head-starting	n/a		n/a	
By-catch: fishing gear modifications (e.g., TED, circle hooks)	Y	5,14	Y	5,14
By-catch: onboard best practices	n/a		n/a	
By-catch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	Y	5,17	Y	5,17
Other	n/a		n/a	

Table 2. Sea turtle nesting beaches in Eritrea.

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
			Long	Lat					
EI-NWIO									
Isratu Island	N		39.8333	16.3292	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
Harmil Island	N		40.1583	16.5250	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
Mersa Ibrahim	N		39.1708	16.4958	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
Mersa Hamdan	N		39.1583	16.5333	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
Tor Island	N		40.6250	15.6000	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
Mojeidi Island (Dahlak Archipelago)	N	430 (2015)	40.8583	15.5083	n/a	n/a	5,11,13,18	n/a	n/a
Green Island	N		39.5000	15.5014	n/a	n/a	11,15	n/a	n/a
Hamisien, Massawa	N		39.4500	15.6917	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
CM-NWIO									
Shumma (Sciumma) Island	N		40.0000	15.5417	n/a	n/a	11,12	n/a	n/a
Assaca (Assarca) Island	N		39.9250	15.5250	n/a	n/a	11,12	n/a	n/a
Ito Um Namus (Umm Narus) Island	N		40.0417	15.4000	n/a	n/a	11,12	n/a	n/a
Isratu Island	N		39.8333	16.3292	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
Harmil Island	N		40.1583	16.5250	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
Mersa Ibrahim	N		39.1708	16.4958	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
Mersa Hamdan	N		39.1583	16.5333	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
Green Island	N		39.5000	15.5014	n/a	n/a	11,15	n/a	n/a
Gurgussum, Massawa	N		39.4625	15.6681	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
Rakhama Island (Tekay Desel)	N		42.2083	13.6750	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
CM- or EI- NWIO									
Bullisar Island	N		40.0708	15.6425	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
Entaentor Island	N		40.4042	16.5592	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
Dohul Island (Dehil? Tec09)	N		39.6417	15.9125	n/a	n/a	5,11	n/a	n/a
Norah Island	N		40.0583	16.0367	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
Um es Seil Island	N		39.8917	16.4750	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
Awali Shaura Island	N		39.6667	16.4750	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
Beylul (Mainland)	N		42.3917	13.2000	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
Dissei Island (Dahlak Archipelago)	N		39.7500	15.4667	n/a	n/a	5,11,18	n/a	n/a
Madot Island	N		39.7625	15.5958	n/a	n/a	11	n/a	n/a
Aucan Island (Dahlak Archipelago)	N		u/k	u/k	n/a	n/a	11,18	n/a	n/a
Dahret (Dahlak Archipelago)	N		u/k	u/k	n/a	n/a	5,18	n/a	n/a
Sigala (Dahlak Archipelago)	N		u/k	u/k	n/a	n/a	5,18	n/a	n/a
Fatuma Island	N		u/k	u/k	n/a	n/a	5,18	n/a	n/a
Urubia	N		u/k	u/k	n/a	n/a	5,18	n/a	n/a
Ras Tarma Island*	N		u/k	u/k	n/a	n/a	5,18	n/a	n/a
Salafi (Berasole)	N		u/k	u/k	n/a	n/a	5,18	n/a	n/a
Gahro	N		u/k	u/k	n/a	n/a	5,18	n/a	n/a

*site of the one olive ridley nest that has been recorded in Eritrea

Table 3. International conventions protecting sea turtles and signed by Eritrea.

International Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles
CITES [16]	Y	Y	u/k	ALL		
CMS [16]	Y	Y	u/k	ALL		
CBD [16]	Y	Y	u/k	ALL		



Figure 1. Eritrea and the location of the Dahlak Archipelago, the country's most important sea turtle nesting region (Reproduced from [18])

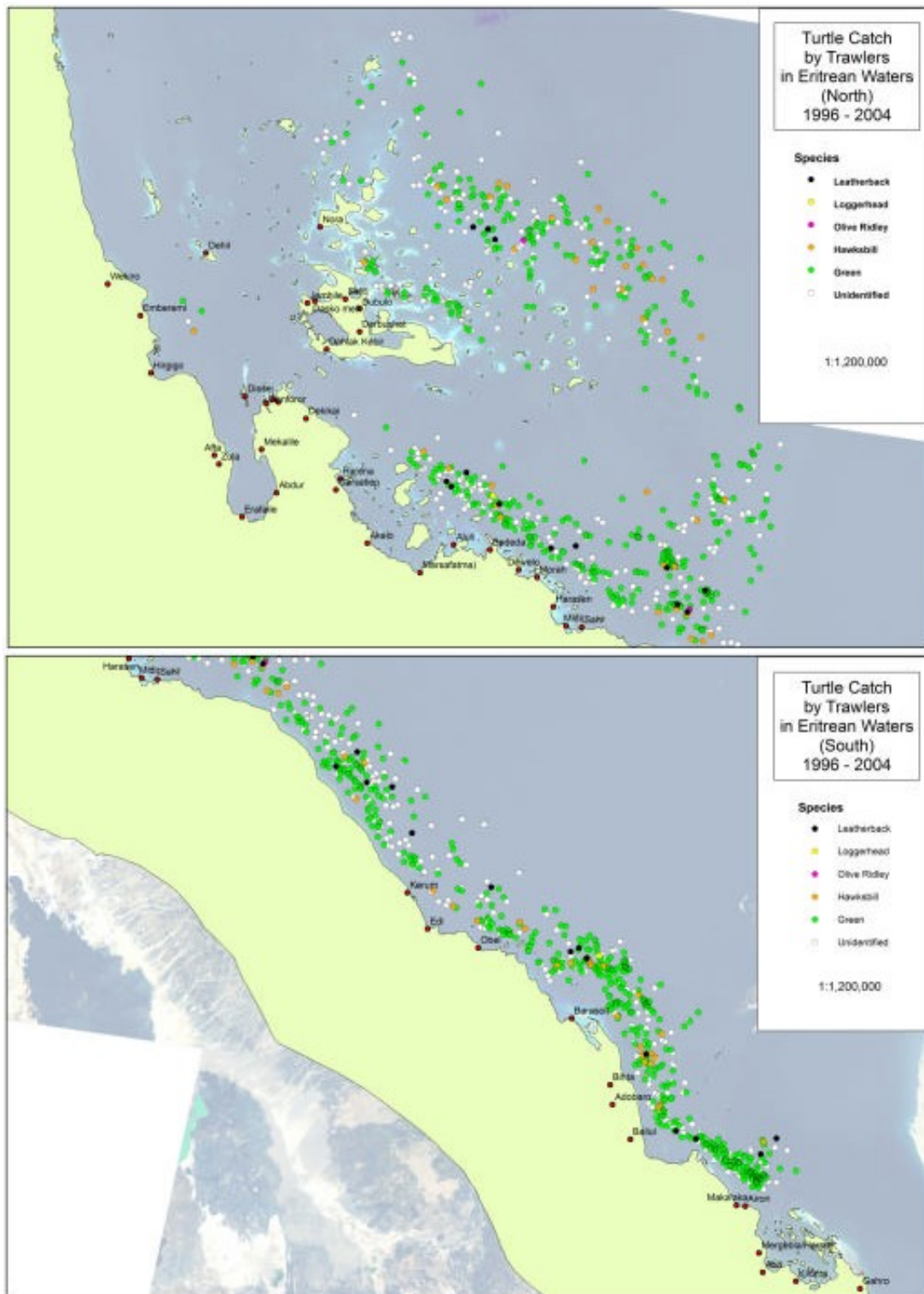


Figure 2. Turtle bycatch by trawlers in Eritrea 1996-2005; upper panel = northern region and lower panel = southern region. Source: Ministry of Fisheries / ECMIB Project, Eritrea, 2005 (Reproduced from [8]).

References

Full reference

- 1 Mortimer, J.A. (2002). *A Strategy to Conserve and Manage the Sea Turtle Resources of the Western Indian Ocean Region*. Report for ICN, WWF and the Ocean Conservancy. Available at: http://madadocv1.irenala.edu.mg/documents/6882_Strategy.pdf
- 2 Asrar, F.F. (1999). Decline of Turtle Nesting Populations in Pakistan. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 83:13–14.
- 3 Attum, O., Kramer, A., Mahmoud, T. and Fouda, M. (2014). Post-nesting Migration Patterns of Green Turtles (*Chelonia mydas*) from the Egyptian Red Sea. *Zoology in the Middle East* 60:299–305.
- 4 Rees, A.F., Al-Kiyumi, A., Broderick, A.C., Papathanasopoulou, N. and Godley B.J. (2012). Each to Their Own: Interpecific Differences in Migrations of Masirah Island Turtles. *Chelonian Conservation and Biology* 11:243–248.
- 5 Teclemariam, Y., Giotom, M., Mengstu, T., Abraha, H. and Mahmud S. (2009). An Update on Marine Turtles in Eritrea, Red Sea. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 9:6–10.
- 6 Temcelmariam Mebrahtu, Y. (2013). Marine Turtle Update from the Eritrean Red Sea. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 18:2–5.
- 7 Pilcher, N., Mahmud, S., Howe, S., Teclemariam, Y. and Weldeyohannes, S. (2006). An Update on Eritrea's Marine Turtle Nesting Programme and First Record of Olive Ridley Turtle Nesting in the Red Sea. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 111:16.
- 8 Pilcher, N., Mahmud, S. and Tecklemariam, J. (2006). Status of Leatherback Turtles in Eritrea. In: *Assessment of the Conservation Status of the Leatherback Turtle in the Indian Ocean and South East Asia. IOSEA Species Assessment: Volume 1*. (comps. Hamann, M., Limpus, C., Hughes, G., Mortimer, J. and Pilcher, N.) IOSEA Marine Turtle MoU Secretariat, Bangkok, Thailand. Pp. 40–42.
- 9 Howe, S.A., Asfaha, B. and Kemp, J.M. (2004). Turtle Strandings in the Southern Eritrean Red Sea. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 103:4–7.
- 10 Goitom, M., Weldeyohannes, S., Mengstu, T. and Teclemariam, Y. (2006). Marine Turtles of Eritrea. In: *Book of Abstracts. 26th Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comps. Frick, M., Panagopoulou, A., Rees, A.F. and Williams, K.). Athens, Greece: International Sea Turtle Society. Pp. 134.

- 11 Hillman, J.C. and Gebremariam, T. (1996). The Status of Sea Turtle Conservation in Eritrea. In: *Status of Sea Turtle Conservation in the Western Indian Ocean*. (eds. Humphrey, S.L. and Salm, R.V.). Regional Sea Reports and Studies No 165. Nairobi, Kenya: IUCN/UNEP. Pp. 43–44.
- 12 Urban, E.K. (1970). Nesting of the Green Turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) in the Dahlak Archipelago, Ethiopia. *Copeia* 1970:393–394.
- 13 Anonymous. (2014). *The State of Eritrea Ministry of Land, Water and Environment Department of Environment*. 5th National Report of the Implementation of the UNCBD. Asmara, Eritrea: UNEP CBD.
- 14 Gebremariam, T., Amer, A., Gebremariam, S. and Asfaw, M. (1998). Shrimp Fishery in Eritrea: Exploitation and Legislation. In: *Report of the Western Indian Ocean Turtle Excluder Device (TED) Training Workshop* (eds. Wamukoys, G.M. and Salm, R.V.). Nairobi, Kenya: IUCN Eastern Africa Programme. Pp. 12–13.
- 15 Coulthard, N.D. (2001). Eritrea. In: *Important Bird Areas in Africa and Associated Islands: Priority Sites for Conservation* (eds. Fishpool, L.D.C. and Evans, M.I.). Newbury and Cambridge, U.K.: Pisces Publications and BirdLife International (BirdLife Conservation Series No. 11). Pp. 273–290.
- 16 Mancini, A., Elsadek, I. and El-Alwany, A.N. (2015). Marine Turtles of the Red Sea. In: *The Red Sea: The Formation, Morphology, Oceanography and Environment of a Young Ocean Basin* (eds. Rasul, N.M.A. and Stewart I.C.F.). Berlin, Germany: Springer-Verlag. Pp. 551–565.
- 17 Anonymous. (2019). Eritrea [National Report] *Indian Ocean-South-East Asian Marine Turtle Memorandum of Understanding*. Available at: https://www.cms.int/iosea-turtles/sites/default/files/document/cms_iosea_mos8_inf.7.1.v_national-report-eritrea-2019_e.pdf
- 18 Mebrahtu, Y. (2015). Marine Turtle Conservation in the Eritrean Red Sea. *African Turtle Newsletter* 4:28–30.
- 19 Pilcher, N.J., Antonopoulou, M.A., Rodriguez-Zarate, C.J., Al-Sareeria, T.S., Baldwin, R., Willson, A. and Willson, M.S. (2021). Wide-scale Population Connectivity Revealed by Postnesting Migrations of Green Sea Turtles from Ras Al Hadd, Oman. *Chelonian Conservation and Biology* 20:10–17.

India

Manoharakrishnan, M.¹ & Swaminathan, A.²

¹Dakshin Foundation, Bengaluru, Karnataka, India, murali@dakshin.org

²Dakshin Foundation, Bengaluru, Karnataka, India, adhith.me@gmail.com

1. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) – North-East Indian Ocean (*Arribada*)

1.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

1.1.1. Nesting sites

There are currently two major *arribada* nesting sites on the east coast of Odisha, Gahirmatha and Rushikulya [1,17], and a minor *arribada* site at Cuthbert Bay in the Andaman and Nicobar Islands [3]. The nesting estimates at all three rookeries are undertaken by the Government agencies in each state (Ministry of Environment, Forests and Climate Change) following a standardised protocol [1,18]. The nesting numbers seem to indicate a stable or even an increasing trend in the last decade [18].

1.1.2. Marine areas

The offshore waters of Gahirmatha and Rushikulya also host dense congregations of breeding turtles between December and April [17]. These regions come under seasonal fishing regulations enforced by the state agencies to reduce incidental fisheries associated mortality. Satellite telemetry studies on the nesting populations in Odisha and the post nesting migration seem to suggest that they remain largely within the Bay of Bengal travelling south towards Sri Lankan waters. [1]

1.2. Other biological data

Other biological data on the LO-NEIO *arribada* population in India is presented in Table 1.

1.3. Threats

1.3.1. Nesting sites

Threats to nesting sites include light pollution, coastal development, nest predation, etc [17]. These are indicated in Table 1.

1.3.2. Marine areas

Threats to offshore sites include fisheries bycatch in different fishing gear (Table 1).

1.4. Conservation

Nest protection and conservation measures are taking place at all *arribada* sites. The beaches of Gahirmatha and Cuthbert Bay are also wildlife sanctuaries [3,17,18]. The nesting beach and offshore waters at Rushikulya also receive seasonal protection between December until May with restrictions on public access and intensive fishing.

1.5. Research

The *arribada* nesting population has been extensively researched since the discovery of the nesting beaches in 1973 (Gahirmatha) and 1994 (Rushikulya) [17]. Most of the pioneering research and conservation measures for marine turtles began from the work that had been carried out in Odisha. Long-term monitoring of the nesting populations at Rushikulya has also involved research institutions and NGOs who have carried out a variety of work in the last decade [18]. Most of the research that has been carried out has largely looked at nesting biology and population dynamics while there have been limitations on work involving any invasive sampling methodology such as reproductive biology or physiology of the species.

2. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) – North-East Indian Ocean

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

2.1.1. Nesting sites

The olive ridley is known to nest across the east coast of mainland India as well as throughout the Andaman and Nicobar Islands [1]. It is the most widespread species of marine turtles found on the Indian coast.

2.1.2. Marine areas

The olive ridley is commonly encountered as bycatch across the entire coast [1], which suggests a widespread distribution in both the nearshore and offshore waters in the Bay of Bengal.

2.2. Other biological data

All biological data on the solitary nesting olive ridleys in India are presented in Table 1.

2.3. Threats

2.3.1. Nesting sites

There is minimal illegal take of eggs in recent years due to increased protection and conservation measures. The major threats include nest predation, erosion, and photo pollution. This has primarily been tackled by a large network of hatcheries, set up by state environment agencies and NGOs across the entire coast.

2.3.2. Marine areas

Threats to offshore sites include fisheries bycatch in different fishing gears (Table 1).

2.4. Conservation

There are extensive nest protection measures and hatcheries being maintained across the mainland coast.

2.5. Research

Most of the research on olive ridleys in India has focused on the mass nesting populations with limited attention given to the solitary nesting populations. The research carried out has focused more on the conservation aspects and little on their biology and behaviour.

3. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) – West Indian Ocean

3.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

3.1.1. Nesting sites

The olive ridley is known to nest across the entire west coast of mainland India as well as on the islands of Lakshadweep [1].

3.1.2. Marine areas

The olive ridley is commonly encountered as bycatch all along the coast, which suggests a widespread distribution in both the nearshore and offshore waters in the Arabian Sea [7,11].

3.2. Other biological data

All biological data on the solitary nesting olive ridleys of the WIO RMU in India are presented in Table 1.

3.3. Threats

3.3.1. Nesting sites

There is minimal illegal take of eggs in recent years due to increased protection and conservation measures. The major threats include nest predation, erosion, and photo-pollution [1,7]. This has primarily been tackled by a large network of hatcheries, set up by state environment agencies and NGOs across the entire coast [1,14].

3.3.2. Marine areas

Threats to offshore sites include fisheries bycatch in different fishing gears (Table 1).

3.4. Conservation

There are extensive nest protection measures and hatcheries being maintained across the mainland coast [11,15].

3.5. Research

Most of the research on olive ridleys has focused on the mass nesting populations of LO NEIO RMU with limited attention given to the solitary nesting population of both the NEIO and WIO RMU's. Most of the work that has been carried has focused on the conservation aspects with a limited focus on their biology and behaviour [1,15,13].

4. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-East Indian Ocean

4.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

4.1.1. Nesting sites

The NEIO RMU of the green turtle in India is known to nest only in the Andaman and Nicobar Islands [2]. It is widespread across the islands though no large nesting sites have been identified so far.

4.1.2. Marine areas

The green turtle is infrequently encountered as bycatch all across the coast, which suggests a distribution in both the nearshore and offshore waters in the Bay of Bengal [1].

4.2. Other biological data

All biological data on the NEIO green turtles in India are presented in Table 1.

4.3. Threats

4.3.1. Nesting sites

Most of the nesting beaches in the Andaman and Nicobar Islands are remote with limited monitoring that takes place [2].

4.3.2. Marine areas

Threats to offshore sites include fisheries bycatch in different fishing gears (Table 1) [2].

4.4. Conservation

There are nest protection measures and hatcheries at some of the populated islands that are maintained by the state environment agency [2].

4.5. Research

There has been no focused research that has been carried out on green turtles in this region.

5. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

5.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

5.1.1. Nesting sites

The NWIO RMU of the green turtle is known to nest in the Lakshadweep Islands and on the Gujarat coast of mainland India [9,12,13].

5.1.2. Marine areas

The green turtle is infrequently encountered as bycatch all across the coast, which suggests a distribution in both the nearshore and offshore waters in the Arabian Sea. In recent years there has been a lot of attention on the increased foraging

populations in the lagoons of the Lakshadweep islands and impacts on the seagrass meadows due to overgrazing [29].

5.2. Other biological data

All biological data on the NWIO green turtles in India are presented in Table 1.

5.3. Threats

5.3.1. Nesting sites

There are extensive nest protection measures and hatcheries being maintained across the mainland coast [9] while there are minimal illegal take or predation events that have been observed in Lakshadweep Islands. Nesting beaches on populated islands have mostly been impacted by beach armouring that has been carried out to prevent erosion, resulting in a reduced nesting area [12,13].

5.3.2. Marine areas

Threats to offshore sites include fisheries bycatch in different fishing gears (Table 1).

5.4. Conservation

There are nest protection measures and hatcheries being maintained by the state environment agency on the mainland coast in the state of Gujarat [9].

5.5. Research

There has been no focused research carried out on green turtles in this region apart from their foraging impacts on seagrass in Lakshadweep Islands over the last decade [29].

6. RMU: Leatherback turtle (*Dermochelys coriacea*) – North-East Indian Ocean

6.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

6.1.1. Nesting sites

The NEIO RMU of the leatherback turtle is known to nest only in the islands of the Andaman and Nicobar archipelago [2,23,24].

6.1.2. Marine areas

The leatherbacks on rare occasions are encountered as bycatch in both the Arabian Sea and the Bay of Bengal [1].

6.2. Other biological data

All biological data on the NEIO leatherbacks in India are presented in Table 1.

6.3. Threats

6.3.1. Nesting sites

The recent surveys in 2016 and 2019 revealed that most of the beaches in the Nicobar Islands have reformed after the 2004 Indian Ocean earthquake and tsunami. Regions that were severely damaged by the 2004 tsunami, still have dead trees and tree debris along the coast, particularly on Great Nicobar Is., reducing the nesting area and probably obstructing sea turtles from entering the nesting beach.

6.3.2. Marine areas

Threats to offshore sites include fisheries bycatch in different fishing gears (Table 1).

6.4. Conservation

There are nest protection measures and hatcheries being maintained at some of the populated islands that are maintained by the state environment agency [1].

6.5. Research

There has been a long-term tagging and nest monitoring programme carried out since 2008 at two sites in Little Andaman by Dakshin Foundation in collaboration with Andaman Nicobar Environment Team (ANET), Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore, Madras Crocodile Bank Trust, and the Department of Environment and Forests Andaman and Nicobar Islands [23,25]. A similar monitoring programme was also carried out in Great Nicobar Is. before the December 2004 tsunami, between 2000-2004 [27].

7. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-East Indian Ocean

7.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

7.1.1. Nesting sites

The NEIO RMU of the hawksbill turtle is known to nest only in the Andaman and Nicobar Islands. There are no records of high-density nesting [2].

7.1.2. Marine areas

The hawksbill is frequently encountered in the reefs by fishermen and divers at commercial dive sites.

7.2. Other biological data

All biological data on the NEIO hawksbill turtles in India are presented in Table 1.

7.3. Threats

7.3.1. Nesting sites

Little illegal take has been observed in the Andaman and Nicobar Islands in recent years [2]. Predation by water monitor lizards has been observed, though it is thought not to have a severe impact on the population.

7.3.2. Marine areas

Threats to offshore sites include fisheries bycatch in different fishing gears (Table 1).

7.4. Conservation

There are nest protection measures and hatcheries being maintained at some of the populated islands that are maintained by the state environment agency [2].

7.5. Research

There has been no focused research carried out on hawksbill turtles in this region.

8. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-West Indian Ocean

8.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

8.1.1. Nesting sites

The NWIO RMU of the hawksbill turtle is known to nest in the islands of the Lakshadweep [12,13], however, nesting levels are not quantified.

8.1.2. Marine areas

The hawksbill is frequently encountered in the reefs by divers at commercial dive sites.

8.2. Other biological data

All biological data on the NWIO hawksbill turtles in India are presented in Table 1.

8.3. Threats

8.3.1. Nesting sites

Nesting beaches on populated islands have mostly been impacted by beach armouring that has been carried out to prevent erosion, resulting in reduced nesting area [12,13].

8.3.2. Marine areas

Threats to offshore sites include fisheries bycatch in different fishing gears (Table 1).

8.4. Conservation

There are currently no directed activities for the conservation of hawksbill turtles in the region.

8.5. Research

There has been no focused research carried out on hawksbill turtles in this region.

Table 1. Biological and conservation information about sea turtle Regional Management Units in India.

RMU	<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>						<i>Chelonia mydas</i>				<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>			
	LO-NEIO (Arr)	Ref #	LO-NEIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #	CM- NEIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-NEIO	Ref #	EI-NEIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Occurrence																
Nesting sites	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1	Y	2	Y	2	Y	2
Pelagic foraging grounds	N		N		N		n/a		Y	29	n/a		N		N	
Benthic foraging grounds	N		N		N		n/a		N		n/a		N		N	
Key biological data																
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	132,248 (2008-2016)	18	7,689 (2000-2016)	21	1,794 (2000-2016)	1	n/a		n/a		All of Nicobar and Little Andaman 1299 (2016), Little Nicobar, Great Nicobar, and Little Andaman Island 1332 (2019), and Little Andaman 77 (2008-2021)	23,30,32	n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	14,849-405,784 (2008-2018)		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	2	18	20	1,21	14	1	n/a		n/a		13	24,25	n/a		n/a	
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	1	3	23	1,21	21	1	n/a		n/a		10	24	n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a	18	7,320 (2000-2001)	1,21	1,730 (2000-2016)	1	n/a		n/a		97.5 (2016)	23	n/a		n/a	

RMU	<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>						<i>Chelonia mydas</i>				<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>			
	LO-NEIO (Arr)	Ref #	LO-NEIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #	CM- NEIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-NEIO	Ref #	EI-NEIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a	18	369 (2000-2016)	1,21	64 (2000-2016)	1	n/a		n/a		3.4 (2016)	24	n/a		n/a	
Total length of nesting sites (km)	6	18, 3	>193	1,21	>92	1	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Nesting females / yr	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Nests / female season (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		4.9	2	n/a		n/a	
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		Min: 1	23	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	57 CCL	18	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		140 CCL	23	n/a		n/a	
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	120.6 (246)	18	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		107 (110)	25	n/a		n/a	
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	78% (5362)	18	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	

RMU	<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>						<i>Chelonia mydas</i>				<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>			
	LO-NEIO (Arr)	Ref #	LO-NEIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #	CM- NEIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-NEIO	Ref #	EI-NEIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Trends																
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	Stable (2008-2016)	18	Stable (2000-2016)	1,21	Stable (2000-2016)	1	n/a		n/a		Stable (2008-2021)	23,25,30	n/a		n/a	
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Published studies																
Growth rates	N		N		N		N		N		N		N		N	
Genetics	Y	1	Y	1	Y	27	N		N		Y	27	N		N	
Stocks defined by genetic markers	Y	1	Y	1	Y	27	N		N		Y	27	N		N	
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	Y	1	Y	1	N		N		N		Y	23,26,31	N		N	
Survival rates	N		N		N		N		N		N		N		N	
Population dynamics	Y	21	Y	21	N		N		N		N		N		N	
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	N		N		N		N		Y	29	N		N		N	
Capture-Mark-Recapture	N		N		N		N		N		Y	25	N		N	

RMU	<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>						<i>Chelonia mydas</i>				<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>			
	LO-NEIO (Arr)	Ref #	LO-NEIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #	CM- NEIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-NEIO	Ref #	EI-NEIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Threats																
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y (SN, DN)	1	Y (SN, DN)	1	Y (SN, DN, ST, MT)	1	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	Y (PLL, ST, PT)	1	Y (PLL, ST, PT)	1	Y (PT)	1	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: quantified?	N		N		N		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	n/a		n/a		N		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Take. Illegal take of eggs	n/a		n/a		N		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Coastal Development. Photopollution	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Egg predation	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1	n/a		n/a		Y	23,25,28,30	n/a		n/a	
Pollution (debris, chemical)	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1	n/a		n/a		Y	2, 24	n/a		n/a	
Pathogens	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Climate change	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Foraging habitat degradation	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Other	n/a		n/a		n/a		N		N		N		N		N	

RMU	<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>						<i>Chelonia mydas</i>				<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>			
	LO-NEIO (Arr)	Ref #	LO-NEIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #	CM- NEIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-NEIO	Ref #	EI-NEIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Long-term projects (>5yrs)																
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	Y (2008 - ongoing)	18	Y	1	N		n/a		n/a		Y (2008 - ongoing)	23,25,28,30	n/a		n/a	
Number of index nesting sites	3	18	N		N		n/a		n/a		2	23,25,28,30	n/a		n/a	
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	N		N		N		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Conservation																
Protection under national law	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	2 (50%)	1	0	1	n/a		0		0		0		0		0	
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	0	1	0	1	0		0		0		0		0		0	
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	>1	1	>1	1	n/a		0		0		0		0		0	
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	Y	1	Y	1	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Hatcheries	Y	1	Y	1	Y	1	n/a		n/a		Y	2	n/a		n/a	
Head-starting	N		N		N		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	N		N		N		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: onboard best practices	N		N		N		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	N		N		N		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Other	n/a		n/a		n/a		N		N		N		N		N	

Table 2. Sea turtle nesting beaches in India.

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Western limit Long Lat	Eastern limit Long Lat	Central point Lon Lat	Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)			
LO-NEIO (Arribada)														
Gahirmatha (Wheeler, ekakula, habalikati)	Y	>100000		87.06874	20.72294	86.968	20.659			20		17	1	F
Rushikulya	Y	>100000		85.09804	19.40769	85.066	19.37234			5		18	1	F
Cuthbert Bay	Y	5000						92.964678	12.703949			3		
LO-NEIO														
Bahuda River – Kapaskudi		550		84.79714	19.13169	84.721	19.01855			10		5		
Elichetladibba		245		80.92596	15.7259	80.832	15.71595			8		5		
Goutami Godavari R - Neelarevu		685		82.36305	16.7385	82.307	16.59893			10		6		
Hope Is.		36		82.32591	16.98991	82.363	16.92122			5		6		
Krishna R – Lankevenidibba		125		80.82713	15.71441	80.773	15.80155			12		5		
Kunduvanipeta – Nagavali R		150		83.97057	18.22767	83.944	18.21311			3		6		
Muthiyavanipalem		96		83.11763	17.54813	83.094	17.53887			3		6		
Pennaru R – Mypadu		40		80.19596	14.57924	80.18	14.50626			5		6		
Sacramento Is.		1119		82.31629	16.59318	82.287	16.56796			3		6		

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Western limit		Eastern limit		Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat					
Sriharikota – Durgarajapalem		100		80.17019	13.98709	80.241	13.8152			15		6		
Vamsadhara R - Bandarvanipeta		200		84.14273	18.35114	84.13	18.31732			5		5		
Bahuda				84.79452	19.12797							16		
Bali Harachandi				85.67846	19.74477							16		
Barunei				86.77773	20.51927							16		
Chinchiri		~200-300		86.8591	20.58869							16		
Dhamra				86.96458	20.80768							16		
Gopalpur				84.96712	19.3068							16		
Habalikhathi		~200		86.99969	20.67859							16		
Hawa Khana		~200		86.47592	20.09955							16		
Jhatadri		<100		86.53522	20.18301							16		
Keluni		~100-200		86.23889	19.90861							16		
Kushabhadra		<100		86.0521	19.84986							16		
Mahanadi				86.81211	20.38786							16		
Markandi				84.82509	19.17461							16		
Nuanai				85.92508	19.82293							16		
Paradeep				86.67586	20.25862							16		
Prayagi		~50		85.17177	19.46658							16		
Ramtara		<101		86.48653	20.11464							16		
Sahana		~100-200		86.36411	19.95561							16		

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Western limit		Eastern limit		Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat					
Sonapur				84.78614	19.11217							16		
Agarnasi		~300-400		86.80545	20.50289							17		
Akashdia Is. (Devi)		2000		86.43729	20.06009	86.385	19.97877					17		
Pentha		~500		86.81936	20.56252							17		
Mamallapuram - Pondichery		36								50		19		
Nagapattinam		30								30		21		
Nallavadu				79.81718	11.86314	79.806	11.83135			10		21		
Marina - Neelankarai		121		80.28901	13.06613	80.258	12.92775			14		21	1	B
Alikuppam				80.13814	12.43815	80.067	12.34714					20		
Neelankarai – Uthandi		6		80.2581	12.92775	80.248	12.8431			10		21		
Dadanpatra				87.82572	21.71896	87.75	21.69676					22		
Digha				87.75667	21.68975	87.701	21.6622					22		
Junput				87.58284	21.63822	87.552	21.6364					22		
Shankarpur				87.54731	21.62987	87.474	21.60723					22		
LO-WIO														
Morjim		6		73.72121	15.63529	73.737	15.6136			3		7		
Mandrem		3		73.70619	15.67529	73.715	15.65356			2		8		
Agonda		9		73.98024	15.05408	73.988	15.02901			3		7		
Galgibaga		5		74.04429	14.97229	74.052	14.95753			1.5		7		
Kharakhetar-Kuranga		102		69.12525	22.0563	69.158	22.0221			5		9		

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Western limit		Eastern limit		Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat					
Lamba-Sethala Mata Mandir		153		69.29193	21.88901	69.335	21.85338			5		9		
Mithapur-Mojap		96		68.97726	22.40348	68.959	22.36855			4		9		
Mojap-Shivrajpur		127		68.9588	22.36855	68.951	22.33191			4		9		
Navadra-Lamba		171		69.24611	21.93242	69.292	21.88901			5		9		
Okhamadhi-Kharakhetar		79		69.09344	22.09436	69.125	22.0563			5		9		
Sethala Mata Mandir-Harshad Mata Mandir		131		69.33481	21.85338	69.37	21.83181			4		9		
Lohej-Maktupur		137		70.04745	21.15745	70.077	21.12764			4.5		9		
Maktupur-Mangrol		75		70.07707	21.12764	70.098	21.10807			3		9		
Mangrol-Bara		169		70.10473	21.10553	70.136	21.07742			4.5		9		
Shil-Lohej		127		70.02879	21.17836	70.047	21.15745			3		9		
Kantela-Kuchhadi		169		69.51153	21.70122	69.544	21.67186			4.5		9		
Navibandar-Ratiya		76		69.77639	21.45963	69.808	21.42501			5		9		
Ratadi-Kantela		118		69.48404	21.72807	69.512	21.70122			4		9		
Alungal				75.83988	11.08499	75.849	11.05438					10		
Kolavipalam				75.59176	11.56951	75.617	11.47755					10		
Thaikkadappuram				75.07557	12.31109	75.12	12.2018					11		
Agatti								72.193788	10.853976			12		
Minicoy								73.0645	8.2963417			13		
Suheli Valliakara								72.285751	10.043093			13		
Tinnakara								72.318502	10.94713			13		

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Western limit		Eastern limit		Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat					
Karingikuppu								72.31484	10.061446			13		
Dabhol		4		73.16579	17.58774	73.175	17.58408			2		7		
Diveagar		4		72.97084	18.20425	72.989	18.15756			4		7		
Guhagar		7		73.17345	17.51837	73.192	17.46238			5		14		
Harihreshwar		4		73.02919	17.99189	73.042	17.98592			4		14		
Kelashi		1		73.04877	17.93099	73.052	17.90728			3		7		
Kolthare		4		73.13182	17.65612	73.136	17.64422			2		7		
Maral		1		73.00942	18.01066	73.021	17.99307					15		
Murud Janjira		1		72.96843	18.30473	72.97	18.30023					7		
Sandkhol		1		73.21905	17.26992	73.223	17.26299					7		
Velas		14		73.04036	17.97798	73.029	17.95337			2		14		
CM-NEIO														
Akupa and Maka Chua								93.655229	7.3707769			1		
Alexandra river mouth								93.704807	7.0077952			1		
Bivaye								93.66254	7.2561169			1		
Car Nicobar								92.767804	9.216226			1		
Dahvu								93.630638	7.2995565			1		
Gota Bay								93.70971	7.4232086			1		
Katchal								93.402538	7.9936732			1		
Kwangtung								93.847831	6.791118			1		

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Western limit		Eastern limit		Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat					
Llaful Auch Creek								93.878984	7.175208			1		
Meroe								93.542533	7.5170657			1		
Navy Dhara								93.885008	7.1256931			1		
Pulo Baha								93.638148	7.3260114			1		
Pulo Bahi								93.754149	6.9115159			1		
Pulo Kiyang								93.636775	7.2603075			1		
Pulo Kunji								93.674326	7.0355821			1		
Pulo Milo								93.689067	7.4030581			1		
Pulo Pahan								93.714999	7.307309			1		
Pulo Ulan								93.686074	7.2909312			1		
Renhong								93.662138	7.091513			1		
Rokoret								93.682308	7.1528662			1		
Saphed Balu								93.844099	6.7776369			1		
Teressa								93.125417	8.2785161			1		
Trak								93.633058	7.4774159			1		
Treis								93.650422	7.4753256			1		
Anderson								92.709128	12.767068			1		
Beale Bay								92.846146	13.376155			1		
Beele								92.564801	11.568187			1		
Bluff								92.697004	12.245546			1		
Boat								92.55651	11.525831			1		

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Western limit		Eastern limit		Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat					
Butler Bay								92.577587	10.673696			1		
Casuarena Bay								92.840567	13.303445			1		
Coffree Dera								92.8228	13.283951			1		
Corbyn's Cove								92.746743	11.642551			1		
Craggy								93.057729	13.225697			1		
Cuthbert Bay								92.964678	12.703949			1		
Delgarno								93.077693	13.432564			1		
East								93.045251	13.639888			1		
East Coast of Baratang								92.831748	12.166925			1		
East Twin								92.563151	11.394676			1		
Excelsior								93.098037	13.431276			1		
Flat								92.681297	12.531811			1		
Grub								92.594286	11.588676			1		
Havelock								93.000185	12.031477			1		
Hump								92.700985	12.639494			1		
Iki Bay								92.616978	11.992471			1		
Inglish								93.119474	12.135428			1		
Interview								92.666926	12.890229			1		
Jolly Buoy								92.613397	11.5082			1		
Karmatang								92.927068	12.873685			1		
Lamia Bay								93.033407	13.181736			1		

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Western limit		Eastern limit		Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat					
Landfall								93.000479	13.645807			1		
Latouche								92.728729	13.093706			1		
Long								92.943113	12.400659			1		
Madhuban beach								92.748191	11.709755			1		
Middle Button								93.029418	12.277774			1		
Neil								93.056806	11.814798			1		
North and South of Jackson Creek								92.401156	10.782827			1		
North Brother								92.660236	10.983045			1		
North Button								93.064424	12.316314			1		
North Cinque								92.712829	11.310701			1		
North of Hut Bay								92.562046	10.647049			1		
North Passage								92.935066	12.285988			1		
North Reef								92.706918	13.08428			1		
North Sister								92.727978	11.14623			1		
Outram								93.102372	12.2224			1		
Pagget								92.821877	13.422651			1		
Paikat Bay								92.933382	12.779671			1		
Passage								92.676051	11.184459			1		
Pine Bay								93.004718	13.559342			1		
Pocock								93.051903	13.563931			1		
Point								92.818101	13.412575			1		

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Western limit		Eastern limit		Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat					
Red Skin								92.584899	11.548327			1		
Reef								92.874084	13.504881			1		
Robert Bay								92.735478	12.685308			1		
Ross								93.075056	13.302858			1		
Rutland								92.615154	11.451498			1		
Sir Hugh Rose								93.08059	11.788258			1		
Smith								93.072487	13.324261			1		
Snark								92.755994	13.200999			1		
Sound								92.981973	12.950676			1		
South Bay								92.433386	10.548002			1		
South Brother								92.614789	10.935351			1		
South Button								93.020371	12.224083			1		
South Cinque								92.704675	11.28846			1		
South of Burmala Creek								92.489905	10.888202			1		
South Reef								92.656208	12.772491			1		
South Sister								92.725725	11.143493			1		
Spike								92.703978	12.279546			1		
Tage								93.071414	13.425801			1		
Tarmugli								92.53473	11.58489			1		
Temple								93.062525	13.383681			1		
Trilby								93.087394	13.414819			1		

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Western limit		Eastern limit		Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat					
Tuft								92.709374	12.721207			1		
West								92.898417	13.590843			1		
West Bay								92.413817	10.635745			1		
West Twin								92.550472	11.397215			1		
Whitecliff								92.877806	13.538596			1		
Woteng								92.964565	12.726035			1		
CM-NWIO														
Agatti		360						72.193788	10.853976			12		
Minicoy		10						73.0645	8.2963417			13		
Suheli Valliakara		358						72.285751	10.043093			13		
Tinnakara		54						72.318502	10.94713			13		
Karingikuppu		5						72.31484	10.061446			13		
Kharakhetar-Kuranga		102		69.12525	22.0563	69.158	22.0221			5		9		
Lamba-Sethala Mata Mandir		153		69.29193	21.88901	69.335	21.85338			5		9		
Mithapur-Mojap		96		68.97726	22.40348	68.959	22.36855			4		9		
Mojap-Shivrajpur		127		68.9588	22.36855	68.951	22.33191			4		9		
Navadra-Lamba		171		69.24611	21.93242	69.292	21.88901			5		9		
Okhamadhi-Kharakhetar		79		69.09344	22.09436	69.125	22.0563			5		9		
Sethala Mata Mandir-Harshad Mata Mandir		131		69.33481	21.85338	69.37	21.83181			4		9		

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Western limit		Eastern limit		Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat					
Lohej–Maktupur		137		70.04745	21.15745	70.077	21.12764			4.5		9		
Maktupur–Mangrol		75		70.07707	21.12764	70.098	21.10807			3		9		
Mangrol–Bara		169		70.10473	21.10553	70.136	21.07742			4.5		9		
Shil–Lohej		127		70.02879	21.17836	70.047	21.15745			3		9		
Kantela-Kuchhadi		169		69.51153	21.70122	69.544	21.67186			4.5		9		
Navibandar-Ratiya		76		69.77639	21.45963	69.808	21.42501			5		9		
Ratadi–Kantela		118		69.48404	21.72807	69.512	21.70122			4		9		
DC-NEIO														
Alexandra river mouth								93.704807	7.0077952			1		
Dahvu								93.630638	7.2995565			1		
Galathea	Y	830						93.85603	6.819313			2		
Katchal								93.402538	7.9936732			1		
Llaful Auch Creek								93.878984	7.175208			1		
Navy Dhara								93.885008	7.1256931			1		
Pulo Baha								93.638148	7.3260114			1		
Pulo Kiyang								93.636775	7.2603075			1		
Pulo Kunji								93.674326	7.0355821			1		
Renhong								93.662138	7.091513			1		
Rokoret								93.682308	7.1528662			1		
Saphed Balu								93.844099	6.7776369			1		

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Western limit		Eastern limit		Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat					
South Bay								93.877401	6.8057409			1		
Teressa								93.125417	8.2785161			1		
Coffree Dera								92.8228	13.283951			1		
Rutland								92.615154	11.451498			1		
South Bay	Y	90						92.433386	10.548002	4		4	1	E
West Bay	Y	135						92.413817	10.635745	6.8		4	1	E
Cuthbert Bay								92.964678	12.703949			3		
EI-NWIO														
Agatti								72.193788	10.853976			12		
EI-NEIO														
Dahvu								93.630638	7.2995565			1		
Gota Bay								93.70971	7.4232086			1		
Meroe								93.542533	7.5170657			1		
Pulo Baha								93.638148	7.3260114			1		
Pulo Kiyang								93.636775	7.2603075			1		
Pulo Milo								93.689067	7.4030581			1		
Saphed Balu								93.844099	6.7776369			1		
Trak								93.633058	7.4774159			1		
Treis								93.650422	7.4753256			1		

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Western limit		Eastern limit		Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat	Lon	Lat					
Anderson								92.709128	12.767068			1		
Bluff								92.697004	12.245546			1		
Craggy								93.057729	13.225697			1		
Delgarno								93.077693	13.432564			1		
East								93.045251	13.639888			1		
East Coast of Baratang								92.831748	12.166925			1		
Excelsior								93.098037	13.431276			1		
Flat								92.681297	12.531811			1		
Hump								92.700985	12.639494			1		
Inglish								93.119474	12.135428			1		
Interview								92.666926	12.890229			1		
Landfall								93.000479	13.645807			1		
Latouche								92.728729	13.093706			1		
Madhuban beach								92.748191	11.709755			1		
Middle Button								93.029418	12.277774			1		
Neil								93.056806	11.814798			1		
North Button								93.064424	12.316314			1		
North Reef								92.706918	13.08428			1		
Point								92.818101	13.412575			1		
Ross								93.075056	13.302858			1		
Sir Hugh Rose								93.08059	11.788258			1		
Snark								92.755994	13.200999			1		
Sound								92.981973	12.950676			1		
South Button								93.020371	12.224083			1		
Temple								93.062525	13.383681			1		
Trilby								93.087394	13.414819			1		
Tuft								92.709374	12.721207			1		

Table 3. International conventions protecting sea turtles and signed by India.

International Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species
IOSEA NIOMTTF	Y	N	Y	All
CBD	Y	Y	Y	All
CITES	Y	Y	Y	All
CMS-Appendix 1	Y	N	n/a	All

Table 4. Projects and databases on sea turtles in India.

RMU	Region / Location	Project Name or descriptive title	Key words	Start date	End date	Leading organisation
LO NEIO (<i>Arribada</i>)	Rushikulya, Odisha	Long-term monitoring of olive ridley populations in Odisha	<i>Arribada</i> , olive ridley	2008	Ongoing	Dakshin Foundation/Indian Institute of Science
DC NEIO	Little Andamans	Long-term monitoring of leatherbacks in the Andaman and Nicobar Islands	Leatherback	2009	Ongoing	Dakshin Foundation/Indian Institute of Science

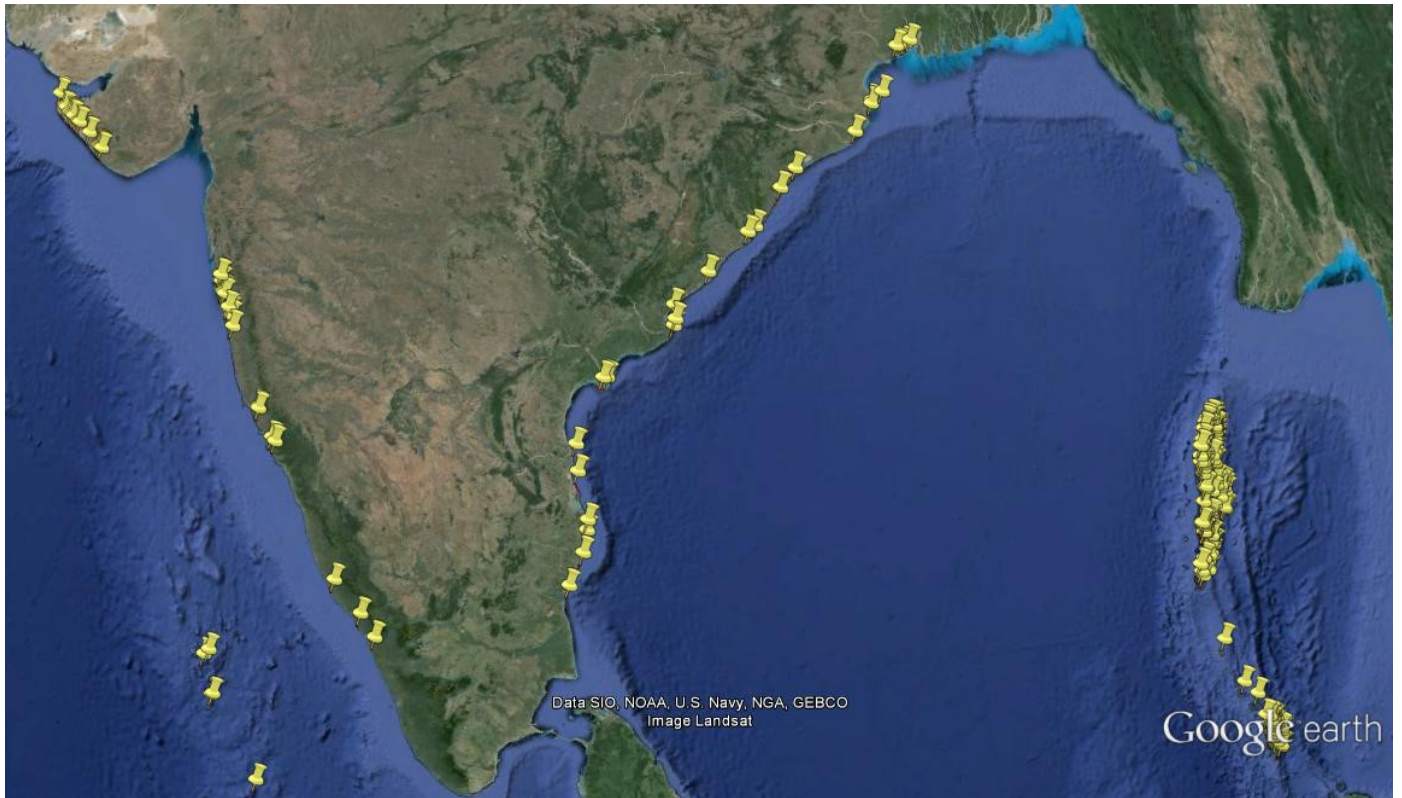


Figure 1. Nesting areas for all sea turtle species in India. [1]

References

Full reference

- 1 Shanker, K. and Choudhury, B.C. (2006). *Marine Turtles of the Indian Subcontinent*. Hyderabad, India: Universities Press.
- 2 Andrews, H.V., Tripathy, A., Aghue, S., Glen, S., John S. and Naveen, K. (2006). The Status of Sea Turtle Populations in the Andaman and Nicobar Islands. In: *Towards an Integrated and Collaborative Sea Turtle Conservation Programme in India: a UNEP/CMS-IOSEA Project Report* (eds. K. Shanker and H.V. Andrews). Mamallapuram, India: Centre for Herpetology/Madras Crocodile Bank Trust.
- 3 Namboothri, N., Swaminathan, A. and Shanker, K. (2015). Olive Ridley Mass Nesting at Cuthbert Bay Wildlife Sanctuary, Middle Andaman Island. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 21:7–9.
- 4 Namboothri, N., Swaminathan, A. and Shanker, K. (2014). *Leatherback Turtles at South Bay and West Bay, Little Andaman 2013-2014*. Unpublished Report.
- 5 Saravanan S., Swamy, K. and Tampal, F. (2013). Status of Sea Turtle Habitats and Nesting in Andhra Pradesh. In *Marine Turtles Along the Indian Coast: Distribution, Status, Threats and Management Implications* (ed. Kurian, A.). New Delhi, India: WWF-India. Pp. 31–44.
- 6 Tripathy, B., Choudhury, B.C. and Shanker, K. (2003). Status Survey of Sea Turtles and Their Nesting Beaches Along the Andhra Pradesh Coast, India. In *Proceedings of the Twenty-Second Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comp. Seminoff, J.A.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NMFS-SEFSC-503.
- 7 Giri, V. (2006). The Satus of Sea Turtles on the Maharashtra and Goa Coasts. In: *Monitoring and Networking for Sea Turtle Conservation in India: A UNEP CMS Project Report* (eds. Shanker, K. and Andrews, H.). Chennai, India: Centre for Herpetology, Madras Crocodile Bank Trust.
- 8 Dongre, S.K. (2013). Sea Turtle Nesting Status in Goa. In: *Marine Turtles Along the Indian Coast: Distribution, Status, Threats and Management Implications* (ed. Kurian, A.). New Delhi, India: WWF-India. Pp. 127–134.
- 9 Sunderraj, S.F.W., Joshua, J., Brahmhatt, L., Saravanakumar, A., Muthuraman, B. and Das, S.K. (2006). The Status of Sea Turtle Populations on the Gujarat Coast. In *Monitoring and Networking for Sea Turtle Conservation in India: A UNEP CMS Project Report* (eds. Shanker, K. and Andrews, H.). Chennai, India: Centre for Herpetology, Madras Crocodile Bank Trust.
- 10 Bhupathy, S., Vijay, M., Nixon, A.M.A., Subramanean, J., Karunakaran, R. and Gokulakrishnan, J. (2006). The Status of Sea Turtle Populations on the

- Tamil Nadu and Kerala Coasts. In *Towards an Integrated and Collaborative Sea Turtle Conservation Programme in India: a UNEP/CMS-IOSEA Project Report* (eds. K. Shanker and H.V. Andrews). Centre for Herpetology/Madras Crocodile Bank Trust, Post Bag 4, Mamallapuram, Tamil Nadu.
- 11 Jayakumar, C. and Dillepkumar, N. (2004). *Study of Turtles, Traditional Practices and Rights of Fishermen in the Kerala Coast and Development of an Education Strategy for Protecting the Coastal Biodiversity Through a Community Based Turtle Conservation Programme*. Available at: <http://www.cds.ac.in/krpcds/report/turtle.pdf>
 - 12 Kumar, S. and Choudhury, B.C. (2009). *Ecology of Marine Turtles in the Lakshadweep Islands of India With a Focus on the Hawksbill Turtle (Eretmochelys imbricata)*. Available at: http://seaturtle.org/library/ChoudhurySBC_2009_EcologyofmarineturtlesintheLakshadw.pdf
 - 13 Tripathy, B., Choudhury, B.C. and Shanker, K. (2002). Marine Turtles of Lakshadweep Islands, India. *Kachhapa* 7:3–7.
 - 14 SNM. (2006). *Marine Turtle Conservation in Maharashtra - 2002 to 2006*. Chiplun, India: Sahyadri Nisarga Mitra.
 - 15 Katdare, V.D. (2013). Marine Turtle Habitats in Maharashtra - Distribution, Status and Threats. In *Marine Turtles Along the Indian Coast: Distribution, Status, Threats and Management Implications* (ed. Kurian, A.). New Delhi, India: WWF-India. Pp. 135–154.
 - 16 Kar, C.S. and Peters, M. (2013). Status of Sea Turtle Habitats and Nesting in Andhra Pradesh. In *Marine Turtles Along the Indian Coast: Distribution, Status, Threats and Management Implications* (ed. Kurian, A.). New Delhi, India: WWF-India. Pp. 31–44.
 - 17 Pandav B., Choudhury, B.C. and Kar, C.S. (2006). Sea Turtle Nesting Habitats on the Coast of Orissa. In *Marine Turtles of the Indian Subcontinent* (eds. Shanker, K. and Choudhury, B.C.). Hyderabad. India: Universities Press. Pp. 88–106.
 - 18 Chandarana, R, Manohar Krishnan, M. and Shanker, K. (2017). *Long Term Monitoring and Community Based Conservation of Olive Ridley Turtles in Odisha*. Available at: https://www.dakshin.org/wp-content/uploads/2018/11/Chandarana-ManoharKrishnan-Shanker_2017_Long-term-Monitoring-and-Community-based-Conservation-of-Olive-Ridley-Turtles-in-Odisha.pdf
 - 19 Banugopan, K. and Davidar, P. (1999). Status of Sea Turtles Along the Pondicherry Coast, India. *Hamadryad* 24:43.
 - 20 Subramanean, J. (2005). Nesting and Adult Mortality of the Olive Ridley Sea Turtle Along Mamallapuram Coast, Tamil Nadu, South India. *Herpinstance* 2:57.

- 21 Saravanan, S., Gokulakrishnan, J., Arun, V., Balu, A., Annapan, M. and Kurian, A. (2013). Marine Turtle Habitats and Nesting Status in Tamil Nadu. In *Marine Turtles Along the Indian Coast: Distribution, Status, Threats and Management Implications* (ed. Kurian, A.). New Delhi, India: WWF-India. Pp. 13–30.
- 22 Bhadury, P., Kumar, A. and Maiti, M. (2013). Nesting Status of Sea Turtles in West Bengal -The East Midnapore Scenario. In *Marine Turtles Along the Indian Coast: Distribution, Status, Threats and Management Implications* (ed. Kurian, A.). New Delhi, India: WWF-India. Pp. 85–106.
- 23 Swaminathan, A., Namboothri, N. and Shanker, K. (2017) The Indian Ocean Is My Swimming Pool: Leatherback Turtles of the Andaman and Nicobar Islands. *Thirty-seventh Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation, 15-20 April 2017, Las Vegas, USA*. Unpublished Symposium Proceedings.
- 24 Swaminathan, A., Thesorow, S., Watha, S., Manoharakrishnan, M., Namboothri, N. and Chandi, M. (2017). Current Status and Distribution of Threatened Leatherback Turtles and Their Nesting Beaches in the Nicobar Group of Islands. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 26:12–18.
- 25 Swaminathan, A., Namboothri, N., Chandi, M. and Shanker, K. (2017). *Monitoring Programme for Leatherback Turtles at South Bay and West Bay, Little Andaman*. Unpublished Report.
- 26 Namboothri, N., Swaminathan, A., Choudhury, B.C. and Shanker, K. (2012). Post-nesting Migratory Routes of Leatherback Turtles from Little Andaman Island. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 16:21–23.
- 27 Shanker, K., Choudhury, B.C. and Aggarwal, R.K. (2011). *Conservation Genetics of Marine Turtles on the Mainland Coast of India and Offshore Islands*. Available at: https://kslab.weebly.com/uploads/5/7/7/0/57708927/shanker_et_al_wii_ccmb_october2011.pdf
- 28 Swaminathan, A., Namboothri, N. and Shanker, K. (2011). Post-tsunami Status of Leatherback Turtle Nesting at Little Andaman Island. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 14:5–10.
- 29 Kelkar, N., Arthur, R., Marbà, N. and Alcoverro, T. (2013). Greener Pastures? High-density Feeding Aggregations of Green Turtles Precipitate Species Shifts in Seagrass Meadows. *Journal of Ecology* 101:1158–1168.
- 30 Swaminathan, A., Namboothri, N. and Shanker, K. (2020). *Monitoring Programme for Leatherback Turtles at South Bay and West Bay, Little Andaman 2019-2020*. Unpublished Report

- 31 Swaminathan, A., Namboothri, N. and Shanker, K. (2019). Tracking Leatherback Turtles from Little Andaman Island. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 29:8–10.
- 32 Swaminathan, A. and Wagh, T. (2019). *Status of Leatherback Turtles and Their Nesting Beaches in Great and Little Nicobar Islands*. Unpublished Report.

IRAN

Mobaraki A.

Wildlife Conservation and Management Bureau, Department of Environment, Tehran, Iran,
amobaraki@yahoo.com

Introduction

Iran has the longest coastline in contact with the two major north-west Indian Ocean water bodies, the Persian Gulf and Oman Sea. The coastline includes numerous islands in the Persian Gulf. The terrestrial and aquatic habitats of Iran support nesting and foraging sea turtles. The hawksbill sea turtle is the most abundant nesting species, mainly concentrated on the Persian Gulf islands of Nakhiloo, Ommolkaram, Sheedvar, Hendourabi, Hengam, Queshm, and Kish. The green sea turtle is the most abundant foraging species across the Gulf and Oman Sea, with sporadic nesting along the Oman Sea coast. All sea turtle species are classified as nationally endangered according to laws and regulations of the country, and any harvest or intentional killing is illegal and subject to fine.

1. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

1.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

1.1.1. Nesting sites

Nesting of green turtles in Iran is very sporadic and mainly occurs on the Oman Sea coast, in Sistan and Baluchestan province and the east Hormozgan province (Figure 1). There has been occasional nesting of the species on some of the Persian Gulf Islands, namely Sheedvar, Hendourabi and Khargoo [19,2,5,26]. On the Oman Sea coast, Tang, Khacho, and Kohpansar are the largest nesting sites but with <30 nests per year in total. After the first record of green turtle nesting in Iran [2], the potential importance of the area for green turtles was recognised and in the last years there has been regular monitoring of the nesting beaches and establishment of hatcheries by the Provincial and local DOE offices with support of the Marine Environment Deputy of Department of Environment (DOE). Data are presented in Tables 1 and 2.

1.1.2. Marine areas

The coastal waters of the Gulf and Oman Sea, especially the coastal waters surrounding islands, include suitable foraging grounds for green turtles at different life stages. It is quite common to see feeding green turtles along the Oman Sea coastline [2,19]. In the Gulf region, waters surrounding the islands Queshm, Hengam, Faroor, Lavan, and Larak, and Nayband Bay on the mainland of Bishehr province are important foraging grounds [19]. Data are presented in Table 1.

1.2. Other biological data

A tagging and monitoring project of foraging turtles has been conducted over the past 5 years [19]. Monitoring and tagging programmes are ongoing in Kish, Hendourabi, Queshm, Sheedvar, and Nakhiloo-Ommolkaram. Data are presented in Table 1.

1.3. Threats

1.3.1. Nesting sites

Illegal take of eggs, development of coastal areas, and light pollution and debris are probably the greatest threats at nesting sites [2,4]. Data are presented in Table 1.

1.3.2. Marine areas

Development of coastal areas, pollution, sea debris and plastic, boat strike, degradation of feeding grounds, and, most importantly, bycatch in fishing activities are the priority threats to in-water populations of turtles [4,5,25]. Data are presented in Table 1.

1.4. Conservation

All sea turtle species in Iran are protected by national laws and regulations. All are classified as a “national endangered” reptilian species and any harvest of eggs or turtles is prohibited and subject to fine (more than US\$1,000 equivalent).

Engagement of local people with monitoring of nesting sites has occurred for several years, and is supposed to continue. Turtles are also protected in Iran under international treatise (Table 3).

1.5. Research

Monitoring nesting sites and nesting turtles, including tagging, has been the most regular sea turtle research work in Iran. Tagging and a population genetics study of foraging green turtle has begun, and there are plans to extend and develop this research.

2. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-West Indian Ocean

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

2.1.1. Nesting sites

The majority of hawksbill turtle nesting occurs on islands in the Persian Gulf, at the key sites of Nakhiloo and Ommolkaram in Bushehr province, and Sheedvar, Hendourabi, Hengam, Kish and Queshm in Hormozgan province (Figure 2). Very few hawksbill turtles nest on mainland sites at Nayband Bay and Parsian. Queshm and Kish Islands are the most important economic free zones (EFZ) in the country and have been under direct monitoring and protection with support of the EFZ authority. Data are presented in Tables 1 and 2.

2.1.2. Marine areas

A very low number of juvenile hawksbill turtles only have been observed during our in-water studies.

2.2. Other biological data

Tagging of the nesting hawksbill turtle populations started in 2005. Genetic studies have been conducted at most sites and the results published [1,3,4,5,6,10,11,20].

Data are presented in Table 1.

2.3. Threats

2.3.1. Nesting sites

Illegal take of eggs still occurs in some areas but has reduced considerably; in specific locations it is now very rare. Development of the nesting sites, especially in economic free zones (EFZ), is very harmful and a controversial subject at nesting sites in Hendourabi, Kish, Quesh, Hengam and Nayband. Light pollution, debris,

feral dogs, and foxes are the main threats on mainland nesting sites [1,4]. Data are presented in Table 1.

2.3.2. Marine areas

Fisheries bycatch and boat strike remain the most critical threats to sea turtles in marine environments. The degradation of habitats and effects of climate change could be emerging challenges for hawksbill turtle too [4,5,25]. Data are presented in Table 1.

2.4. Conservation

The main nesting sites of the species, e.g., Sheedvar, Hendourabi, Nakhiloo and Ommolkaram, are designated as protected areas and have specific regulations to prevent habitat degradation. Hatcheries have been established in Queshm and Hengam for direct protection of the nests. See also section 1.4.

2.5. Research

A three-year cooperative project among researchers from Iran, Oman, Qatar, and UAE, with partnership of WWF-EWS, conducted satellite tracking of hawksbills in the Gulf region; the project finished in 2015 (EWS-WWF, 2015). Other important research on hawksbill turtles in Iran includes genetic studies [6,10,11,20].

Table 1. Characteristics of nesting marine turtles in Iran.

RMU	<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Occurrence				
Nesting sites	Y	2,4,18,19	Y	1,3,4,5,15,17,18,19
Pelagic foraging grounds	Y (JA)	2,5,19	Y	4,5
Benthic foraging grounds	Y (JA)	2,5,19	n/a	
Key biological data				
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	<30 (2010-2019)	18,22	<1000 (2001-present)	1,3,4,5,15,17,18,19,23
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	n/a	15,16,17,23	n/a	
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	3	1,2,4,10	7	1,3,4,5,15,17,18,19,23
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	5	2	4	1,3,4,5,16
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	<30	18,22	<1000	1,3,4,5,15,17-19
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	<5	18	<20	5,14,13
Total length of nesting sites (km)	n/a		20	1,3,4,5,15,17-19
Nesting females / yr	<10 (2012-2018)	2,18,22	500	
Nests / female season (N)	n/a		n/a	
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	n/a		58 CCL	1,3,4,5,15,17,18,19,23
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	100 (n<30)	22	93	1,3,4,5,15,17,18,19,23
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	n/a		>80%	1,3,4,5,15,17-19,
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Trends				
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	Stable (2010-2019)	4,20,22,	Stable (2005-present)	1,3,4,5,15,17,18,19,23
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Published studies				
Growth rates	N		N	
Genetics	Y	21	Y	6,9,11,12,13
Stocks defined by genetic markers	Y	21	Y	6,9,11,12,13
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	N		Y	7,8,14
Survival rates	N		N	
Population dynamics	N		N	
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	N		N	

RMU	<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Capture-Mark-Recapture	N		N	
Threats				
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y(SN, DN, ST, PLL)	12	Y(SN, DN, ST, PLL)	4,5
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	Y	4,5	Y	4,5
Bycatch: quantified?	N		N	
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	N		Y	5,7
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N	4,5	N	4,5
Take. Illegal take of eggs	Y	4,5	Y	4,5
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N	4,5	N	4,5
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	Y	4,5	Y	4,5
Coastal Development. Photopollution	Y	4,5	Y	4,5
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	Y	4,5	Y	4,5
Egg predation	Y	4,5	Y	4,5
Pollution (debris, chemical)	Y	4,5	Y	4,5
Pathogens	n/a		n/a	
Climate change	n/a		n/a	
Foraging habitat degradation	Y	4,5	Y	4,5
Other	n/a		n/a	
Long-term projects (>5yrs)				
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	15 (2005-Present)	1,2,4,5,6,10	7 (208 - present)	1,2
Number of index nesting sites	1	1,2,4	7	1,2
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	5 (2014 - 2018)	3,8,9,10	5 (2014 - 2018)	3,8,9,10
Conservation				
Protection under national law	Y	7	Y	7
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	n/a	1	8 (almost 100%)	1
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	N		4	4,5,24
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	1 (2005 - Present)	1,3,8,9,10	7 (2008 - Present)	1, 9
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	Y	20,22	Y	18,19,23
Hatcheries	N		Y	18,19,23
Head-starting	N		N	
Bycatch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	N		N	
Bycatch: onboard best practices	N		N	
Bycatch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	N		N	
Other	N		N	

Table 2. Index nesting sites in Iran.

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Western limit		Eastern limit		Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Long	Lat	Long	Lat							
CM-NWIO														
Tang	Y	<10	n/a					25.3660	59.8586	0.6	90	2,22,18	2	5-10 consecutive days during nesting season
Lipar, Koohpansar & Kachoo	Y	<20	n/a	25.2379	60.8649	25.1755	61.1414			40	90	2,22,18	1	most part of nesting season
Karati	N	<5	n/a											
EI-NWIO														
Sheedvar Is.		<50	~100					53.4107	25.7915				1	5-10 consecutive days during nesting season
Beach A	Y	<50	100	53.4067	26.7953	53.4096	26.7954			0.2	100	1,3,4,5,		
Beach B	Y	<20	20	53.4124	26.7938	53.4208	26.7933			0.8	100	1,3,4,5,		
Beach C	N	n/a	n/a	53.4208	26.7933	53.4155	26.7884			0.08	100	1,3,4,5,		
Hendourabi Is.														
Hendourabi Is.	N							53.6325	26.6727					
All sandy beaches in the south	N	>400	100s	53.6132	26.6650	53.6457	26.6551			4	90	1,3,4,5	1	covered all nesting season
Nakhiloo Is.														
Nakhiloo Is.		>150	300-400					563.4718	26.8225				2	5-10 consecutive days during nesting season
Beach A (S)	Y	>100	>100	53.4688	27.8212	51.4723	27.8189			0.3	100	1,3,4,5,15		
Other beaches	N	50	n/a					51.4718	27.8224	1.6	70	1,3,4,5,15		
Ommolkaram Is.														
Ommolkaram Is.		>150	100s					51.5593	27.8339				2	5-10 consecutive days during nesting season
Beach A (NE)	Y	>100	>100	51.5671	27.8385	51.5686	27.8384			0.2	100	1,3,4,5,15		
Beach B (SW)	N	<50	10s	51.5507	27.8387	51.5582	27.8332							
Other beaches	Y	<30	10s							1.8	50	1,3,4,5,15		
Qushm Is.														
Qushm Is.								55.5857	25.7742				1	during whole nesting season
Shib Deraz	Y	<100	n/a	55.9281	26.6857	55.9379	26.6891			1	100	4,5,17		

Hengam Is.								55.8812	26.6425				1	main part of nesting season up to 3 year before
Beah A (old hengam)	Y	<50	n/a	55.8715	26.6114	55.8844	26.6130			0.8	100	4,5,23		
Kish Is.								53.9715	26.5310				1	whole nesting season
Beach A	Y	<50	n/a	54.0375	26.5018	54.0357	26.5019			0.8	100	17		

Table 3. International conventions signed by Iran in relation to marine turtle conservation.

International Conventions	Signed	Binding	Species	Relevance to sea turtles
Convention on Biological Diversity (CBD)	Y	Y	ALL	Internationally binding treaty aiming at conserving biodiversity in signatory countries, promoting sustainable use of resources and fair sharing of benefits from genetic resources.
Convention on International Trade of Endangered Species (CITES)	Y	Y	ALL	All species of marine turtles are listed in appendix I which forbids trade of these species in all signatory countries except in exceptional circumstances. In order to be legally binding, each signatory country must adopt established by the CITES.national legislation under the framework
Convention on Migratory Species (CMS)	Y	Y	ALL	All species of marine turtles are listed in Appendix 1 (listing migratory species threatened with extinction) and Appendix 2 (migratory species for which conservation status would benefit from international cooperation).
MoU on Marine Turtles and their Habitats of the Indian Ocean and South-East Asia (IOSEA)	Y	Y	ALL	



Figure 1. Main nesting sites of green turtles in Oman Sea coasts.

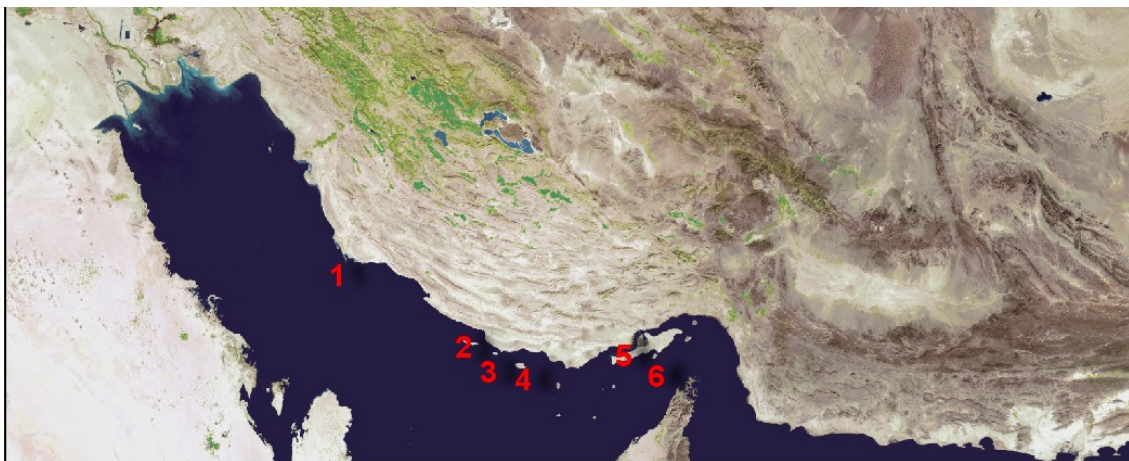


Figure 2. Main nesting sites for hawksbill sea turtles in the Persian Gulf of Iran. 1: Nakhiloo and Ommolkaram (Dayyer National Park), 2: Sheeeddvar, 3: Hendourabi, 4: Kish, 5: Queshm, 6: Hengam. (map prepared by Dr. Ali Bali).

References

- | # | Full reference |
|----|--|
| 1 | Mobaraki, A. (2004). Hawksbill Turtle Nesting in Iran. <i>Marine Turtle Newsletter</i> 103:13 |
| 2 | Mobaraki, A. (2004). Green Sea Turtle Nesting on the Gulf of Oman Coastline of the I.R. Iran. <i>Marine Turtle Newsletter</i> 104:11 |
| 3 | Mobaraki, A. and Elmi, A.M. (2005). First Sea Turtle Tagging Program in Iran. <i>Marine Turtle Newsletter</i> 110:6–7. |
| 4 | Mobaraki, A. (2007). Sea Turtle Study and Situation in Iran, International Conference on Science and Technology and Aquaculture, Fisheries and Oceanography, Kuwait, Feb 2007. Unpublished. |
| 5 | Mobaraki, A. (2006). Sea Turtle Study and Situation in Iran. Marine Conservation Forum, WWF, EWS, Abu Dhabi, UAE, Sep 2006. Unpublished. |
| 6 | Mobaraki, A., Fitzsimmons, N.N. and Jensen, P.J. (2013). Reproduction and Genetic Study of Hawksbill Sea turtles in Iran. 2013. In: <i>Proceedings of the Thirtieth Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation</i> (comps. Blumenthal, J., Panagopoulou, A. and Rees, A. F.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NMFS-SEFSC-640. |
| 7 | Pilcher, N.J., Antonopoulou, M., Perry, L., Abdel-Moati, M.A., Al Abdessalaam, T.Z., Albeldawi, M., et al. (2014). Identification of Important Sea Turtle Areas (ITAs) for hawksbill turtles in the Arabian Region. <i>Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology</i> 640:89-99 |
| 8 | EWS-WWF. (2015). Marine Turtle Conservation Project. Final Scientific Report. Abu Dhabi, UAE: EWS-WWF. |
| 9 | Pilcher, N.J., Perry, L., Antonopoulou, M., Abdel-Moati, M.A., Al Abdessalaam, T.Z., Albeldawi, M., et al. (2014). Short-term Behavioural Responses to Thermal Stress by Hawksbill Turtles in the Arabian Region. <i>Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology</i> 457:190–198 |
| 10 | Zolgharnein, H., Salari-Aliabadi, M.A., Forougmand, A.M. and Roshani, S. (2011). Genetic Population Structure of Hawksbill Turtle (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) Using Microsatellite Analysis. <i>Iran Journal of Biotechnology</i> 9:56–62. |
| 11 | Vargas, M.S., Jensen, M.P., Ho, S.Y.W., Mobaraki, A., Broderick, D., Mortimer, J.A., et al. (2015). Phylogeography, Genetic Diversity, and Management Units of Hawksbill Turtles in the Indo-Pacific. <i>Journal of Heredity</i> 107:199–213. |

- 12 Mobaraki, A., Ghasemi, M. and Kami, H.G. (2019). First Record of Green Sea Turtle Nesting at Sheedvar Island. Persian Gulf, Iran. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 30: 5–7.
- 13 Zare, R., Nabavi, S.M., Fadaka, S. and Eftekhari-Vaghefi, M. (2009). Nesting Activity of the Hawksbill Turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) at Shidvar Island, Hormozgan Province. *Journal of Animal Biology* 1:47–54.
- 14 Loghmani, M., Savari, A., Mobaraki, A. and Sadegi, P. (2011). Hawksbill Turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) Nesting in Hormoz Island Coasts. *Iranian Journal of Biology* 23:884–892.
- 15 Hesni, A.M., Rezaie-Atagholipou, M., Zangiabadi, S., Tollab, M.A., Moazeni, M. Jafari, H., et al. (2019). Monitoring Hawksbill Turtle Nesting Sites in Some Protected Areas from the Persian Gulf. *Acta Oceanologica Sinica* 38: 43–51.
- 16 Kish Free Zone Island, Environmental Affairs Office. Unpublished Report.
- 17 Queshm Free Zone Island, Environmental Affairs Office. Unpublished Report.
- 18 Mohammadzadeh, M. and Soltanpour, N. (2010). Identification and Prioritizing Important Nesting Sites of Green Turtles in Iranian Beaches of Oman Sea During 2008-2010. *Bulletin of Environment, Pharmacology and Life Sciences* 3:81–86.
- 19 Mobaraki, A., RastegarPouyani, E., Kami, H.G. and Khorasani, N. (2020). Population Study of Foraging Green Sea Turtles (*Chelonia mydas*) in the Northern Persian Gulf and Oman Sea, Iran. *Regional Studies in Marine Science* 39:101433
- 20 Tabib, M., Frootan, F. and Hesni, M.A. (2014). Genetic Diversity and Phylogeography of Hawksbill Turtle in the Persian Gulf. *Journal of Biodiversity and Environmental Science* 4:51–57.
- 21 Tabib, M., Zolgharnein, H., Mohammadi, M., Salari-Aliabadi, M.A., Qasemi, A., Roshani, S., et al. (2011). mtDNA Variation of the Critically Endangered Hawksbill Turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) Nesting on Iranian Islands of the Persian Gulf. *Genetic and Molecular Research* 10:1499–1503.
- 22 Sinaei, M., Bolouki, M., Ghorbanzade, G., Talebi, M.M., Alomoradi, M. and Dalir, S. (2018). On a Poorly Known Rookery of Green Turtles (*Chelonia mydas*) Nesting at the Chabahar Beach, Northeastern Gulf of Oman. *Russian Journal of Marine Biology* 44:254–261.
- 23 New Idea NGO. (2013). Marine Turtle Conservation Project in Hengam Island, 2011-2013. Unpublished Report.

- 24 Darvish-Sefat, A.A. (2006). Atlas of Protected Areas of Iran. Tehran University, Iran: Department of Environment.
- 25 Wabnitz, C.C.C., Lam, V.W.Y., Reygondeau, G., Teh, L.C.L., Al-Abdulrazzak, D., Khalfallah, M., et al. (2018). Climate Change Impacts on Marine Biodiversity, Fisheries and Society in the Arabian Gulf. *PLoS ONE* 13:e0194537.
- 26 Mostafavi, H., Kiabi, B., Liagati, H., Abdoli.A., et al. (2010). Management Plan of Kharkoo Wildlife Refuge. Shahid Beheshti University/Department of Environment, Iran. Unpublished.

Iraq, Israel, and Jordan

Phillott A.D.

FLAME University, Pune, Maharashtra, India, andrea.phillott@gmail.com

No nesting of any sea turtle species has been recorded on the short coastlines of Iraq (58km), Israel (12km), or Jordan (27km) in the region. Records of in-water or stranded turtles are available, but some need to be verified from the original source.

1. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-West Indian Ocean

Sub-adult and adult, but not juvenile, hawksbill turtles have been observed at dive sites in Jordan [4]. Hawksbill turtles are included on checklists of herpetofauna for Iraq [1,3,5], but not Israel or Jordan. However, a captive breeding programme for hawksbill turtles operated in Israel for 16 years. Four female and one male turtle were originally captured from the Red Sea; some of the resulting offspring have been released back into the Red Sea [6].

2. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) – West Indian Ocean

Olive ridley turtles are included in checklists of herpetofauna for Iraq [1], and an adult female (61cm CCL) was recently caught there in Khor Al-Zubair Lagoons by fishers [7]. These lagoons are several kilometres up-river; the turtle may have swum there independently or been caught and released in the location. This species is not reported from Israel or Jordan.

3. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

Green turtles are included on checklists on herpetofauna for Iraq [1]. One (82cm CCL; sex not given) was recently caught there in Al-Masab Al-Aam by fishers [2]. The authors speculated that the turtle migrated to the location for nesting or due to rising sea levels, but the distance inland of the capture location (see Figure 1 in [2]) suggests this is unlikely.

This species is not reported from Israel and Jordan.

4. RMU: Leatherback turtle (*Dermochelys coriacea*) – Unknown

A stranded leatherback turtle was found in Basrah Province of Iraq; a plaster model based on morphometrics of the specimen is available at the Iraq Natural History Research Center and Museum [3].

This species is not reported from Israel and Jordan.

5. RMU: Loggerhead turtle (*Caretta caretta*) – North-West Indian Ocean

Loggerhead turtles are included on checklists of herpetofauna for Iraq [1], but not Israel (Red Sea Area) or Jordan.

References

- | # | Full reference |
|---|---|
| 1 | Al-Barazengy, A.N., Salman, A.O. and Hameed, F.T.A. (2015). Updated List of Amphibians and Reptiles in Iraq 2014. <i>Bulletin of Iraq. Natural History</i> 13:29–40. |
| 2 | Al-Jaberi, M., Karamiani, R., Al-Fartosi, K. and Jabber, A.S. (2020). New Record of the Endangered Green Sea Turtle <i>Chelonia mydas</i> (Linnaeus, 1758) (Testudines: Cheloniidae) from Iraq. <i>Herpetological Notes</i> 13:317–319. |
| 3 | Afrasiab, S.A., Al-Moussawi, A.A. and Hadi, H.D. (2018). Annotated Checklist of Reptilian Fauna of Basrah, South of Iraq. <i>Bulletin of Iraq Natural History</i> 15:77–92. |
| 4 | Al-Zibdah, M.K. (2007). Population Status and Conservation of Marine Turtles at Jordan's Gulf of Aqaba, Red Sea. <i>Testudo</i> 6:58–66. |
| 5 | Salman, N.A. (2019). A Review of Southern Iraq Herpetofauna. <i>Biological and Applied Environmental Research</i> 3:61–71. |
| 6 | Maggeni, R. and Feeney, W.E. (2020). Insights into the Successful Breeding of Hawksbill Sea Turtles (<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>) From a Long-Term Captive Breeding Program. <i>Global Ecology and Conservation</i> 24:e01278. |
| 7 | Al-Hasson, H.A.H. and Ali, A.H. (2020). Confirmation of Occurrence of Olive Ridley Turtle <i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i> (Eschscholtz, 1829) (Reptilia: Testudines: Cheloniidae) from Khor Al-Zubair Lagoons, Iraq. <i>Biological and Applied Environmental Research</i> 4:66–70. |

Kuwait

Papathanasopoulou N.¹ & Rees A.F.²

¹Environmental Consultant - Marine Conservation, Athens, Greece, nancyktcp@gmail.com

²University of Exeter, Penryn, UK, alanfrees@gmail.com

1. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

1.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

1.1.1. Nesting sites

Kuwait used to have two nesting sites for green turtles (Qaru and Umm Al-Maradim; Figure 1) but since extending a coast guard station on Umm Al-Maradim in 2005, no green turtle nesting has been recorded there (Table 1; [1,4]). Due to the very low number of nests, no trend in nest numbers is discernible (Table 1).

Description of the nesting areas is given in Table 2.

1.1.2. Marine areas

Four of five successfully tracked adult sized female turtles established long-term residencies around Failaka Is. (Figure 2; [2]). No other marine areas have been verified and published.

1.2. Other biological data

Biological data on the green turtles are presented in Table 1 and associated references [1,2,3,4,5].

1.3. Threats

1.3.1. Nesting sites

Threats to green turtles in Kuwait include beach use by tourists, in the summer, and are presented in Table 1.

1.3.2. Marine areas

Threats to green turtles in marine areas include tidal traps (*hadrah*) constructed around Failaka Is., that trap turtles and expose them to high day-time air temperatures and potential consumptive use by the fishers (Table 1) [1].

1.4. Conservation

Turtles are at least nominally afforded legal protection in Kuwait under several international and national regulations (Table 3).

There are no known ongoing conservation efforts for sea turtles in Kuwait, but the authors suggest better signage and regulation of human activities at the nesting area is warranted.

1.5. Research

Adult female green turtles have been tracked in Kuwait (Table 4). More research on the abundance of turtles around the identified foraging hotspot of Failaka Is. should be prioritised, together with genetic characterisation of the turtles foraging there.

Monitoring of the Qaru Is. green turtle nesting should be established as an ongoing research priority. Genetic characterisation of the small population is warranted to determine its independence or linkage with the proximate larger population in Saudi Arabia.

2. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-West Indian Ocean

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

2.1.1. Nesting sites

Kuwait has three nesting areas for hawksbill turtles (Qaru, Umm Al-Maradim and Ras Al Zour; Figure 1, Table 1) [2,3,5]. Due to the very low number of nests, no trend in nest numbers is discernible (Table 1). Description of the nesting areas is given in Table 2.

2.1.2. Marine areas

Very limited information on hawksbill marine areas in Kuwait has been published. One adult male was known to be resident at Qaru [6], a single adult female migrated to Kuwait's coastal waters from a distant nesting area [7], and two turtles tracked after nesting on the Islands remained in Kuwait's territorial waters, one for over two years.

2.2. Other biological data

Biological data on the hawksbill turtles are presented in Table 1 and associated references [2,3,5,6,7,9].

2.3. Threats

2.3.1. Nesting sites

See section 1.3.1 and Table 1.

2.3.2. Marine areas

The lack of information on important marine habitats for hawksbills predicated lack of information on threats in the marine realm.

2.4. Conservation

See section 1.4.

2.5. Research

Adult female hawksbill turtles have been tracked from Qaru and Umm Al-Maradim Islands (Table 4), and the data have been analysed and published [8]. Further tracking from the third nesting area (Ras Al Zour) should be undertaken to build a more complete understanding of hawksbill migrations and distribution.

Monitoring of all three nesting areas should be established as an on-going research priority. Genetic characterisation of the tiny population(s) is warranted.

Table 1. Biological and conservation information about sea turtle Regional Management Units in Kuwait.

RMU	<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Occurrence				
Nesting sites	Y	1,2,3	Y	1,2,3
Pelagic foraging grounds	N/A		N/A	
Benthic foraging grounds	Y (A)	1,2	Y (A)	6,7
Key biological data				
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	2-7 (2008-2015)	1,2,3	7-32 (2008-2015)	1,2,3
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	<10	1,4	<40	3
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	0	1,4	0	
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	1	1,4	3	2
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	5 (2008-2015)	1,4	~20 (2008-2015)	3
Total length of nesting sites (km)	0.65	1,4	n/a	
Nesting females / yr	3	1	n/a	
Nests / female season (N)	5 (N=1)	1	n/a	
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	96 CCL	2,3	64.5 CCL	2,3
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	n/a		77.1 (16)	9
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	n/a		41.2 (16)	9
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	n/a		n/a	

RMU	<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Trends				
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	Stable (1998-2015)	2,3	Stable (2008-2015)	2,3
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	<10 (2008-2015)	1,2,3	<40 (2008-2015)	1,2,3
Published studies				
Growth rates	N		N	
Genetics	Y	4	N	
Stocks defined by genetic markers	N		N	
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	Y	1,2	Y	2,7,8
Survival rates	N		N	
Population dynamics	N		N	
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	N		N	
Capture-Mark-Recapture	N		N	
Threats				
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y	1,2,4	N	
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	N		N	
Bycatch: quantified?	N		N	
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	N		N	
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N		N	
Take. Illegal take of eggs	N		N	
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N		N	
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	Y	4,5	Y (Summer tourism)	5
Coastal Development. Photopollution	Y	4,5	Y	4,5
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	n/a		n/a	
Egg predation	N		N	
Pollution (debris, chemical)	N		N	
Pathogens	n/a		n/a	
Climate change	n/a		n/a	
Foraging habitat degradation	n/a		n/a	
Other:	n/a		n/a	
Long-term Projects (>5 years)				
Monitoring at nesting sites (Period: range of years)	Y (2008-2015)	1,2,3	Y (2008-2015)	1,2,3
Number of index nesting sites	1	1,2,3	3	1,2,3
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Conservation				
Protection under national law	Y		Y	
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	0		0	

RMU	<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	0		0	
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	0		0	
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	N		N	
Hatcheries	N		N	
Head-starting	N		N	
By-catch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	N		N	
By-catch: onboard best practices	N		N	
By-catch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	N		N	
Other	N		N	

Table 2. Sea turtle nesting beaches in Kuwait.

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point Long Lat	Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol	Ref. #
CM-NWIO										
Qaru Is. - Beach A	Y	7 (2004-2015)	12 (2004-2015)	48.776344	28.817623	0.65	100	1,4	*	1
Umm Al-Maradim Is. – beach b (west)	Y	15 (2004)	N/A	48.650499	28.678678	0.19	100	1,4	*	
EI-NWIO										
Qaru Is. -Beach A	Y	17 (2008-2011), 4 (2013), 25 (2015)	33 (2008-2011), 11 (2013), 31 (2015)	48.776344	28.817623	0.65	100	2,3,5	*	
Umm Al-Maradim Is.- Beach B (West)	Y	1 (2013), 1 (2015)	3 (2013), 1 (2015)	48.650499	28.678678	0.19	100	2,3,5	*	
Umm Al-Maradim Island- Beach C (North)	Y	13 (2008-2011), 4 (2013), 10 (2015)	18 (2008-2011), 4 (2013)	48.682345	28.652999	0.23	100	2,3,5	*	
Ras Al Zour -beach d	N	N/A	N/A	48.391319	28.741793	2.6	100	2		

*Monthly fieldwork comprising periods of ca.8 d were undertaken between May and August. Patrols were undertaken at hourly intervals between dusk and dawn on Qaru. Track surveys were undertaken on UAM at least once per field period to look for green turtle emergences. In 2012, the islands were surveyed once near the end of the nesting season (August) to confirm levels of green turtle nesting for that season. Environmental conditions in the area, calm weather, and limited trampling of the beach were such that evidence of nesting from the entire season was still easily discernible (Papathanasopoulou Pers.Obs).

Table 3. International conventions protecting sea turtles and signed by Kuwait.

International Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles
CITES (2002)	Y	Y	Y	All turtle species		
CBD (1992)	Y	N	N	All turtle species		
Kyoto Protocol (1997)	Y	N	N			
United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea	Y	Y	Y	All turtle species	The Public Authority for Agriculture and Fisheries applies a non-consumption of sea turtle meat-eggs policy, a combination of CITES and UNCLOS	
MARPOL 73/78	Y	Y	n/a			
RAMSAR (2015)	Y	n/a	n/a			Protection of Boubiyan Is. area, reportedly an important foraging area for sea turtles
United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (1992)	Y	n/a	n/a			Preventing climate change leading to warmer seas and reclamation of turtle foraging/mating habitat as well as rising of sea level leading to reclamation of turtle nesting grounds.

Table 4. Projects and databases on sea turtles in Kuwait.

#	RMU	Country	Region / Location	Project Name or descriptive title	Key words	Start date	End date	Leading organisation	Public/Private	Collaboration with	Reports / Information material	Current Sponsors	Primary Contact (name and Email)	Other Contacts (name and Email)
T4.1	CM-NOW	State of Kuwait	Arabian Peninsula, Middle East, Asia	Kuwait 2010: Hawksbill and Green Turtle Tracking	Satellite telemetry; tracking; Middle East; Kuwait; green turtles	2010	2011	University of Exeter	Public	TOTAL Foundation, Kuwait Scientific Center, Kuwait Voluntary Work Center, Kuwait Coast Guard	http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/?project_id=503		ALan F Rees a.f.rees@exeter.ac.uk	Nancy Papathanasopoulou nancyktcp@gmail.com
T4.2	EI-NWIO	State of Kuwait	Arabian Peninsula, Middle East, Asia	Kuwait 2010: Hawksbill and Green Turtle Tracking	Satellite telemetry; tracking; Middle East; Kuwait; hawksbill turtles	2010	2011	University of Exeter	Public	TOTAL Foundation, Kuwait Scientific Center, Kuwait Voluntary Work Center, Kuwait Coast Guard	http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/?project_id=503		ALan F Rees a.f.rees@exeter.ac.uk	Nancy Papathanasopoulou nancyktcp@gmail.com
T4.3	CM- NWIO	State of Kuwait	Arabian Peninsula, Middle East, Asia	Kuwait 2013: Green Turtle Tracking	satellite telemetry; tracking; Middle East; Kuwait; green turtles	2013	2013	University of Exeter	Public	Al Nowair Initiative, Wataniya Telecom, Kuwait Coast Guard	http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/?project_id=921		ALan F Rees a.f.rees@exeter.ac.uk	Nancy Papathanasopoulou nancyktcp@gmail.com

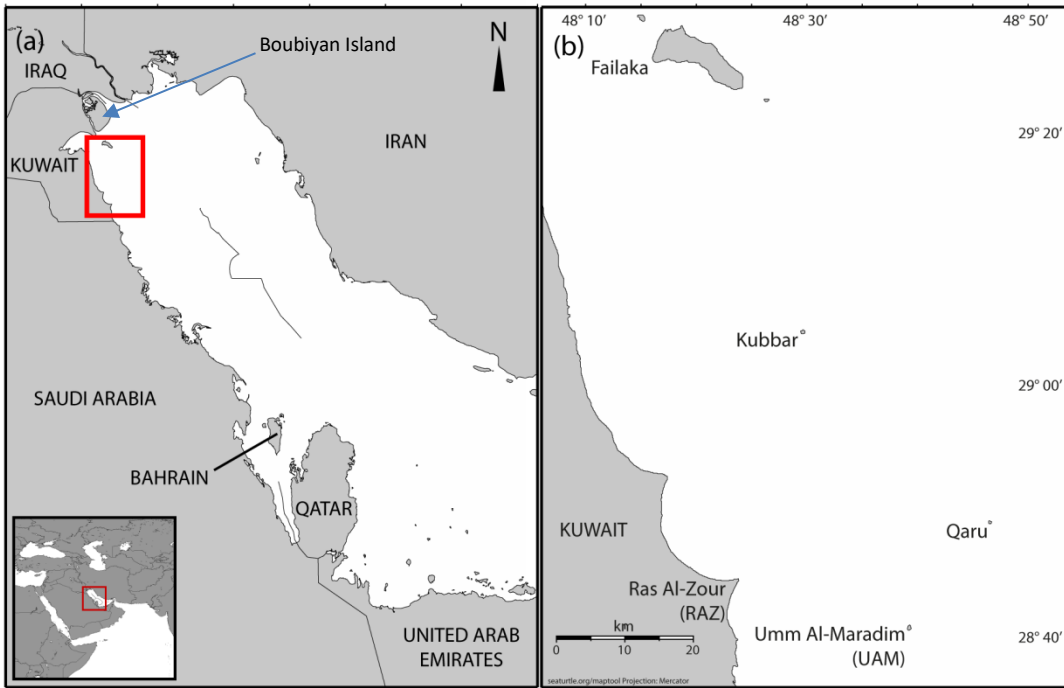


Figure 1. Nesting areas in Kuwait. Hawksbill nesting occurs at Qaru, Ra Al-Zour and Umm Al-Maradim. Green turtle nesting now only occurs at Qaru [2].

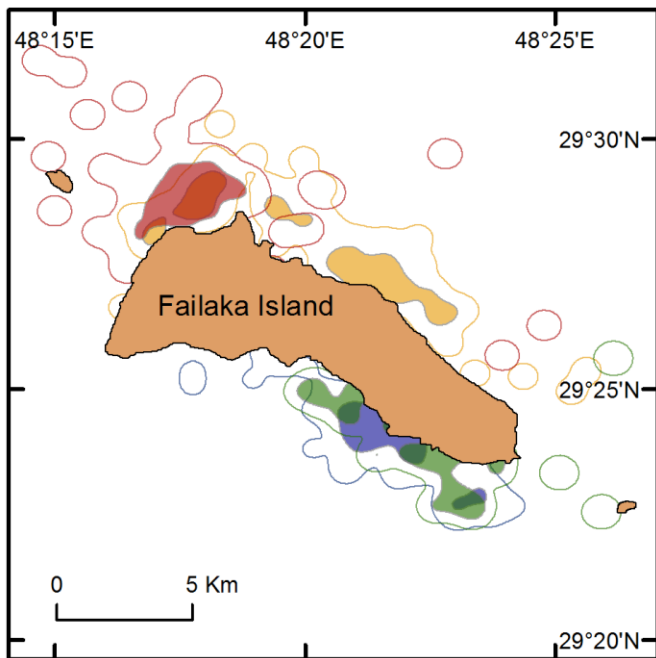


Figure 2. Marine habitats for sea turtles in Kuwait. Tracked adult female green turtles utilise the waters around Failaka Island as a

foraging / overwintering area. Home ranges of four green turtles are presented here. Figure reproduced from [2].

References

Full reference

- 1 Rees, A.F., Al Hafez, A., Lloyd, J.R., Papathanasopoulou, N. and Godley, B.J. (2013). Green Turtles, *Chelonia mydas*, in Kuwait: Nesting and Movements. *Chelonian Conservation and Biology* 12:157–163.
- 2 Rees, A.F., Papathanasopoulou, N. and Godley, B.J. (2018). Satellite Tracking of Sea Turtles in Kuwait: Findings and Further Research Needs. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 28:23–26.
- 3 Papathanasopoulou, N. 2015. *Turtles in Kuwait: Data 2008-2011, 2013, 2015 Nesting Seasons*. Unpublished Report.
- 4 Al-Mohanna, S.Y., Al-Zaidan, A.Y. and George, P. (2014). Green Turtles (*Chelonia mydas*) of the North-Western Arabian Gulf, Kuwait: The Need for Conservation. *Aquatic Conservation: Marine and Freshwater Ecosystems* 24:166–178.
- 5 Papathanasopoulou, N. 2015. *KTCP July 2015 Report Summary*. Unpublished Report.
- 6 Rees, A.F., Al-Hafez, A.A. and Papathanasopoulou, N. (2013). Utility of Sea Turtle Photo ID Techniques: The Example of a Male Hawksbill in Kuwait. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 17:23–25.
- 7 Pilcher, N.J., Antonopoulou, M., Perry, L., Abdel-Moati, M.A., Al Abdessalaam, T.Z., Albeldawi, M., Al Ansi, M. et al. (2014). Identification of Important Sea Turtle Areas (ITAs) for Hawksbill Turtles in the Arabian Region. *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology* 460:89–99.
- 8 Rees, A.F., Papathanasopoulou, N. and Godley, B.J. (2019). Tracking Hawksbills in Kuwait: Contributions to Regional Behavioural Insights. *Chelonian Conservation and Biology* 18:86–90.
- 9 Rees, A.F., Lloyd, J.R. and Papathanasopoulou, N. (2020). Hawksbill Nest and Hatchling Data from Kuwait. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 31:13–16.

Maldives

Ahmed U.¹, Hudgins J.², Riyaz E.M.³ & Stelfox M.⁴

¹Independent Consultant, Maldives, u270.ahmed@gmail.com

²Olive Ridley Project, Maldives, jillian@oliveridleyproject.org

³Environmental Protection Agency, Maldives, enas.mohamed@epa.gov.mv

⁴Olive Ridley Project, Maldives, martin@oliveridleyproject.org

1. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

1.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

1.1.1. Nesting sites

Green sea turtles are the most common species found nesting in the Maldives [1,3], with nesting confirmed on 39 islands. The actual number of nesting sites is likely much greater than the recorded number as reporting of observed nests is mostly *ad hoc*. Many islands report turtle nesting activity but the species and number of nests on these islands are yet to be confirmed. Most recorded nesting islands are concentrated in central and northern Maldives at or near resort islands, but this may be because these are the areas where most research effort has taken place (Figure 1; Table 1, 2).

There has been a significant decline in nesting activity observed in Maldives. Estimated number of nests per year has decreased from the 1980s [1,2] (Table 1).

1.1.2. Marine areas

Green sea turtles can be observed all throughout the archipelago and, as of March 2021, a citizen science photo ID initiative that began in 2013 has identified at least 900 individual green turtles across 13 atolls [17]. Both juveniles and adults are seen in these waters, suggesting that the Maldives serves as both a breeding ground and a developmental habitat for the species. At most reefs, the number of adult females observed is significantly greater than males, and more juveniles and sub-adults are observed than adults [1,3].

Green sea turtles are notably more abundant at Lhaviyani Atoll as, unlike most other atolls, it has numerous seagrass beds that serve as feeding grounds for the

species. Lhaviyani Atoll also hosts significantly more adult green turtles compared to other atolls; 30-50% of observed individuals in Lhaviyani atoll were adults versus <20% in other atolls. Lhaviyani may be an important aggregating hotspot for adults of this species [3]. Green turtles are also abundant at Laamu Atoll where between 55-70% of observed individuals are juveniles or sub-adults [17].

1.2. Other biological data

Hatching success varies between 0 to 100%, with an average of 70%. Average emergence success is 65%. Average nest incubation period is 57.4 days [3,17].

1.3. Threats

1.3.1. Nesting sites

The illegal take of eggs and turtles from nesting sites is a common occurrence in the Maldives. In just an 11-month period in 2015, 37 clutches and 14 green sea turtles were illegally taken [1]. In 2019, 39% of 56 nests recorded on Laamu Gaadhoo also experienced illegal take [17]. Eggs and turtles are usually taken for personal consumption as food.

In a social study conducted by Petros and Riyaz (2020) with 503 participants from all 13 inhabited islands of Baa atoll, 69% of the respondents agreed that there is still a high amount of illegal take of turtles and their eggs occurring in the islands, and 93% disagreed with the trade of sea turtle meat and eggs. It was found that sea turtle hunting was more a bonding activity among friend groups, like night fishing [19]. The study also found that 74% of respondents had consumed sea turtle meat or eggs, although it was not assessed whether consumption had occurred before or after the ban in 2016 (see section 1.4). Sea turtle meat and eggs continue to be a delicacy in the islands, where at least 25% of the respondents have actively engaged in hunting turtles, 38% of people have witnessed hunting activities, and 31% of the interviewed individuals knew people who harvest turtles or eggs. Consumption of pancakes made from sea turtle eggs, and a dish made from cooking turtle fats called 'theyo kundi' was especially commonplace in islands where people fondly spoke of how delicious or addictive it is during the interviews. This was also

reflected in the findings of the study, where 47% of people had chosen the favourable taste of sea turtles and eggs, as their main reason for consumption [19].

Hatchlings are taken from nests and kept as pets, often in poor conditions which negatively impacts development and decreases their chances of survival once released into the wild [1] (Table 1). It was once common practice to keep hatchlings in fresh water although this practice is now on the decrease [PS]. Often, hatchlings taken from nests die in captivity or develop complications due to improper handling. Only a few of these turtles are taken to sea turtle rehabilitation centers for observation prior to release and provided “saltwater treatment” if previously kept in freshwater.

Coastal development and activity are major threats in inhabited islands. Sea walls constructed to prevent erosion might obstruct a turtle’s path to their nesting beach, forcing them to find another beach to lay their eggs. Islands historically well known for nesting have also been leased for resort and airport development which impacts the availability of nesting grounds within Maldives.

Dumping of waste on the beach is a common practice in many islands; this causes pollutants and debris to accumulate on beaches leading to the degradation of their condition. Light pollution due to night-time activity can disrupt turtle nesting and can confuse hatchlings as well [1] (Table 1).

Severe erosion of beaches, a common issue in the Maldives, can reduce the area of beach available for nesting activity. Increasing frequency of sea swells and storm generated waves over the last decade and unsustainable development on the coast have been identified as potential causes for erosion [16].

1.3.2. Marine areas

Removal of seagrass beds is a common practice, especially in resorts, as it is considered unsightly. The illegal take of turtles from foraging grounds is especially prevalent on some islands but may not be as common as illegal take of eggs from nesting sites (Table 1).

Bycatch of turtles is reported in long line fisheries (Table 3) but, as the species of the turtles caught are not reported, the number of green sea turtles caught cannot be estimated. Approximately 90% of turtles caught as bycatch are released without evidence of injury (Figure 2; [5]). Sea turtles are generally not caught as bycatch; however, with the recent rise in spearfishing, young men who engage in hunting have described chasing green turtles from small dinghies until the turtle surfaces to breathe, and then jumping to hook the animal with a large hook or spear, using it to pull the turtle onto the dinghy for slaughter [19]. According to those involved in this practice, full moon nights are chosen for hunting as these nights are considered most successful for hunting [19].

More than 990 strandings have been documented since 2010, with green sea turtles making up approximately 3% of the turtles found stranded [PS]. Stranded green sea turtles have been found entangled in ghost nets and other debris, with injuries from boat strikes, and with injuries from unknown causes [6].

1.4. Conservation

Turtles have been protected under the national legislature (Environmental Protection and Preservation Act 4/93) since 2016. Illegal take of turtles and turtle eggs, as well as trade of turtles and turtle parts is prohibited under this legislature. In February 2021, the Protected Species Regulation came into effect. This regulation stipulates that a management plan for all protected species must be published within 6 months of the regulation coming into effect, hence a national management plan for sea turtles is expected to be published in 2021. Maldives has also been a signatory to the CITES convention since 2012. The worldwide enforcement of the CITES convention may have been an important factor which contributed to the decline of the Maldivian turtle shell industry. Maldives is also a signatory to the Indian Ocean and South-East Asian Memorandum of Understanding on Marine Turtles (IOSEA MoU) (Table 4).

A moratorium on the catching and killing of turtles was introduced in 1995 by a presidential decree and was in effect until 2015. Take of eggs was not banned under this moratorium. In 1996, the trade of all species of turtles was banned by the Ministry of Trade. In 2006, the taking of turtle eggs was banned from 14

islands of the Maldives identified as significant nesting hotspots. Eggs could legally be taken from other islands until 2016, when sea turtle conservation was moved under the Environmental Protection and Preservation Act 4/93. There is still some misinformation about the legal status of take of eggs, and some citizens erroneously believe that take of eggs is still legal [PS].

Although turtles and their eggs are legally protected, illegal take of turtles and eggs is still quite common in the country. Better enforcement of existing legislation through the development of a management plan can better help conserve turtles. It is also recommended that nesting and foraging sites of significance be made protected areas. More needs to be done to raise awareness of the importance of turtles to the marine ecosystem as well as their importance for the ecotourism industry.

1.5. Research

Limited information is available in general but especially lacking in the following areas: genetic stocks and migratory patterns.

2. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-West Indian Ocean

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

2.1.1. Nesting sites

Hawksbill turtles are confirmed to nest on 11 islands of the Maldives. Hawksbill nesting activity is quite low throughout the country. However, it is likely that the number of islands where nesting activity occurs is greater than the recorded number. Long term research at nesting sites has not been carried out so trends are not known (Figure 3; Table 1, 2).

2.1.2. Marine areas

Juvenile and adult hawksbill turtles can be observed all throughout the archipelago. Hawksbill turtles are the most frequently sighted species of turtle at most atolls [1,3,11,17] although this may be due to data mainly being obtained from coral reef surveys, their preferred habitat (Table 1).

Maldivian waters are home to at least 4,100 hawksbill turtles [17], and an ongoing capture-mark-recapture study indicates that the population size of hawksbill turtles at foraging grounds is increasing at half of the sites examined and decreasing at the other locations [18]. The number of observed adult females is greater than adult males [1,3] and the number of juvenile and sub-adult hawksbill turtles observed is greater than the number of adults [1,3]. Juveniles make up between 65% and 95% of the population at the study reef [18]. The atolls of Laamu, Baa, and North Male may be particularly important habitats for juveniles [3,17] (Table 1).

2.2. Other biological data

None available.

2.3. Threats

2.3.1. Nesting sites

Illegal take of hatchlings for pet trade is a threat at nesting sites, as is destruction and degradation of nesting habitat due to coastal development, erosion, and pollution [1] (Table 1).

2.3.2. Marine areas

Coastal development especially the development of water villas and other such structures on reefs is a major threat to hawksbill turtles in Maldives. These activities can destroy stretches of coral reef habitats or can make them uninhabitable for turtles due to sedimentation and increased disturbances (Table 1).

Also see the description of captures by long line fisheries in section 1.3.2.

2.4. Conservation

See section 1.4.

2.5. Research

A new research project under the umbrella of TImOI (Tortues Imbriquées de l'Océan Indien / Indian Ocean Hawksbill Turtles) is being planned. This project

aims to improve knowledge on the origin and spatial dynamics of hawksbill turtle populations in the Western Indian Ocean by promoting joint research on biology (genetic identity) and ecology (migration routes). The project will assess the connectivity of hawksbill turtle populations and their habitats in the Western Indian Ocean, and results will improve understanding threats to the species and its habitats, and thereby can be used to improve management and policy decisions at the regional level. The Maldives will contribute to this study by collecting samples from hawksbill turtles brought to Turtle Rescue Centres operated by the NGO Olive Ridley Project. See also section 1.5.

3. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) – West Indian Ocean

3.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

3.1.1. Nesting sites

No significant nesting of this species occurs in the Maldives; only four nesting events have been recorded to date. Three of these were recorded in late 2018 to early 2019, and one was recorded in January 2020. Two nests were recorded on the island of Hanimaadhoo in Haa Dhaalu atoll, an unsuccessful nesting event at Coco Palm Dhunikolhu in Baa atoll, and two hatchlings were found on the island of Muravandhoo in Raa atoll (Figure 4; Table 1, 2). There have been other unconfirmed reports of hatchlings found elsewhere in the country.

3.1.2. Marine areas

Olive ridleys are rarely spotted in Maldivian waters but they make up most of the turtles entangled in ghost nets. Between 1988 and 2014, 129 entangled olive ridley turtles were found [6]. An additional 807 entangled or stranded olive ridley turtles were found between 2014 and 2020 [PS] (Table 1).

3.2. Other biological data

None available.

3.3. Threats

3.3.1. Nesting sites

Unknown.

3.3.2. Marine areas

Discarded fishing nets are a major threat to olive ridley turtles in Maldivian waters and the greater Indian Ocean. Between 2013 and 2020, 888 ghost nets were documented in the Maldives. In the same time period, these ghost nets entangled a total of 975 turtles with olive ridley turtles making up 88% of entangled turtles [18].

3.4. Conservation

See section 1.4.

3.5. Research

Genetic analyses of entangled olive ridley turtles found in the Maldives were compared to nesting populations in Oman, East India, Sri Lanka and Northern Australia. Results indicate that the majority of entangled turtles found in the Maldives originate from the eastern Indian and Sri Lankan populations with migrant visitors from further afield occasionally becoming entangled. Analysis suggests that ghost nets may impact yearly recruitment of Sri Lankan olive ridley populations by 41%, with small populations most impacted by ghost nets in the region [12].

Random Forest and logistic regression models were used to determine key factors driving olive ridley turtle entanglement. It was found that seasonality (north east monsoon), large mesh size, and absence of floats increase the likelihood of turtle entanglement. In addition, cluster analyses identified trawl and gill nets as the main contributors of ghost nets found in the Maldives [13].

New research to age ghost nets in combination with ocean modelling using Lagrangian drifters show high risk fisheries operating in the western Indian Ocean, predominantly purse seine fisheries, are likely contributors to ghost gear found in

the Maldives in addition to artisanal gill nets in the immediate area. The report also highlights the likely presence of IUU fishing within the EEZ of the Maldives due to short drift times of ghost gear found in the Maldives [14].

Table 1. Biological and conservation information about sea turtle Regional Management Units in the Maldives.

RMU	<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref#
Occurrence						
Nesting sites	Y	1	Y	1	Y	PS
Pelagic foraging grounds	Y	1	Y	1	n/a	
Benthic foraging grounds	Y	1	Y	1	n/a	
Key biological data						
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	305 (2015)	1	n/a		1	PS
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	100s to 1000s	PS	10s	PS	n/a	
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	6	PS	0	PS	0	PS
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	31	PS	10	PS	3	PS
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	27 (2018-2019)	PS	n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	3-18 (2013-2019)	PS	n/a		n/a	
Total length of nesting sites (km)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Nesting females / yr	103	1	n/a		1	PS
Nests / female season (N)	5	PS	n/a		n/a	
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	0.87 (704)-0.93 (668)	1,3	0.83 (1293)-0.95 (714)	1,3	n/a	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	85 CCL	PS	63 SCL	PS	n/a	
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a		n/a	

RMU	<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref#
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	95.8 (212)	PS	97.7 (11)	PS	170 (1)	PS
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	65% (200)	PS	87% (10)	PS	n/a	
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence)	65% (553)	PS	77% (22)	PS	n/a	
Trends						
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting	Dec.	1,2	Inc.	PS	n/a	
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging	n/a		Inc.	PS	n/a	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr	1,018	2	n/a		n/a	
Published studies						
Growth rates	N		N		N	
Genetics	N		N		Y	12
Stocks defined by genetic markers	N		N		Y	12
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	Y	8	N		Y	10
Survival rates	Y	PS	Y	PS	N	
Population dynamics	Y	PS	Y	PS	N	
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	N		N		N	
Capture-Mark-Recapture	Y	PS,17	Y	PS,17	N	
Threats						
Bycatch: presence of small scale /	Y (PLL)	4,5	n/a		N	
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	n/a		n/a		N	
Bycatch: quantified?	N		N		125 (OTH)	13
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of	Y	1,2	n/a		n/a	
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N	16	N	16	N	16
Take. Illegal take of eggs	Y	1,2	n/a		n/a	
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N	16	N	16	N	16
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat	Y	1	n/a		n/a	
Coastal Development. Photopollution	Y	1	n/a		n/a	
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	Y	PS	n/a		Y	PS
Egg predation	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Pollution (debris, chemical)	Y	6,7	n/a		Y	6,7
Pathogens	n/a		n/a		Y	PS
Climate change	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Foraging habitat degradation	Y	PS	Y	PS	n/a	
Other- pet trade	Y	PS	Y	PS	n/a	

RMU	<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref#
Long-term projects (>5yrs)						
Monitoring at nesting sites (period:	Y	PS	Y	PS	n/a	
Number of index nesting sites	0		0		n/a	
Monitoring at foraging sites (period:	Y	PS	Y	PS	n/a	
Conservation						
Protection under national law	Y	16	Y	16	Y	16
Number of protected nesting sites	100%	16	100%	16	100%	16
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation	0		0		0	
N of long-term conservation projects	4	4	4	4	4	4
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	N		N		N	
Hatcheries	N		N		N	
Head-starting	Y	10	n/a		Y	10
Bycatch: fishing gear modifications (eg,	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: onboard best practices	Y	4	Y	4	Y	4
Bycatch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	N		N		N	

Table 2. Sea turtle nesting beaches in Maldives.

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Reference #
				Long	Lat	
CM-NWIO						
Anhenfushi (Baa)	N	3 (2015)		5.3419444	72.9686111	10
Alidhuffarufinolhu (Haa Dhaalu)	N	1 (2018)		6.8609	73.1048	PS
Boduhithi (Kaafu)	N	3 (2015)		4.430296	73.384685	1
Cocoa (Kaafu)	N	2 (2018)		3.9178639	73.4701361	PS
Dhanbidhoo (Laamu)	N	1 (1984)		2.095416	73.546141	2
Dhangethi (Alif Dhaalu)	N	3 (1984)		3.607849	72.955516	2
Dhunikolhu (Baa)	N	15 (2013- 2020)	33 (2015)	5.039783	72.881977	PS
Emboodhoo (Baa)	N	1 (2013-2015)		5.0634	72.8561	PS
Eydhafushi (Baa)	N	1 (1984)		5.103462	73.070084	2
Finolhu (Baa)	N	22 (2018)	51 (2018)	5.01125	72.9516583	PS
Fenfushi (Raa)	N	10 (2014- 2015)		5.3819444	72.9019444	10
Funaddoo (Thaa)	N	18 (2015)		5.012335	72.958938	1
Gaadhoo (Laamu)	N	59 (2018- 2020)		2.198367	73.128615	PS
Gangehi (Alif Alif)	N	2 (2018)		1.821844	73.452293	PS
Hanimaadhoo (Haa Dhaalu)	N	1 (2018)		5.3819444	72.9019444	
Hithadhoo (Laamu)	N	2 (1984)		6.7431	73.1659	2
Hukurelhi (Kaafu)	N	24 (1984)		1.797552	73.388456	2
Hurasdhoo (Alif Dhaalu)	N	4 (1984)		3.6671139	72.7754222	2
Isdhoo (Laamu)	N	20 (1984)		3.666932	72.77466	2

Kandoodhoo (Thaa)	N	18 (2015)		2.124596	73.581127	1
Kani (Kaafu)	N	1 (1984)		2.321933	72.917165	2
Kanimeedhoo (Thaa)	N	98 (2015)		4.343866	73.608452	1
Kanufushigaathufinolhu (Baa)	N	1 (2017)		2.195721	73.111564	PS
Kashidhoo (Baa)	N	2 (2013)		5.013259	72.961517	PS
Komandhoo (Lhaviyani)	N	1 (2020)		5.4927	73.4234	PS
Kuda Bandos (Kaafu)	N	1 (1984)		4.2638056	73.500125	2
Kuredu (Lhaviyani)	N	11 (2018-2020)	22 (2018)	4.263987	73.499994	PS
Landaa Giravaru (Baa)	N	1 (2013)		5.5496	73.4682	PS
Maadhoo (Baa)	N	296 (1984)		5.2859	73.10826	2
Maafilaafushi (Lhaviyani)	N	16 (2019)		4.173738	73.485532	PS
Maamunagau (Raa)	N		1 (2020)	5.35856	72.91859	PS
Maarikilu (Baa)	N	6 (2013)		5.3347861	72.9527528	9
Medufinolhu (Baa)	N	11 (2017)	16 (2017)	5.337	72.9514	PS
Milaidhoo (Baa)	N	1 (2018)		5.016184	72.966779	PS
Olhuveli (Laamu)	N	12 (2012-2020)	12(2012-2020)	1.81504	73.40717	PS
Rannaalhi (Kaafu)	N	3 (1984)		3.9033083	73.3575944	2
Reethi Rah (Kaafu)	N	4 (2017)	14 (2017)	3.903401	73.357486	PS
Velaa (Noonu)	N	13 (2018)	22 (2018)	5.8310778	73.2093444	1
Vilingili (Kaafu)	N	2 (1984)		4.1736556	73.4852306	2
EI-NWIO						
Anhenfushi (Baa)	N	1 (2015)		5.3419444	72.9686111	10
Baros (Kaafu)	N	2 (2015)		4.284812	73.42724	PS
Emboodhoo (Baa)	N	1 (2013-2015)		5.0634	72.8561	PS

Finolhu (Baa)	N	3 (2018)	32 (2018)	5.012335	72.958938	PS
Medufinolhu (Baa)	N	1 (2013-2018)	25 (2017-18)	5.016184	72.966779	PS
Hanimaadhoo (Haa Dhaalu)	N	1 (2019-2020)		6.7574889	73.17475	PS
Jehunuhura (Lhaviyani)	N	1 (2020)		5.5547972	73.4894583	PS
Olhuveli (Laamu)	N	1 (2011)		1.81504	73.40717	PS
Ufuligiri (Baa)	N	4 (2016-2017)		5.016839	72.97005	PS
Voavah (Baa)	N	1 (2013)		5.3166	73.07805	PS
Kunfunudhoo (Baa)	N		2 (2020)	5.1122	73.07815	PS
Reethi Rah (Kaafu)	N	1 (2019)		4.5082	73.3676	PS
Cocoa (Kaafu)	N	1 (2018)		3.9178639	73.4701361	PS
LO-NWIO						
Hanimaadhoo (Haa Dhaalu)	N	1 (2018, 2020)		6.7431	73.1659	PS
Muravandhoo (Raa)	N	1 (2018)		5.6076	72.9521	PS
Emboodhoo (Kaafu)	N	1 (2020)		4.0841111	73.5122306	
Non species specific data						
Burehifasdhoo (Noonu)	N	6 (2010)		5.965803	73.368214	9
Faadhoo (Lhaviyani)	N	26 (2010)		5.431721	73.63064	9
Fainu (Raa)	N	27 (2010)		5.463993	73.034147	9
Goidhoo (Baa)	N	25 (2010)		4.873322	72.99762	9
Hulhudhuffaar (Raa)	N	10 (2010)		5.764955	73.012015	9
Ifuru (Raa)	N	15 (2010)		5.707661	73.024438	9
Karimmavattaru (Noonu)	N	48 (2010)		5.670712	73.387782	9
Kunfunadhoo (Baa)	N	420 (1984)		5.1115555	73.078833	1
Kunfunadhoo (Baa)	N	5 (2010)		5.1115555	73.078833	9
Kuramaadhoo (Noonu)	N	10 (2010)		5.873508	73.143754	9

Kurendhoo (Lhaviyani)	N	1 (2010)		5.334024	73.463463	9
Maafilaafushi (Lhaviyani)	N	26 (2010)		5.362518	73.415696	9
Madhiriguraidhoo (Lhaviyani)	N	3 (2010)		5.469646	73.559641	9
Madhirivaadhoo (Baa)	N	16 (2010)		5.268994	73.161184	9
Maduvvari (Lhaviyani)	N	106 (2010)		5.285021	73.502144	9
Medhafushi (Noonu)	N	4 (2010)		5.744538	73.324161	9
Meedhupparu (Raa)	N	5 (2010)		5.45621	72.980186	9
Olhugiri (Baa)	N	58 (2010)		5.001348	72.906105	9
Vandhoo (Raa)	N	7 (2019)		5.5317944	73.0416028	PS
Undoodhoo (Baa)	N	13 (2010)		5.274509	73.042485	9

Table 3. Number of turtles caught as bycatch in long line fisheries 2014-2018 [5].

Year	Number of vessels	Reported annual bycatch
2014	71	24
2015	28	53
2016	42	n/a
2017	34	56
2018	27	4
2019	28	5

Table 4. International conventions protecting sea turtles and signed by Maldives.

International Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Relevance to sea turtles
CITES	Y	Y	Y	ALL	Resolution Appendix 1
CBD	Y	Y	Y	ALL	Habitat protection
IOSEA-MOU	Y	Y	Y	ALL	
Northern Indian Ocean Marine Turtle Task Force	Y	Y	Y	ALL	
IOTC	Y	Y	Y	ALL	Resolution 12/04
CMS	Y	Y	Y	ALL	

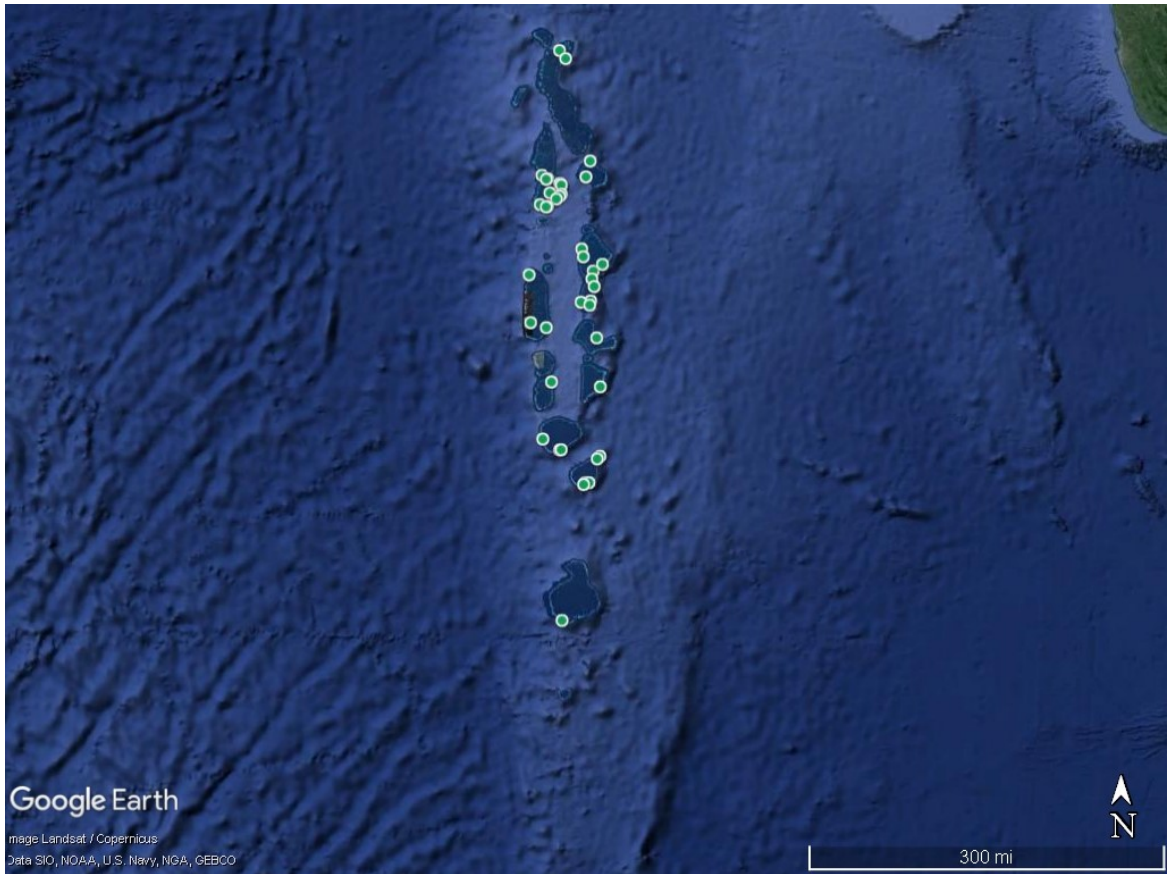


Figure 1. Green sea turtle nesting sites in the Maldives.

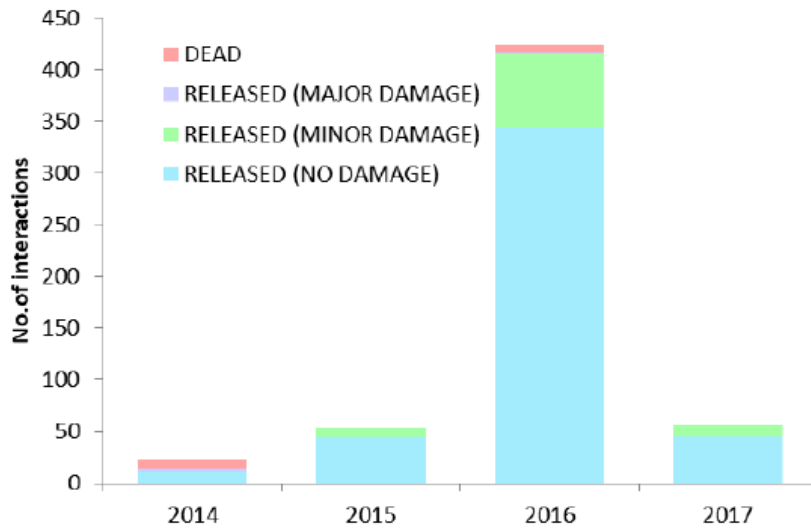


Figure 2. Fate of turtles caught in long line fisheries (2014-2017) [4].

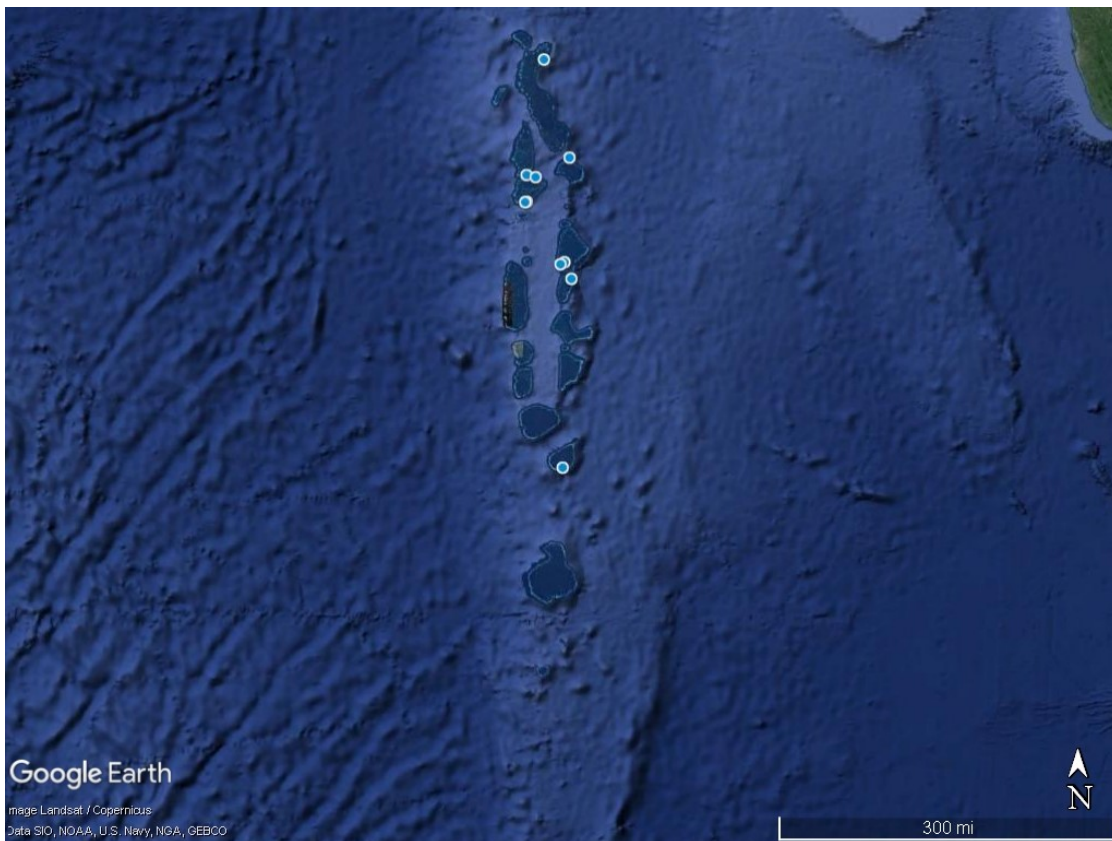


Figure 3. Hawksbill turtle nesting sites in the Maldives.

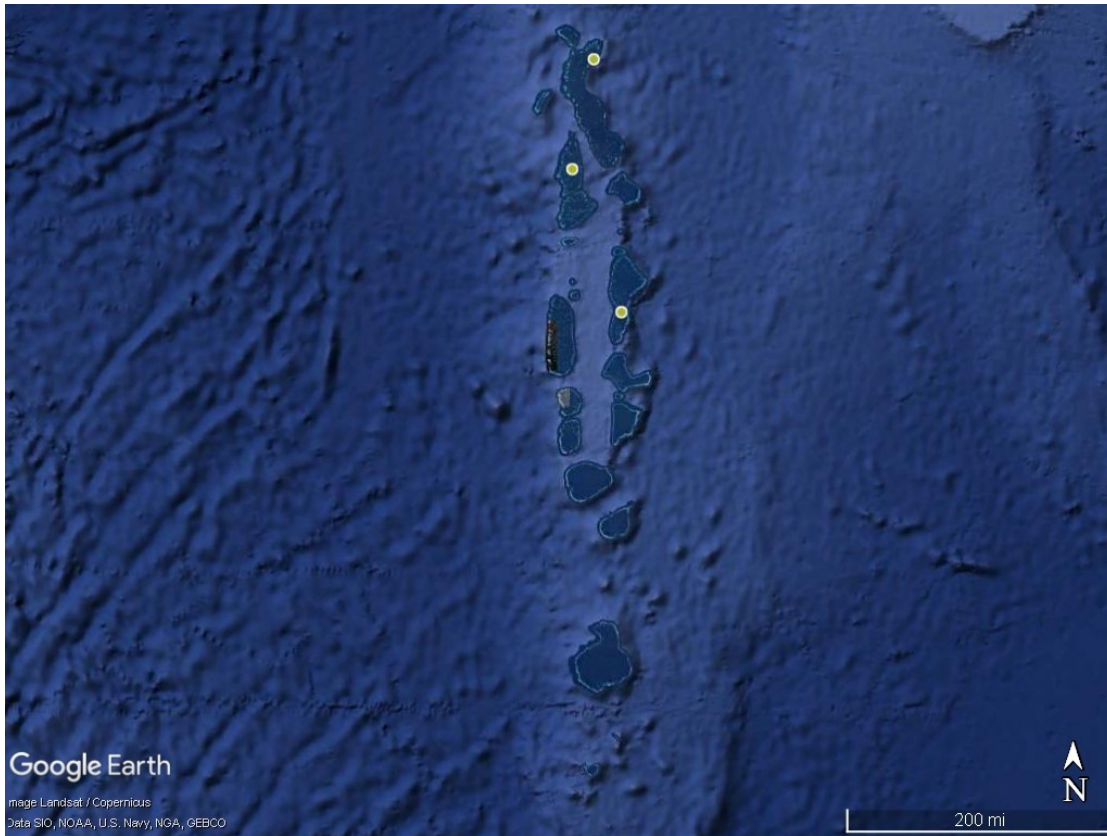


Figure 4. Olive ridley turtle nesting sites in the Maldives.

References

Full reference

- 1 Ali, K. and Shimal, M. (2016). *Review of the Status of Marine Turtles in the Maldives*. Male, Maldives: Ministry of Fisheries and Agriculture.
- 2 Frazier, J.G., Salas, S. and Didi, N.T.H. (2000). Marine Turtles in the Maldives Archipelago. *Marine Research Bulletin* 4:5–42.
- 3 Hudgins, J.A., Hudgins, E.J., Ali, K. and Mancini, A. (2017). Citizen Science Surveys Elucidate Key Foraging and Nesting Habitat for Two Endangered Marine Turtle Species Within the Republic of Maldives. *Herpetology Notes* 10:463-471.
- 4 Ahusan, M., Adam, M.S., Ziyad, A., Shifaz, A., Shimal, M. and Jauharee. R. (2018). *Maldives National Report Submitted to the Indian Ocean Tuna Commission Scientific Committee-2018*. Available at: <https://www.iotc.org/documents/SC/21/NR16>
- 5 Ahusan, M., Shimal, M., Ziyad, A., Shifaz, A., Lubna, A., Abdulla, R. and Adam, M.S. (2020). *Maldives National Report Submitted to the Indian Ocean Tuna Commission Scientific Committee-2020*. Available at: <https://www.iotc.org/documents/SC/23/NR13>
- 6 Stelfox, M.R., Hudgins, J.A., Ali, K. and Anderson, R.C. (2015). High Mortality of Olive Ridley Turtles (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) in Ghost Nets in the Central Indian Ocean. *BOBLME-2015-Ecology* 14:1–23.
- 7 Stelfox, M., Hudgins, J. and Sweet, M. (2016). A Review of Ghost Gear Entanglement Amongst Marine Mammals, Reptiles and Elasmobranchs. *Marine Pollution Bulletin* 111:6–17.
- 8 Abdul Rahman, R., Stelfox, M. and Levy, L. (2014). *Project Report: Satellite Telemetry of Green Sea Turtle Juveniles (Chelonia mydas) to Determine their Movements and Survivability in the Indian Ocean*. Available at: https://www.researchgate.net/publication/303642557_Satellite_telemetry_of_green_sea_turtle_juveniles_Chelonia_mydas_to_determine_their_movements_and_survivability_in_the_Indian_Ocean
- 9 Cesarini, D. and Bernasconi, L. (2010). *Terrestrial Ecosystem Monitoring- North Province. Final Report*. Unpublished Report.
- 10 Fisher, J. and Stradal, S. (2015). *Annual Research Report and Proposal to the Environmental Protection Agency*. Unpublished Report.

- 11 Fisher, J. (2015). *Project Update: Maldives Sea Turtle Identification Project*. Available at: <https://marinesavers.com/wordpress/wp-content/uploads/2015/01/Maldives-Turtle-ID-Report-April-2015.pdf>
- 12 Stelfox, M., Burian, A., Shanker, K., Rees, A.F., Jean, C., Willson, M., et al. (2020). Tracing the Origin of Olive Ridley Turtles Entangled in Ghost Nets in the Maldives: A Phylogeographic Assessment of Populations at Risk. *Biological Conservation* 245:108499.
- 13 Stelfox, M., Bulling, M. and Sweet, M. (2019). Untangling the Origin of Ghost Gear Within the Maldivian Archipelago and its Impact on Olive Ridley (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) Populations. *Endangered Species Research* 40:309–320.
- 14 Stelfox, M., Lett, C., Reid, G., Souch, G. and Sweet, M. (2020). Minimum Drift Times Infer Trajectories of Ghost Nets Found in the Maldives. *Marine Pollution Bulletin* 154:111037.
- 15 Olive Ridley Project. (2018). *Final Report for Photo Permit ID*. Unpublished Report.
- 16 Ministry of Environment and Energy. (2017). *State of the Environment 2016*, Male, Maldives: Ministry of Environment and Energy.
- 17 Olive Ridley Project. (2020). *Annual Review 2019-2020*. Available at: https://oliveridleyproject.org/wp-content/uploads/2020/05/ORP_Annual-Review-2019-2020.pdf
- 18 Olive Ridley Project. (2021). *Annual Review 2020*. Available at: https://oliveridleyproject.org/wp-content/uploads/2021/04/ORP_Annual-Review_2020.pdf
- 19 Petros, C. and Riyaz, E.M. (2020). *Perception and Attitude Towards Sea Turtle Consumption and Conservation in Baa Atoll Biosphere Reserve*. Unpublished Report.

Oman (Sultanate of)

Willson M.S.¹, Al Azri K.², Al Harthi S.¹, Baldwin R.³, Possardt E.⁴, Tiwari M.⁵, Willson A.⁶ & Al Sariri T.²

¹Environment Society of Oman, Ruwi, Oman, maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om

²Environment Authority, Muscat, Oman, khawla.alazri@ea.gov.om

³Fives Oceans Environmental Services LLC, Muscat, Oman, robert.baldwin@5oes.com

⁴US Fish and Wildlife Service, Division of International Conservation, Falls Church VA, USA, earl_possardt@fws.gov

⁵NOAA-National Marine Fisheries Service, Marine Turtle Ecology and Assessment Programme South West Fisheries Science Center, La Jolla CA, USA, manjula.tiwari@noaa.gov

⁶Future Seas Global SPC, Muscat, Oman, andy@future-seas.org

1. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

1.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

1.1.1. Nesting sites

Oman has the largest number of nesting green turtles of any single Indian Ocean nation [23]. Although green turtles nest on ~275 beaches along the entire coast of Oman [23], two areas have been identified as high value for green turtle nesting: Ras al Hadd and Masirah Is. [19,20,22,37,38]. The majority of green turtle nesting in Oman occurs on a 45km stretch of coast from Ras al Hadd to Ras al Khabbah [23], with approximately 6,000 nesting females recorded every year [19,20,22] (Table 1). Ras al Hadd, situated at the extreme eastern point of the Arabian Peninsula, contains ~90% of all abundance green turtles within Oman [23,34], the second abundance for the North Indian Ocean subpopulation is east of Mukulla in Yemen [34]. This subpopulation is listed as vulnerable on the IUCN Red List [8], whereas the global status of the species is Endangered. Acknowledging the importance of this area, the Government of Oman declared Ras al Hadd as a Nature Reserve in 1996; a map showing main turtle nesting beaches across Oman is given in Figure 1, and green turtle nesting sites at the reserve is given in Figure 2. Masirah Is. also harbours some important nesting sites of this species [38]. A description of the nesting areas is given in Table 2.

1.1.2. Marine areas

Green turtles spend the majority of their adult lives feeding in shallow waters [20]. Green turtles fitted with satellite tags off the east coast of Masirah Is. in 2012

(n=2) [15,17] and off the coast of Ras al Hadd between 2016-2019 (n=6) [34] showed a coastal migration route, with the capacity of long-distance movement into the Red Sea and the Gulf of Kutch in India [15,34]. The turtles use the waters of the UAE, Iran and Oman during breeding migrations and generally stay ~ 20 km off the coast, in waters 10–20 m deep except when crossing the Sea of Oman [46]. Tags returns have been reported from Pakistan, India and Maldives over the past few years [R. Baldwin, pers. obs.].

The feeding grounds of this NWIO sub-population are in the Arabian Gulf, on the coasts of Oman and Yemen, and in the Gulf of Aden and the Red Sea [19,21]. Tracking from foraging grounds in the eastern Gulf revealed a link to Ras Al Hadd, and tracking from Ras Al Hadd revealed additional links with other locations across the region including Red Sea [34, 45, 46]. The complete relationship between the turtles that nest in Oman and those seen on the feeding grounds is not entirely clear [19] (Table 1). Forty-five green turtles were deployed with satellite transmitters at Bu Tinah and Ras Al Khaimah in the UAE, and nine of the 23 turtles (39%) that undertook substantial movements off the UAE foraging areas headed towards the Ras al Hadd nesting area in Oman or followed similar movement patterns before signal loss [46]. Three turtles completed a round-trip migration (foraging-nesting-foraging sites) which document the first connectivity between nesting and foraging habitats of green turtles in the Arabian Region [45].

1.2. Other biological data

Curved carapace length (CCL) differs between adult male and female green turtles, with males being on average ~6cm smaller than females [34]. On Masirah Is., the CCL range is between 106-112cm [38], the curved carapace width (CCW) range is between 96-101cm [38], and the average track width is 102cm [38]. The mean straight carapace length (SCL) of green turtles in Ras al Hadd (n= 62, 97.1 ± 1.2 SE) [19] is slightly bigger than those on Masirah Is. (n=90, 93.2 ± 1.4 SE) [19]. The mean clutch size is 103.5 ± 8.0 SE (n=58) for the Ras al Hadd population, and 97 ± 5.6 SE (n=16) for the Masirah population [19]. Analysis of stomach contents of sea turtles from Masirah Is. showed they feed on both seagrasses (*Halophila ovalis* and *Halodule uninervis*) and algae (*Sargassum illicifolium* and *Chaetomorpha aerea*) [20]

(Table 1). Tracked green turtles off UAE moved around the Arabian region in the waters of the UAE, Iran and Oman during breeding migrations and generally stayed around 20km off the coast, in waters 10-20m deep except when crossing the Sea of Oman [46].

1.3. Threats

1.3.1. Nesting sites

Consumption of green turtles by people on Masirah Is., Mhawt Is., and other small villages on the southern coast was recorded in the 1980s [19,20,37]. A minimum of 1,000 green turtles have been reported to be captured each year from feeding grounds and nesting beaches and used as food [19,37]. Other threats on all unprotected nesting locations include disorientation from light pollution, recreational activities on nesting areas (such as camping and bonfires), driving on nesting beaches, harassing of nesting turtles and emerging hatchlings, and coastal development and encroachment on nesting beaches [22,23,37,38]. Natural predators, such as feral cats and foxes, also impact turtle eggs and hatchlings [38] (Table 1). Another natural threat is climate change and associated cyclones on turtle nesting beaches. The damage caused by two cyclones in 2010 (cyclone Phet) and 2015 (cyclone Ashoba) included moderate to severe impacts at important high density green turtle nesting beaches in the Ras al Hadd Turtle Reserve [52,53].

1.3.2. Marine areas

Sea turtles in the waters of Oman face multiple threats from activities such as oil and gas exploration, urban and industrial development, fisheries, and shipping. Major concerns exist regarding fisheries interactions with marine megafauna, including sea turtles, in the Northern Indian Ocean [27]. These threats include bycatch in small scale artisanal and industrial fisheries [6,23,38,47], ghost fishing and entanglement in, and ingestion of, marine debris. The entanglement of turtles in marine debris, particularly discarded fishing nets, is frequently observed among all four species of turtles on Masirah Is (6,23,38,47).

In 1989, 586 individual turtles (unidentified species) were observed caught in demersal trawls, with 50% of turtles noted as either dead or having no chance for survival upon return to sea [6]. A bycatch study completed over three years on

Masirah Is. (2014-2017) suggests that the scale of the bycatch problem is comparable with previous data [54,55], highlighting the need for increased practical conservation and management measures. Threats related to climate change at sea are not studied nor understood.

1.4. Conservation

In Oman, marine turtles and their most commonly used habitats are protected by several national laws and decrees, the most relevant being the *Law on nature reserves and wildlife conservation* issued by Royal Decree No. (6/2003) where article [5] states that “*The Environmental Assessment of any public and private development project shall include all data concerning measures that are to be followed to avoid damage to reserves and wildlife, prior to obtaining approval for the project*”. Article (15) from same law states that “*without prejudice to any severer penalty stipulated by the Omani penal Law or any other law: Anyone who intentionally kills, hunts or smuggles any animal or birds in the attached appendix No. 2 (including sea turtles) or their genetic materials shall be subjected to imprisonment for a period not exceeding three months and a fine not less than R.O 100/= (one hundred Omani Rial) and not exceed R.O. 1000/= (one thousands Omani Rial) or one of two penalties*”.

The other important law is Royal Decree No. (20/19) on promulgating the law on living aquatic wealth; the law consists of 64 articles and aims at protecting, developing and strengthening controls on the living aquatic wealth of the Sultanate. The law prohibits for example (a) the use of fishing methods harmful to the marine environment, or that in any way affects the ecological balance at sea, and (b) actions that can cause pollution or destruction of the marine environment. Article (11) of this law states “*It is forbidden to hunt turtles, collect their eggs and hunt whales, dolphins, mammals and seabirds, except in accordance with the conditions specified by the regulations. It is also forbidden to tamper with the places and presence of turtles*”.

Royal Decree No. (114/2001) issuing the law on conservation of the environment and prevention of pollution article no. (9) states “*No establishment of any source or area of work shall be started before obtaining an environmental permit confirming its environmental soundness*”.

Ras al Hadd turtle reserve is under the remit of the government owing to its status as a nature reserve. Rangers from the Environment Authority regulate the use of

nesting beaches (for tourism, recreational or other uses) and are responsible to enforce existing laws (Ministerial Decision No. (64/2017)). A list of international conventions signed by Oman in relation to marine turtle conservation is given in Table 4.

1.5. Research

Ras al Hadd Nature Reserve has been monitored almost annually from 1996 when the nesting beaches of green turtle were declared as a Nature Reserve for the conservation of the sea turtles [40,42,44]. The reserve is defined by a 120 km² area of beaches, coastal lands and marine habitats located along 45 km of the Ras al Hadd Peninsula in Oman.

The Marine Turtle Conservation Project (MTCP) took place on Masirah Is. between 2004 and 2008 and aimed to conduct a population assessment of the four species of turtle that nest on the Is., including green turtles [17]. The project included the satellite tracking of two nesting green turtles in 2008. This project project was a collaboration between the Environment Authority (former Ministry of Environment and Climate Affairs), Biodiversity East and the University of Exeter. A summary of past and current research and conservation projects on marine turtles in Oman is given in Table 4.

Six adult green turtles have been tracked in Ras al Hadd under the Gulf Green Turtle Conservation Project 2016-2019 conducted by Emirates Nature (formally EWS-WWF). This project was a collaboration between Emirates Nature, the Environment Authority in Oman and the Environment Society of Oman.

The Environment Society of Oman has undertaken nesting surveys of all species of turtles on Masirah Island, including green turtles, since 2008. under its Marine Turtle Research and Conservation Project. This project is conducted in collaboration with the Environment Authority.

Further research is recommended, including, for example, the genetic characterization of the turtles nesting and foraging in the Ras al Hadd Turtle Reserve, together with hatchling success rates and impacts of climate change.

2. RMU: Loggerhead turtle (*Caretta caretta*) – North-West Indian Ocean

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

2.1.1. Nesting sites

One of the most important nesting aggregations for the loggerhead species in the world occurs in Oman on Masirah Is. [2-4,9,14,15,17-19,21-23,25-28,33,37,38]. This globally important nesting site used to record approximately 30,000 nesting females per year [19,22,23,37,38], mainly concentrated on 14 kilometers of beach on the island. A map showing loggerhead turtle nesting sites on Masirah Is. is given in Figure 3. Loggerhead turtles also nest in southern Oman, on around 200 beaches. About 71% of these nests are on Al Hallaniyat Is. [23], where 3,137 nests were recorded in 1991 [23], and the remaining are along the mainland coast [22,23,37]. A description of the nesting areas is given in Table 2.

In recent years, a declining trend in nesting numbers of loggerhead sea turtles has been observed on Masirah Is. [4], with 659 tracks per day in a nesting season recorded on index beaches from 1985-1990, compared to 190 tracks per day from 2009-2013 [4]. A comparison of recent and historical surveys of nesting loggerhead turtles on beaches of Masirah in 2015 showed a reduced population estimate together with a downward trend in nesting turtles per season [28] (Figure 4 and Figure 5). Increased monitoring was recommended at a regional level to investigate and respond to causal factors related to the declining trend in nesting [28]. These findings were of sufficient magnitude to reevaluate the global population status of this species and its conservation needs [28]. This 2015 review led to the classification of the North West Indian Ocean loggerhead subpopulation as Critically Endangered on the IUCN Red List. The paper detailing this analysis was published in 2020 [47]; a two-point trend assessment using a subset of historical data (1985–1996) combined with recent data (2008–2016) on a representative, 9-km section of index beaches revealed a change from 584 tracks⁻¹ km⁻¹ season⁻¹ (SD = 109.5) to 122.43 tracks⁻¹ km⁻¹ season⁻¹ (SD = 37.3), representing a statistically significant 79% decline [47]. This decline is believed to have occurred within a single loggerhead generation [47].

2.1.2. Marine areas

Satellite tracking systems have identified specific foraging and inter-nesting areas for loggerhead turtles by tracking a sample of female turtles from both main nesting sites [14,15,17,21,25,27,31]. Ten female loggerhead turtles, fitted with satellite trackers on Masirah Is. in 2006, showed a dichotomy in behaviour during the internesting period, with six out of 10 remaining close to Masirah Is. and the others undertaking circuitous oceanic loops, hundreds of kilometres in length [14]. Some loggerheads headed southwest to Yemen, often far distant from the shallow coastal zone [15]. Post-nesting migrations revealed a propensity towards long-term utilisation of oceanic habitats in the region between Socotra Is. (Yemen) and the mainland of Yemen/Oman, with $76 \pm 15.4\%$ of time spent in oceanic habitat [14,25]. Preliminary processing of data from 40 tags deployed in 2006 and 2010-2012 on nesting females on Masirah revealed a predominance for tagged turtles to remain in a narrow corridor of approximately 100km northwards from the north and eastern beaches of the island for up to 14 weeks after tagging [27]. Post-nesting migration routes are predominantly to the south of the island across continental shelf habitat, with most individuals circulating out to offshore waters of Oman and Yemen [27]. A study of the oceanic movement of juvenile loggerheads showed that nine out of 18 loggerheads tracked from Reunion Is. between 2007 and 2011 swam towards the waters of Oman, with a mean traveling direction corresponding roughly to the direction of Masirah Is. [31].

2.2. Other biological data

Index Beaches (14km high density nesting beaches) on Masirah Is. have an average of 189.9 tracks per day from 2009 to 2013, as opposed to 659 tracks per day from 1985 to 1990. On Masirah Is., the average CCL is 98cm (n=14, range 89-107cm) [38], the SCL is $91.2\text{cm} \pm 1.0\text{ SE}$ (n=1378) [19], and the mean clutch size is $107 \pm 3.0\text{ SE}$ (n=161). Mean Estimated Clutch Frequency (ECF) of loggerhead turtles on Masirah Is. are $5.4\text{ nests} \pm (\text{SD}) 0.87$ (range, 4-7 nests, n = 34) [26] (Table 1).

Genetic studies of loggerhead haplotypes on six of the nine globally significant RMUs for this species showed contemporary migratory connectivity between the Indian and Atlantic Oceans occurs on a broader scale than previously hypothesized

[29]. Loggerhead genetics studies from Reunion Is. showed >83% of individuals have the haplotype signature of the Oman nesting population [32] (Table 1).

2.3. Threats

2.3.1. Nesting sites

Threats to nesting sites include disorientation from light pollution, recreational activities on nesting areas (such as camping and bonfires), driving on nesting beaches (for both recreation and fisheries purposes), harassing of nesting turtles and emerging hatchlings, coastal development and encroachment on nesting beaches [22,23,37,38] (Table 1). Study of beach use at Masirah provides increased evidence of disturbance to nesting habitats [47]. Index beaches at the north of Masirah Is. (K7-K22) witnessed a 15-fold increase in the number of artisanal skiff vessels on beaches [47]. This significant increase of activity is also associated with generation of beach debris causing entanglement, interference and habitat displacement of the nesting females [47].

Many potential natural predators of turtle eggs and hatchlings have been identified, although none were observed in the act of depredation; hatchling predators on Masirah Is. include crabs, herons, egrets, cormorants, gulls, terns, kestrels, Egyptian vulture and feral cats. Egg collection by humans may be less than 1% [21] (Table 1). Another natural threat is climate change and associated cyclones on turtle nesting beaches. The damage caused by two cyclones has been commissioned for assessment by ESO in 2010 (cyclone Phet) and 2015 (cyclone Ashoba). Rapid beach surveys revealed moderate to severe impacts at important high density loggerhead turtle nesting beaches on Masirah Island.

2.3.2. Marine areas

See section 1.3.2.

2.4. Conservation

See section 1.4.

Five successful campaigns were organised since 2017 by the Environment Society of Oman in coordination with the Environmental Authority, Masirah Municipality, local labourers and Be'ah (the local waste management holding company), leading

to the removal and proper disposal of around 615 tons of nets from key nesting beaches of Masirah Is. [48]. Attempts were also made by ESO to address improper disposal of fishing nets with a behavior change project initiated in 2019 using facilities to safely dispose of nets, and have proven insufficient to address the problem on a large scale [47].

2.5. Research

Surveys of loggerhead turtle nesting on Masirah Is. were initiated in 1977 and 1978 by Dr. J.P. Ross of the World Wildlife Fund and personnel of the Ministry of Agriculture, Fisheries, Petroleum and Minerals in Oman [37].

The Marine Turtle Conservation Project (MTCP) took place on Masirah Is. between 2004 and 2008 and aimed to establish a population assessment of the four species of turtle that nest on the Is., including loggerhead turtles [17]. The project involved the satellite tracking of 10 nesting loggerheads in 2006. This project was a collaboration between Environment Authority, Biodiversity East and the University of Exeter.

A standardised monitoring programme for the Masirah rookery was established in 2008 as a collaborative project between Oman's Environment Authority, US Fish and Wildlife Service, Archie Carr Center for Sea Turtle Research, Environment Society of Oman and Five Oceans Environmental Services [28]. This partnership resulted in data from 2008 to date that allows the evaluation of long-term nesting trends [28]. Through this partnership, around 40 loggerhead turtles were fitted with satellite tags on Masirah Is. and Hallaniyat Is. between 2006 and 2017. A summary of past and current research and conservation projects on marine turtles in Oman is given in Table 44.

Many of the data still needs to be analysed and published to build a more complete understanding of loggerhead migrations and distribution. More research on the presence of juvenile loggerhead turtles should be undertaken to determine residency and movement patterns and identify source populations through genetic analysis.

3. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-West Indian Ocean

3.1 Distribution, abundance, trends

3.1.1 Nesting sites

There are currently two major nesting sites for hawksbill turtles in Oman: Daymaniat Islands, which provide good feeding and nesting grounds for this species, and Masirah Is. [2,12,13,15,17,19,21,22,23, 33,36,37,38]. There are also numerous minor sites reported from Muscat beaches [22] and south towards Sur, as well as in the Gulf of Masirah area, from Bal al Hikman to at least as far south as Ras Madrakah. Approximately 250 nest per year are recorded along 30km long of beaches on Masirah Is. [13], and 109-350 nests per year along 2 km of beaches on Daymaniat Islands [19,22,23,36,37]. Daymaniyat Islands are considered one of the most important nesting aggregations for hawksbill turtles in the region and have been declared a Marine Protected Area in 1996. A description of the nesting areas is given in Table 2.

3.1.2. Marine areas

Satellite tagging of 25 hawksbill turtles from Oman between 2007-2012 from Masirah Is. and Daymaniyat Islands showed a steady migration pattern south towards Masirah Is. and to Quwayrah [12]. The turtles stayed close to the mainland and the continental shelf. This same study showed that adult female hawksbill turtles in Oman spend 83% of their time foraging in small home ranges [12].

3.2. Other biological data

On Masirah, hawksbills have been observed to make a maximum of 3 nests/season [13,19,37], and have an average interesting interval of 14.5 days [13]. The SCL is $73.3\text{cm} \pm 1.6\text{ SE}$ ($n=48$) [19] which is significantly larger than the ones in the Arabian Gulf by $\sim 11\text{cm}$ [12], and the mean clutch size is $97 \pm 16.0\text{ SE}$ ($n=9$) [19] (Table 1).

3.3. Threats

3.3.1. Nesting sites

Threats to nesting sites include disorientation from light pollution, recreational activities on nesting areas (such as camping and bonfires), driving on nesting

beaches, harassing of nesting turtles and emerging hatchlings, intentional poaching of turtle nests, coastal development and encroachment on nesting beaches [13,22,23,36,37,38]. Human predation of hawksbill nests has been reported in various publications [13,36]. The flesh is thought to be poisonous, but the eggs are taken for food when they are found [13,36] (Table 1).

Many potential natural predators of turtle eggs and hatchlings have been identified, including the presence of numerous ghost crabs on the nesting beaches, and the possibility of nest flooding and destruction at high tides and beach erosion. Another natural threat is climate change and associated cyclones on turtle nesting beaches. The damage caused by the cyclone Ashoba in 2015 revealed moderate to severe impacts at important turtle nesting beaches on Masirah Island, including south and southwestern shores where hawksbill nest. The cyclone Gonu for instance severely damaged hawksbill nesting beaches and foraging habitats of the Daymaniyat Islands in 2007.

3.3.2. Marine areas

See section 1.3.2.

3.4. Conservation

See section 1.4.

3.5. Research

The Marine Turtle Conservation Project (MTCP) took place on Masirah Is. between 2004 and 2008 and aimed to establish a population assessment of the four species of turtle that nest on the island, including hawksbill turtles [17]. This project was a collaboration between Environment Authority, Biodiversity East and the University of Exeter.

The Environment Society of Oman has been doing nesting surveys of hawksbill turtles since 2012 on Masirah Is. under its Marine Turtle Research & Conservation Project. This project is in collaboration with the Environment Authority. A summary of past and current research and conservation projects on marine turtles in Oman is given in Table 4.

Emirates Wildlife Society-WWF (now known as Emirates Nature) completed a Marine Turtle Conservation Project between 2010 and 2013, researching the foraging behaviour, migratory routes and conservation needs of hawksbill turtles in the Gulf, Gulf of Oman and Arabian Sea. 25 hawksbill turtles have been fitted with satellite trackers in Oman under this project, a collaboration effort between Emirates Nature, Oman's Environment Authority, Environment Society of Oman, and Five Oceans Environmental Services.

4. RMU: Olive ridley (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) – West Indian Ocean

4.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

4.1.1. Nesting sites

Few olive ridley turtles nest in Oman, and the ones that do are known to nest only on Masirah Is. along 30km of beach [2,13,15,16,17,19,21,22,23,33,37,38]. There is a record of around 150 nesting females every year on nesting beaches [19]. A description of the nesting areas is given in Table 2.

4.1.2. Marine areas

A satellite telemetry project of nine adult female olive ridleys from Masirah Is. in 2008 revealed their preference for coastal neritic waters [15,16]. Olive ridleys remained localised around the island or migrated several hundred kilometers north of the island [15] and settled in coastal areas of water depth <100m. Their post-breeding migrations ranged from 85 to 796km [16]. Some individuals travelled north to foraging grounds in Pakistan, Iran and United Arab Emirates, whereas others remained resident in the waters of Oman for extended period of times [16]. These locally resident turtles remained in very shallow water (<40 m depth) where they were capable of extended dive durations (>100 min) in water warmer than 21°C, this is a feature unique to olive ridleys amongst sea turtles [16] (Table 1). Dive data obtained from two olive ridley turtles from Masirah Is. carrying PTTs in 2012 showed that both turtles increased their number of daily dives once back at the nesting area, and showed a prevalence in diel behaviour patterns near nesting sites [50].

4.2. Other biological data

On Masirah, olive ridleys have been observed to make a maximum of 3 nests/season [13,19,37]. Olive ridleys have an average internesting interval of 21 days [37]. The SCL is $71.5\text{cm} \pm 0.6\text{ SE}$ ($n=100$) [19], and the mean clutch size is $118 \pm 7.2\text{ SE}$ ($n=22$) [19]. There may be a correlation between body size and foraging grounds [16], a comparison between turtles migrating north towards Pakistan and the Arabian Gulf and those remaining south, near Masirah Is. found the southern ones to be larger [16] (Table 1). An ongoing stable isotope analysis of olive ridley turtles from Masirah Is. showed no meaningful correlation between stable isotope values and body size (when considering the carbon and nitrogen stable isotope ratios singularly or in tandem) [49]. As the sampled individuals were not tracked and no isotope-body size effect was observed, no inferences can be made regarding foraging site and body size [49]. Lack of differentiation can be due to a number of factors, including low sample size, potential heterogeneous prey consumption at each foraging habitat that clouds dietary specific isotope signatures, or no difference in the baseline isotope ratios in these geographically separated foraging grounds [49].

4.3. Threats

4.3.1. Nesting sites

Threats to nesting sites include disorientation from light pollution, recreational activities on nesting areas (such as camping and bonfires), driving on nesting beaches, harassing of nesting turtles and emerging hatchlings, take of turtle eggs, coastal development and encroachment on nesting beaches [13,22,23,36,37,38] (Table 1).

Many potential natural predators of turtle eggs and hatchlings have been identified, including the presence of numerous ghost crabs on the nesting beaches, and the possibility of nest flooding and destruction at high tides and beach erosion [13]. Another natural threat is climate change and associated cyclones on turtle nesting beaches. The damage caused by the cyclone Ashoba in 2015 revealed moderate to severe impacts at important turtle nesting beaches on Masirah Island, including south and southwestern shores where olive Ridley nest.

4.3.2. Marine areas

See section 1.3.2.

The Olive Ridley source population of Masirah Is. is excluded to be caught in ghost nets in the Maldives archipelago even during the prevalence of the south west monsoon [51].

4.4. Conservation

See section 1.4.

4.5. Research

The Marine Turtle Conservation Project (MTCP) took place on Masirah Is. between 2004 and 2008 and aimed to establish a population assessment of the four species of turtle that nest on the island, including olive ridley turtles [17]. The project involved the satellite tracking of nine nesting olive ridley turtles in 2008. This project was a collaboration between Environment Authority, Biodiversity East and the University of Exeter. The Environment Society of Oman has been doing nesting surveys of olive ridley turtles since 2012 on Masirah Is. under its Marine Turtle Research & Conservation Project. This project is in collaboration with the Environment Authority. A summary of past and current research and conservation projects on marine turtles in Oman is given in Table 44.

Table 1a. Biological data, trends and threats relating to loggerhead and green turtles in Oman.

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #
Occurrence				
Nesting sites	Y	2,3,4,9,14,15,17,18,19,21,22,23,25,26,27,28,33,37,38,47	Y	1,2,8,9,10,11,15,17,19,20,21,22,23,30,33,37,38
Pelagic foraging grounds	Y	14	N	20,23
Benthic foraging grounds	Y	14	N	20,23
Key biological data				
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	n/a		n/a	
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	2	9,22,23,37	2	19,20,22
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	200	22,23,37	n/a	
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Total length of nesting sites (km)	88	PS	55	22,37
Nesting females / yr	10,223 – 11,500 (2020)	47	6,000 (1979)	19,20,22,23,37
Nests / female season (N)	4	28	n/a	
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	89 CCL	38,19	106 CCL	38,19
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	107 (n=161)	19	103.5 (n=58)	19
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	n/a		n/a	

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Trends				
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	Decreasing (1985-2013)	4	n/a	
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	30,000 (1979)	19,22,23,37,38	6,000 (1979)	19,20,22,23,37
Published studies				
Growth rates	n/a		n/a	
Genetics	Y	29,32	n/a	
Stocks defined by genetic markers	Y	29,32	n/a	
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	Y	14,15,17,21,25,27,31	Y	15,17,21,34,45,46
Survival rates	n/a		n/a	
Population dynamics	n/a		n/a	45,46
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	n/a		Y	20
Capture-Mark-Recapture	n/a		n/a	
Threats				
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y (SN,DN)	23,38,47	Y (SN,DN)	23,38
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	Y (PT,PLL)	6,31	Y	6
Bycatch: quantified?	Y	6	Y	6
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	Y	23	Y	19,20,23,37
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N	39,40	N	39,40
Take. Illegal take of eggs	Y	2,3	n/a	
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N	39,40	N	39,40
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	Y	23,38,47	Y	22,23,38
Coastal Development. Photopollution	Y	22,23,38	Y	22,23,38
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	n/a		n/a	

Egg predation	n/a		n/a	
Pollution (debris, chemical)	n/a		n/a	
Pathogens	n/a		n/a	
Climate change	n/a		n/a	
Foraging habitat degradation	n/a		n/a	
Other (natural threats)	Y	21	n/a	
Harassment of turtles (turtle riding etc.)	Y	22	Y	22
Long-term projects (>5yrs)				
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	43 (1977-2020)	18,19,28	n/a	
Number of index nesting sites	1	4	2	PS
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a	
x				
Conservation				
Protection under national law	Y	39,40	Y	39,40
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	n/a		1 (90%)	42,44
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	n/a		n/a	
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	1 (43)	18,19,28,47,48	3 (5-20 years)	17,PS
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	n/a		n/a	
Hatcheries	n/a		n/a	
Head-starting	n/a		n/a	
By-catch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	n/a		n/a	
By-catch: onboard best practices	n/a		n/a	
By-catch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	n/a		n/a	
Other	n/a		n/a	

Table 1b. Biological data, trends and threats relating to hawksbill and olive ridley turtles in Oman.

RMU	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	EI-NWIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #
Occurrence				
Nesting sites	Y	2,12,13,15,17,19,21,22,23,33,36,37,38	Y	2,13,15,16,17,19,21,22,23,33,37,38
Pelagic foraging grounds	N	12	Y	16
Benthic foraging grounds	Y	36	Y	14,16
Key biological data				
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	n/a		n/a	
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	2	13,22	1	13,22
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	1	22	n/a	
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Total length of nesting sites (km)	30	13	30	13
Nesting females / yr	109-350 (1979-1991)	19,22,23,36,37	150 (1982)	19
Nests / female season (N)	n/a		n/a	
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	SCL 73.3 cm	19	SCL 71.5 cm	19
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	97 (n=9)	19	118 (n=22)	19
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	n/a		n/a	

RMU	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	EI-NWIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #
Trends				
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	109-350 (1979-1991)	19,22,23,36,37	150 (1982)	19
Published studies				
Growth rates	n/a		n/a	
Genetics	n/a		n/a	49
Stocks defined by genetic markers	n/a		n/a	
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	Y	12	Y	15,16,17,50,51
Survival rates	n/a		n/a	
Population dynamics	n/a		Y	51
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	n/a		Y	49
Capture-Mark-Recapture	n/a		n/a	
Threats				
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y (SN, DN)	23,37,38	Y (SN, DN)	23,38
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	Y	6	Y (PT)	6,37
Bycatch: quantified?	Y	6	Y	6
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	Y	23	Y	23
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N	39,40	N	39,40
Take. Illegal take of eggs	Y	36	n/a	
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N	39,40	N	39,40
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	Y	23,38	Y	23,38
Coastal Development. Photopollution	Y	22,23,38	Y	22,23,38
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	n/a		n/a	
Egg predation	Y	13,36,37	n/a	

RMU	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	EI-NWIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #
Pollution (debris, chemical)	n/a		n/a	
Pathogens	n/a		n/a	
Climate change	n/a		n/a	
Foraging habitat degradation	n/a		n/a	
Other (natural threats, turtle riding etc)	Y	22,23	Y	22
Long-term projects (>5yrs)				
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	5 (2004-2008)	17	5 (2004-2008)	17
Number of index nesting sites	1	PS	1	PS
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Conservation				
Protection under national law	Y	39,40	Y	39,40
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	1 (80%)	41,43	n/a	
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	n/a		n/a	
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	1 (8)	PS	1 (8)	PS
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	n/a		n/a	
Hatcheries	n/a		n/a	
Head-starting	n/a		n/a	
By-catch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	n/a		n/a	
By-catch: onboard best practices	n/a		n/a	
By-catch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	n/a		n/a	
Other	n/a		n/a	

Table 2. Turtle Nesting Beaches in Oman.

RMU/Nesting Beach	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Western limit		Eastern limit		Length (km)	% Monitored	Ref #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Long	Lat	Long	Lat					
CC-NWIO												
Masirah Is.	A	10,223 – 11,500 (2020)	n/a	58.898292	20.693993	58.638285	20.166245	9	100%	47	1	D, E
Al Hallaniyat Islands	B	3137 (1991)	n/a					5	0%	9, 23	n/a	n/a
Southern Oman		n/a	n/a	U	U	U	U	U	0%	22, 23, 37	n/a	n/a
CM-NWIO												
Masirah Is.	A	n/a	n/a	58.898292	20.693993	58.638285	20.166245	10	100%	19, 20, 22, 37, 38	1	D, E
Ras al Hadd/Ras al Jinz beaches	C	6000 (1979)	n/a	59.79298	22.538313	59.809517	22.226429	45	50%	19, 20, 22	2	A
EI-NWIO												
Muscat	D	n/a	n/a					0.5	0%	22/PS	n/a	n/a
Daymaniat Islands	E	109-350 (1979-1991)	n/a					2	0%	19, 22, 23, 36, 37	n/a	n/a
Masirah Is.	A	250	n/a	58.898292	20.693993	58.638285	20.166245	30	100%	13	1	D, E
LO-WIO												
Masirah Is.	A	250	n/a	58.898292	20.693993	58.638285	20.166245	30	100%	13	1	D, E

Table 3. International conventions signed by Oman in relation to marine turtle conservation.

International Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles
The Memorandum of Understanding on the Conservation and Management of Marine Turtles and their Habitats of the Indian Ocean and South-East Asia (IOSEA Marine Turtle MoU)	Y	N	Y	ALL		
Convention on Biological Diversity (CBD)	Y	N	Y	ALL		
The Convention on Wetlands - Ramsar	Y	N	Y	ALL		
CITES	Y	N	Y	ALL		

Table 4. List of past and current projects in relation to marine turtle research and conservation in Oman.

SI	RMU	Location	Project Name	Start date	End date	Leading organisation	Public/Private	Collaboration with
4.1	CC-NWIO	Masirah Is.	Oman 2006: Loggerhead Turtles of Masirah	2006	2006	Marine Turtle Research Group, University of Exeter	Public and Private	Ministry of Regional Municipalities, Environment and Water Resources, IPEDEX & CO LLC
4.2	CC-NWIO	Masirah Is.	2006 Post-nesting Migrations of Loggerhead Turtles from Masirah Is., Oman	2006	2006	Ministry of Regional Municipalities, Environment and Water Resources and Environment Society of Oman	Public and Private	Marine Research Foundation, the Florida Fish and Wildlife Conservation Commission, the U.S. NOAA/National Marine Fisheries Service, U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, Five Oceans Environmental Services
4.3	CM-NWIO	Ras al Hadd Turtle Reserve	Post-nesting migrations of Green Turtles from Ras al Hadd Turtle Reserve, Sultanate of Oman	2007	2007	Ministry of Regional Municipalities, Environment and Water Resources and Environment Society of Oman	Public and Private	U.S. Fish & Wildlife Service, and U.S. National Marine Fisheries Service, Five Oceans Environmental Services
4.4	EI-NWIO	Daymaniyat Islands	Post-nesting migrations of Hawksbill Turtles from Daymaniyat Islands, Oman	2007	2007	Ministry of Regional Municipalities, Environment and Water Resources and Environment Society of Oman	Public and Private	Marine Research Foundation (Sabah, Malaysia), the Florida Fish and Wildlife Conservation Commission, the U.S. NOAA/National Marine Fisheries Service, and the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, Five Oceans Environmental Services
4.5	CC-NWIO	Masirah Is.	Marine Turtle Research & Conservation (Phase 2)	2007	2008	Environment Society of Oman	Public	Florida Fish and Wildlife Conservation Commission, U.S. NOAA/National Marine Fisheries Service, U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, Five Oceans Environmental Services
4.6	LO-WIO	Masirah Is.	Oman 2008: Olive Ridley Turtles of Masirah	2008	2008	Marine Turtle Research Group, University of Exeter	Public and Private	Environment Authority

SI	RMU	Location	Project Name	Start date	End date	Leading organisation	Public/Private	Collaboration with
4.7	CM-NWIO	Masirah Is.	Oman 2008: Green Turtles of Masirah	2008	2009	Marine Turtle Research Group, University of Exeter	Public and Private	Environment Authority
4.8	CC-NWIO	Masirah Is.	Marine Turtle Research & Conservation (Phase 3)	2008	2009	Environment Society of Oman	Public	Florida Fish and Wildlife Conservation Commission, U.S. NOAA/National Marine Fisheries Service, U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, Five Oceans Environmental Services
4.9	CC-NWIO	Masirah Is.	Marine Turtle Research & Conservation (Phase 4)	2009	2010	Environment Society of Oman	Public	Florida Fish and Wildlife Conservation Commission, U.S. NOAA/National Marine Fisheries Service, U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, Five Oceans Environmental Services
4.10	EI-NWIO	Daymaniyat Islands	Gulf Turtle Conservation Project 2010	2010	2011	Emirates Wildlife Society (EWS-WWF)	Public and Private	Environment Authority, Environment Society of Oman, and Five Oceans Environmental Services
4.11	CC-NWIO	Masirah Is.	Marine Turtle Research & Conservation (Phase 5)	2010	2011	Environment Society of Oman	Public	Florida Fish and Wildlife Conservation Commission, U.S. NOAA/National Marine Fisheries Service, U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, Five Oceans Environmental Services
4.12	EI-NWIO	Daymaniyat Islands & Masirah Is.	Gulf Turtle Conservation Project 2011	2011	2012	Emirates Wildlife Society (EWS-WWF)	Public and Private	Environment Authority, Environment Society of Oman, and Five Oceans Environmental Services
4.13	CC-NWIO	Masirah Is.	2010 Inter-nesting and post-nesting movements of Loggerhead Turtles from Masirah Is., Oman	2010	2010	Environment Authority and Environment Society of Oman	Public and Private	NOAA South West Fisheries Science Centre, Ocean Ecology Network and Five Oceans Environmental Services

SI	RMU	Location	Project Name	Start date	End date	Leading organisation	Public/Private	Collaboration with
4.14	CC-NWIO	Middle East, Masirah Is.	2011 Inter-nesting and post-nesting movements of Loggerhead Turtles from Masirah Is., Oman	2011	2011	Environment Authority and Environment Society of Oman	Public and Private	NOAA South West Fisheries Science Centre, Ocean Ecology Network and Five Oceans Environmental Services
4.15	CC-NWIO	Middle East, Masirah Is.	Marine Turtle Research & Conservation (Phase 6)	2011	2012	Environment Society of Oman	Public	Florida Fish and Wildlife Conservation Commission, U.S. NOAA/National Marine Fisheries Service, U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, Five Oceans Environmental Services
4.16	EI-NWIO	Middle East, Daymaniyat Islands	Sea Turtle Tracking in Oman	2012	2012	Environment Authority and Environment Society of Oman	Public and Private	Five Oceans Environmental Services
4.17	CC-NWIO	Middle East, Masirah Is.	2012 Inter-nesting and post-nesting movements of Loggerhead Turtles from Masirah Is., Oman	2012	2012	Environment Authority and Environment Society of Oman	Public and Private	NOAA South West Fisheries Science Centre, Ocean Ecology Network and Five Oceans Environmental Services
4.18	CC-NWIO	Middle East, Masirah Is.	Marine Turtle Research & Conservation (Phase 7)	2012	2013	Environment Society of Oman	Public	Florida Fish and Wildlife Conservation Commission, U.S. NOAA/National Marine Fisheries Service, U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, Five Oceans Environmental Services
4.19	CC-NWIO	Middle East, Masirah Is.	Marine Turtle Research & Conservation (Phase 8)	2014	2016	Environment Society of Oman	Public	Florida Fish and Wildlife Conservation Commission, U.S. NOAA/National Marine Fisheries Service, U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, Five Oceans Environmental Services
4.20	CC-NWIO	Middle East, Masirah Is.	Masirah Is. Female Loggerhead Turtle Tracking 2016	2016	2016	Environment Authority and Environment Society of Oman	Public and Private	NOAA South West Fisheries Science Centre, Ocean Ecology Network and Five Oceans Environmental Services

SI	RMU	Location	Project Name	Start date	End date	Leading organisation	Public/Private	Collaboration with
4.21	CC-NWIO	Middle East, Masirah Is. & Hallaniyat Islands	Oman Female Loggerhead Turtle Tracking 2017	2017	2017	Environment Authority and Environment Society of Oman	Public and Private	NOAA South West Fisheries Science Centre, Ocean Ecology Network and Five Oceans Environmental Services
4.22	CC-NWIO	Middle East, Masirah Is.	Marine Turtle Research & Conservation (Phase 10)	2018	2020	Environment Society of Oman	Public	Florida Fish and Wildlife Conservation Commission, U.S. NOAA/National Marine Fisheries Service, U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, Five Oceans Environmental Services
4.23	CM-NWIO	Middle East, Ras al hadd	Gulf Green Turtle Project 2016-2019	2016	2019	Emirates Wildlife Society (EWS-WWF)	Public and Private	A project of Emirates Wildlife Society-WWF & MRF in conjunction with the partners and sponsors.
4.24	EI-NWIO	Middle East, Masirah Is.	Marine Turtle Research & Conservation	2012	2020	Environment Society of Oman	Public and Private	Environment Authority, Environment Society of Oman
4.25	LO-NWIO	Middle East, Masirah Is.	Marine Turtle Research & Conservation	2012	2020	Environment Society of Oman	Public and Private	Environment Authority, Environment Society of Oman
4.26	EI-NWIO	Middle East, Daymaniyat Islands	Daymaniyat Islands Nature Reserve Education and Research Program	2008	2010	Environment Society of Oman	Public and Private	Environment Authority, Five Oceans Environmental Services LLC

SI	Reports / Information material	Current Sponsors	Primary Contact (name and Email)	Other Contacts (name and Email)
4.1	http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/index.shtml?project_id=145	TOTAL Corporate Foundation for Biodiversity and the Sea, TOTAL S.A. Muscat Branch	Alan Rees (alanfrees@gmail.com)	Dr. Thuraya al Sariri (thuraya.alsareeri@meca.gov.om)
4.2	http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/index.shtml?project_id=171	US Department of State, US Fish and Wildlife Service	Dr. Thuraya al Sariri (thuraya.alsareeri@meca.gov.om)	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwillson@eso.org.om) Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.3	http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/index.shtml?project_id=255	US Department of State, US Fish and Wildlife Service	Dr. Thuraya al Sariri (thuraya.alsareeri@meca.gov.om)	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwillson@eso.org.om) Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.4	http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/index.shtml?project_id=214	US Department of State, US Fish and Wildlife Service	Dr. Thuraya al Sariri (thuraya.alsareeri@meca.gov.om)	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwillson@eso.org.om) Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.5		US Department of State, US Fish and Wildlife Service	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwillson@eso.org.om)	Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.6	http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/index.shtml?project_id=278	TOTAL Corporate Foundation for Biodiversity and the Sea, TOTAL S.A. Muscat Branch	Alan Rees (alanfrees@gmail.com)	Dr. Thuraya al Sariri (thuraya.alsareeri@meca.gov.om)
4.7	http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/index.shtml?project_id=310	TOTAL Corporate Foundation for Biodiversity and the Sea, TOTAL S.A. Muscat Branch	Alan Rees (alanfrees@gmail.com)	Dr. Thuraya al Sariri (thuraya.alsareeri@meca.gov.om)

SI	Reports / Information material	Current Sponsors	Primary Contact (name and Email)	Other Contacts (name and Email)
4.8		US Department of State, US Fish and Wildlife Service	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om)	Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.9		US Department of State, US Fish and Wildlife Service	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om)	Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.10	http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/index.shtml?project_id=658&dyn=1551331921	Emirates Wildlife Society (EWS-WWF)	Marina Antonopoulo (mantonopoulou@ewswwf.ae)	Dr. Thuraya al Sariri (thuraya.alsareeri@meca.gov.om) Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om) Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.11		US Department of State, US Fish and Wildlife Service	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om)	Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.12	http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/index.shtml?project_id=737	Emirates Wildlife Society (EWS-WWF)	Marina Antonopoulo (mantonopoulou@ewswwf.ae)	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om) Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.13	http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/index.shtml?project_id=505	US Department of State, US Fish and Wildlife Service	Dr. Thuraya al Sariri (thuraya.alsareeri@meca.gov.om)	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om) Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.14	http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/index.shtml?project_id=618	US Department of State, US Fish and Wildlife Service	Dr. Thuraya al Sariri (thuraya.alsareeri@meca.gov.om)	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om) Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)

SI	Reports / Information material	Current Sponsors	Primary Contact (name and Email)	Other Contacts (name and Email)
4.15		US Department of State, US Fish and Wildlife Service	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om)	Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.16	http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/index.shtml?project_id=738	City Neon	Dr. Thuraya al Sariri (thuraya.alsareeri@meca.gov.om)	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om) Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.17	http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/index.shtml?project_id=733	US Department of State, US Fish and Wildlife Service	Dr. Thuraya al Sariri (thuraya.alsareeri@meca.gov.om)	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om) Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.18		US Department of State, US Fish and Wildlife Service	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om)	Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.19		US Department of State, US Fish and Wildlife Service	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om)	Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.20	http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/index.shtml?project_id=733	US Department of State, US Fish and Wildlife Service	Dr. Thuraya al Sariri (thuraya.alsareeri@meca.gov.om)	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om) Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.21	http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/index.shtml?project_id=1269	US Department of State, US Fish and Wildlife Service	Dr. Thuraya al Sariri (thuraya.alsareeri@meca.gov.om)	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om) Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)

SI	Reports / Information material	Current Sponsors	Primary Contact (name and Email)	Other Contacts (name and Email)
4.22		US Department of State, US Fish and Wildlife Service	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om)	Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.23	2016 Deployments http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/index.shtml?project_id=1329 2017 Deployments http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/index.shtml?project_id=1328 2018 Deployments http://www.seaturtle.org/tracking/index.shtml?project_id=1338	Emirates Wildlife Society (EWS-WWF)	Marina Antonopoulo (mantonopoulou@ewswwf.ae)	Dr. Thuraya al Sariri (thuraya.alsareeri@meca.gov.om) Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om) Andrew Willson (andy@future-seas.org)
4.24		Environment Society of Oman	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om)	Bashar Zeitoun (admin@eso.org.om)
4.25		Environment Society of Oman	Maia Sarrouf Willson (maia.sarroufwilson@eso.org.om)	Bashar Zeitoun (admin@eso.org.om)

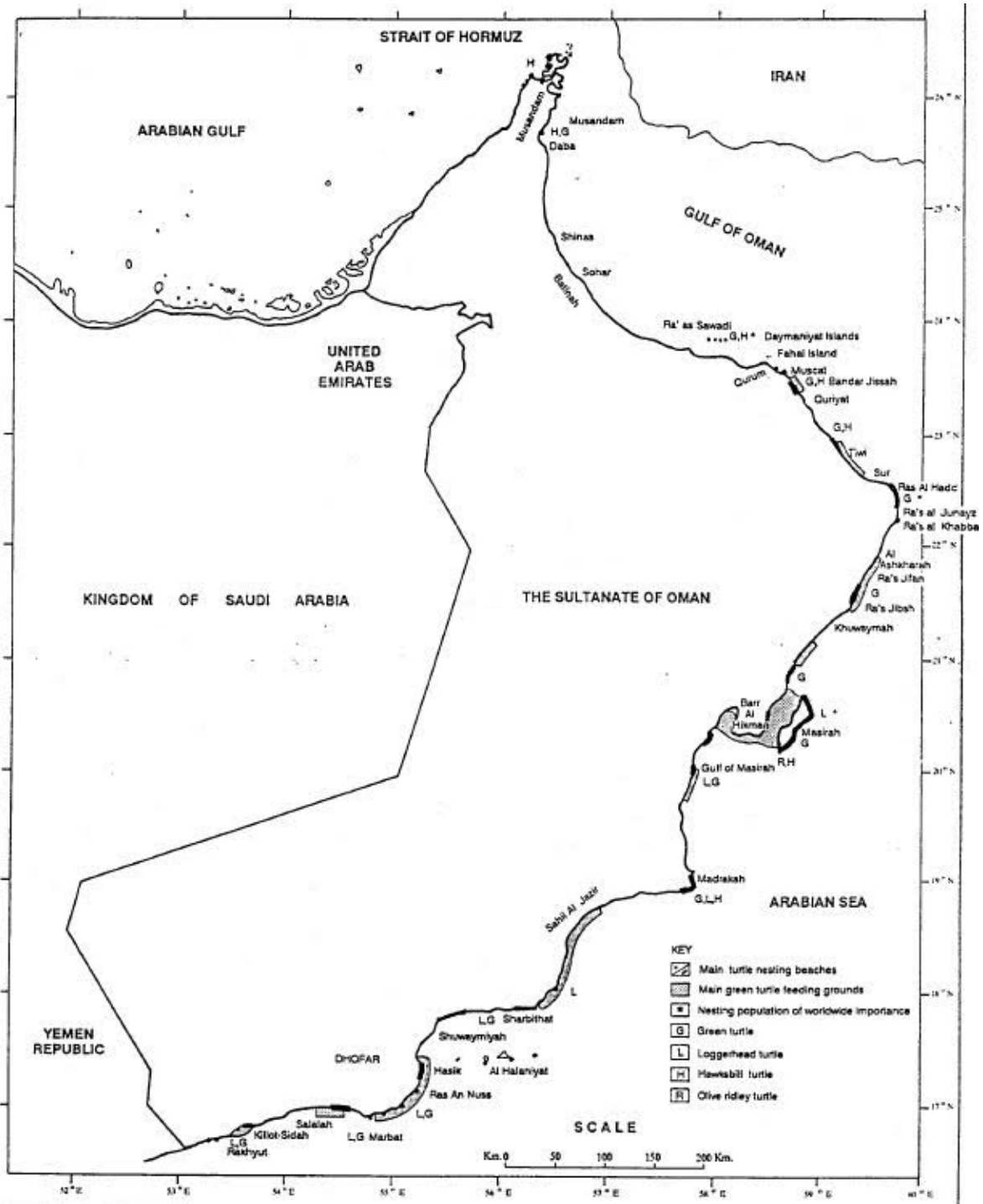


Figure 1. Main turtle nesting beaches of Oman. Source: IUCN 1991 report 'Turtles in Oman. Status, Threats and Management Options'

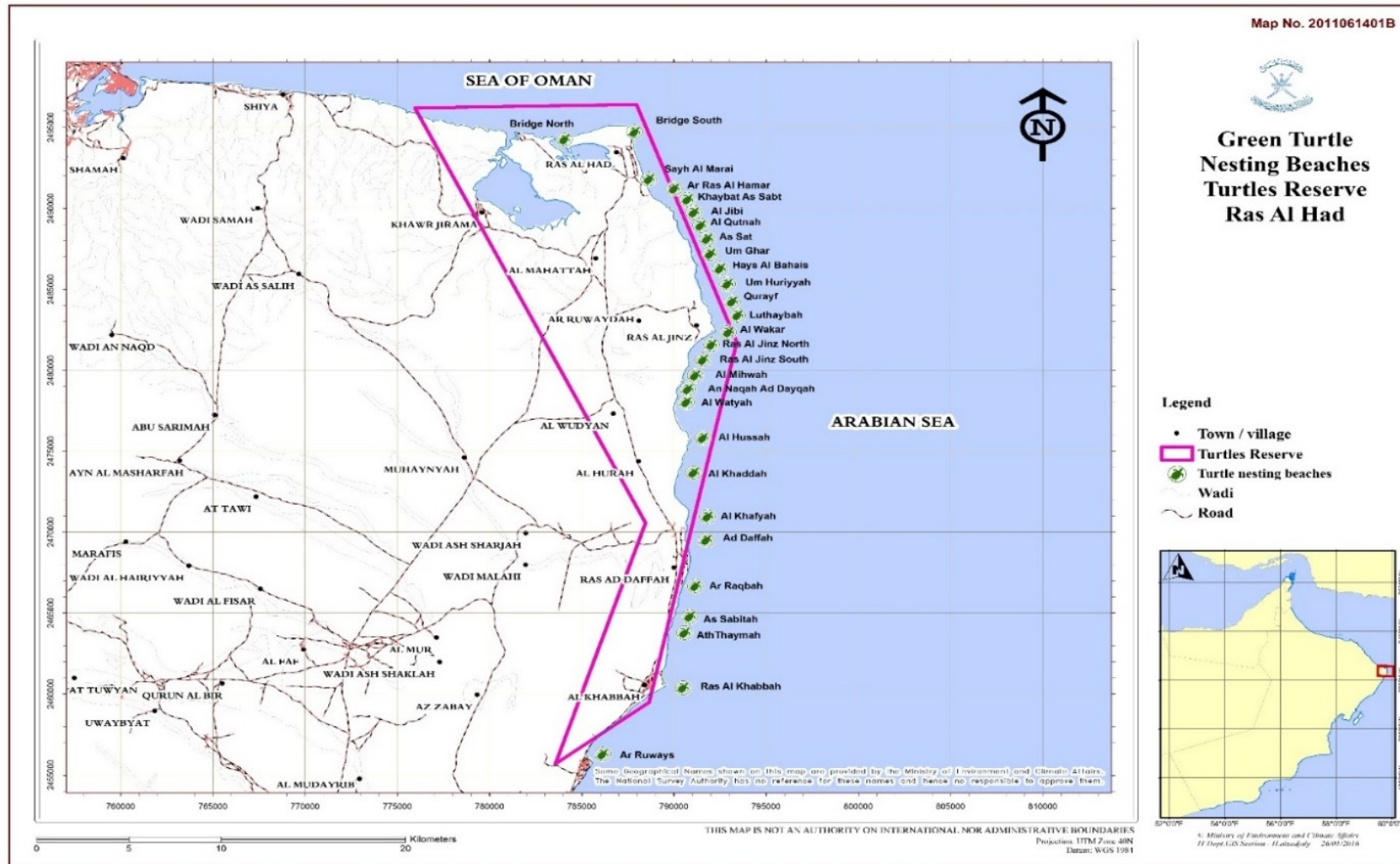


Figure 2: Green turtle habitats in Ras al Hadd Nature Reserve. Source: Environment Authority, 2021

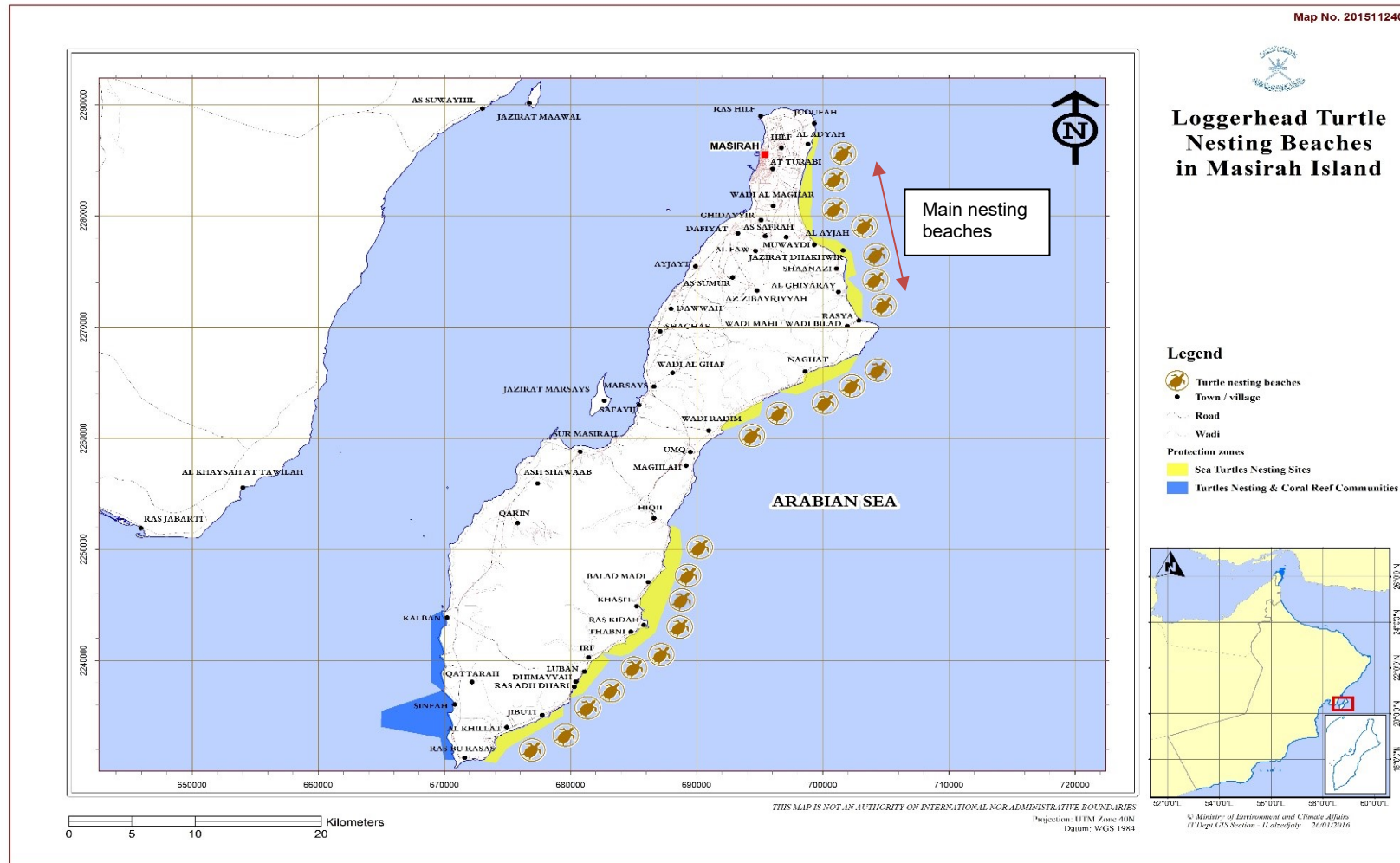


Figure 3. Loggerhead turtle habitat on Masirah Is. Source: Environment Authority, 2021

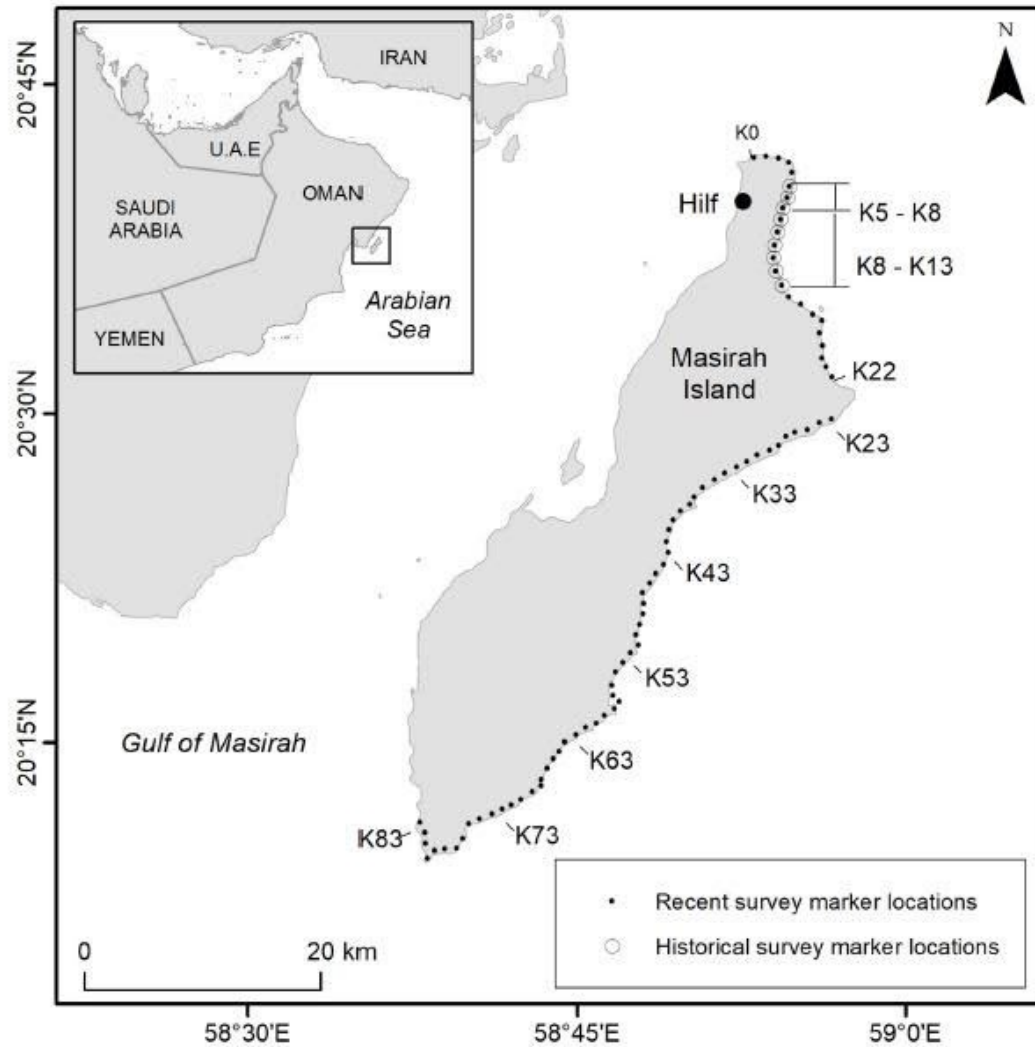


Figure 4: Recent and historital surveys of loggerhead turtle habitat on Masirah Is. Source: Willson, 2020 [47]

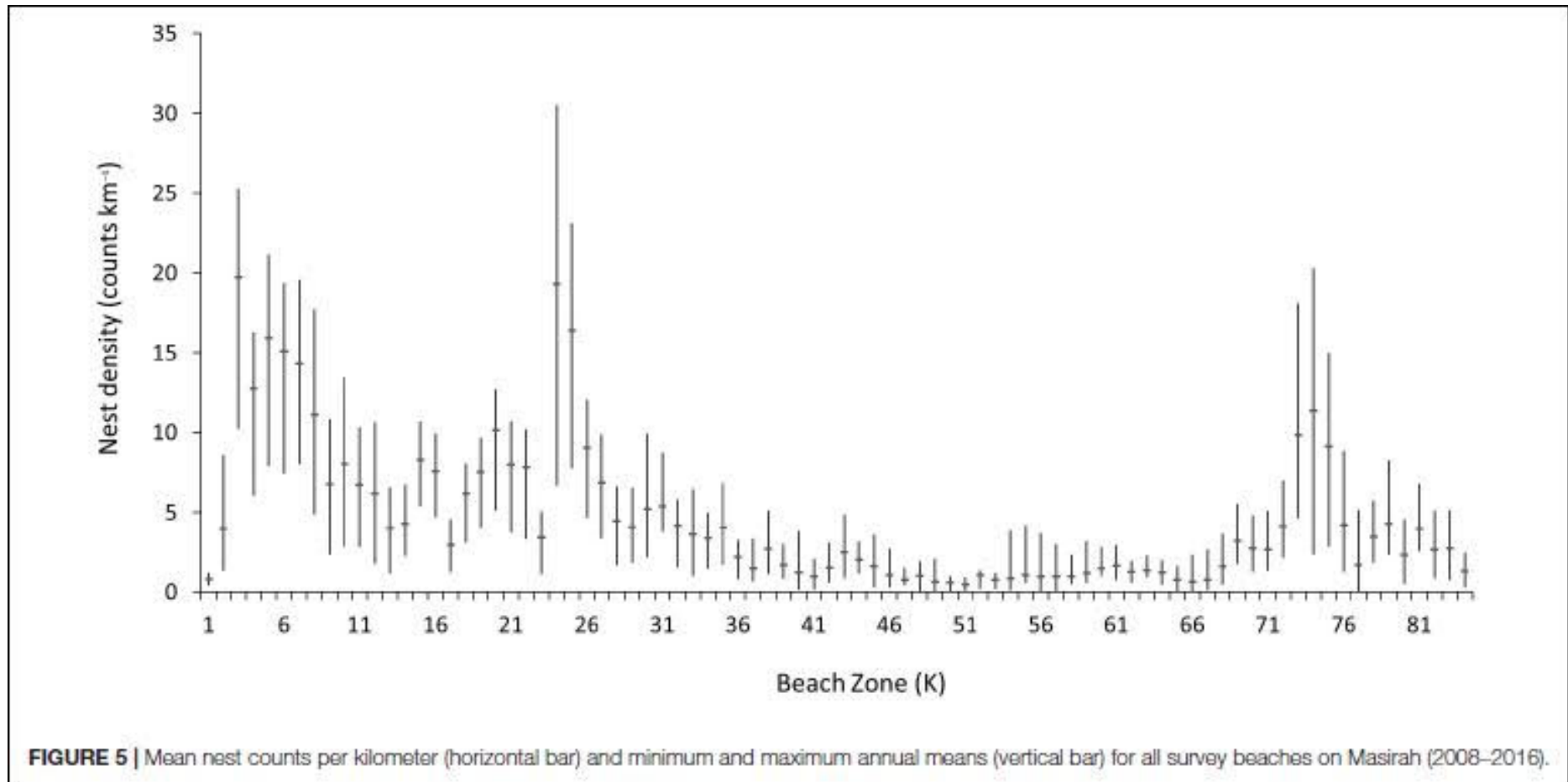


Figure 5. Mean counts of nesting density per kilometer on Masirah Is. from 2008 to 2016. Source: Willson, 2020 [47]

References

Full Reference

- 1 Al Kindi, A.Y.A., Mahmoud, I.Y., Al-Habsi, A.A., Al-Bahry, S.N., Al-Gheilani, H.M. and Bakheit, C.S. (2006). The Effect of Physical and Human Factors on Beach Selection by Green Turtles (*Chelonia mydas*) at Ras Al-Hadd Reserve, Oman. *Chelonian Conservation and Biology* 5:289–294.
- 2 Baldwin, R.M., & Al Kiyumi, A. (1999). The Ecology and Conservation Status of the Sea Turtles of Oman. In: *The Natural History of Oman. A Festschrift for Michael Gallagher* (eds. Fisher, M., Ghazanfar, S.A. and Spalton A.). Leiden, The Netherlands: Backhuys Publishers. Pp. 89–98.
- 3 Baldwin, R., Hughes, G.R., and Prince, R.I.T. (2003). Loggerhead Turtles in the Indian Ocean. In: *Loggerhead Sea Turtles* (eds. Bolten A.B. and Witherington B. E.). Washington D.C., USA: Smithsonian Institution. Pp. 218–232.
- 4 Casale, P. (2015). *Caretta caretta* (North West Indian Ocean Subpopulation). Available at: <http://www.iucnredlist.org/details/84127873/0>.
- 5 Conant, T.A., Dutton, P.H., Eguchi, T., Epperly, S.P., Fahy, C.C., Godfrey, M.H., et al. (2009). Loggerhead Sea Turtle (*Caretta caretta*) 2009 Status Review Under the U.S. Endangered Species Act. In: *Report of the Biological Review Team to the National Marine Fisheries Service*. Available at: <https://repository.library.noaa.gov/view/noaa/16204>.
- 6 Hare, S.R. (1991). Turtles Caught Incidental to Demersal Finfish Fishery in Oman. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 53:14–16.
- 7 IUCN. (1986). *The Proposed Daymaniyat Islands National Nature Reserve Management Plan*. Unpublished Report.
- 8 Mancini, A., Phillott, A., and Rees, A. (2019). *Green Turtles. Chelonia mydas (North Indian Ocean subpopulation). The IUCN Red List of Threatened Species 2019: e.T142121108A142122995*. Available at: <https://doi.org/https://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2019-2.RLTS.T142121108A142122995.en>
- 9 Mendonca, V.M., Al-Kiyumi, A.A., Al-Saady, S.M., Grobler, H.J., Erzini, K., Said, A.S.B., et al. (2001). Environment of the Nesting and Feeding Grounds for Endangered Turtle Species in Dhofar (Southern Oman). In: *Proceedings of the 1st International Conference on Fisheries, Aquaculture and Environment in the NW Indian Ocean*. Muscat, Sultanate of Oman: Sultan Qaboos University. Pp. 151–159.

- 10 Mendonça, V.M., Al Saady, S., Al Kiyumi, A. and Erzini, K. (2010). Interactions between Green Turtles (*Chelonia mydas*) and Foxes (*Vulpes vulpes arabica*, *V. rueppellii sabaia*, and *V. cana*) on Turtle Nesting Grounds in the Northwestern Indian Ocean: Impacts of the Fox Community on the Behavior of Nesting Sea Turtles at the Ras Al Hadd Turtle Reserve, Oman. *Zoological Studies* 49:437–452.
- 11 Mendonca, V., Kiyumi, A. Al, Saady, S. Al, Erzini, K., Hamriy, S. Al, and Said, A.B. (2005). Ecology of the Green Turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) on Hino Island and Marbat Area, on the Arabian Sea Shores. In: *Proceedings of the Twenty-First Annual International Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation*. NOAA Technical Memorandum NMFS-SEFSC-528. Pp. 246–247.
- 12 Pilcher, N.J., Antonopoulou, M., Perry, L., Abdel-Moati, M.A., Al Abdessalaam, T.Z., Albeldawi, M., et al. (2014). Identification of Important Sea Turtle Areas (ITAs) for Hawksbill Turtles in the Arabian Region. *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology* 460:89–99.
- 13 Rees, A.F., and Baker, S.L. (2006). Hawksbill and Olive Ridley Nesting on Masirah Island, Sultanate of Oman: An Update. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 113:2–5.
- 14 Rees, A.F., Al Saady, S., Broderick, A.C., Coyne, M.S., Papathanasopoulou, N. and Godley, B.J. (2010). Behavioural Polymorphism in One of the World's Largest Populations of Loggerhead Sea Turtles *Caretta caretta*. *Marine Ecology Progress Series* 418:201–212.
- 15 Rees, Al. F., Al-Kiyumi, A., Broderick, A.C., Papathanasopoulou, N. and Godley, B.J. (2012). Each to Their Own: Inter-Specific Differences in Migrations of Masirah Island Turtles. *Chelonian Conservation and Biology* 11: 243–248.
- 16 Rees, Al. F., Al-Kiyumi, A., Broderick, A.C., Papathanasopoulou, N. and Godley, B. J. (2012). Conservation Related Insights Into the Behaviour of the Olive Ridley Sea Turtle *Lepidochelys olivacea* Nesting in Oman. *Marine Ecology Progress Series* 450:195–205.
- 17 Rees, A.F., Kiyumi, A. Al, Papathanasopoulou, N. and Godley, B.J. (2018). The Masirah Turtle Conservation Project: The First Turtle Tracking on Masirah Island, Oman. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 28:12–15.
- 18 Ross, J.P. (1997). Estimations of the Nesting Population Size of Loggerhead Sea Turtles, *Caretta caretta*, Masirah Island, Sultanate of Oman. In: *Proceedings of the Seventeenth Annual Sea Turtle Symposium* (eds. Epperly, S.P. and Braun, J.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NMFS-SEFSC-415. Pp. 84–87.

- 19 Ross, J.P., and Barwani, M.A. (1982). Review of Sea Turtles in the Arabian Area. In: *World Conference on Sea Turtle Conservation (1979)*. Washington D.C., USA Pp. 373–383.
- 20 Ross, J.P. (1985). Biology of the Green Turtle, *Chelonia mydas*, on an Arabian Feeding Ground. *Society for the Study of Amphibians and Reptiles* 19:459–468.
- 21 Al Saady, S., Al Kiyumi, A. and Mendonca, V. (2005). Oman Sea Turtles Migration Routes – Evidence from Returned Tags. In: *Proceedings of the Twenty-First Annual International Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation*. NOAA Technical Memorandum NMFS-SEFSC-528. P. 91.
- 22 Salm, R. and Salm, S. (1991). *Sea Turtles in the Sultanate of Oman* (2nd Edition). The Historical Association of Oman.
- 23 Salm, R. (1991). *Turtles in Oman. Status, Threats and Management Options. Scientific Results of the IUCN Coastal Zone Management Project. Prepared for the Ministry of Culture and Industry, Sultanate of Oman*. Unpublished Report.
- 24 Salm, R.V., Jensen, R.A.C., and Papastavrou, V.A. (1993). *Marine Fauna of Oman: Cetaceans, Turtles, Seabirds and Shallow Water Corals*. A Marine Conservation and Development Report. Gland, Switzerland: IUCN.
- 25 Tiwari, M., Baldwin, R., Kiyumi, A. Al, Willson, M.S., Willson, A. and Possardt, E. (2018). Satellite Telemetry Studies on Nesting Loggerhead Turtles in Oman. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 28:20–22.
- 26 Tucker, A.D., Baldwin, R., Willson, A., Al Kiyumi, A., Al Harthi, S., Schroeder, B., et al. (2018). Revised Clutch Frequency Estimates for Masirah Island Loggerhead Turtles (*Caretta caretta*). *Herpetological Conservation and Biology* 13:158–166.
- 27 Tiwari, M., Willson, A., Baldwin, R., Al Kiyumi, A., Al Harthi, S., Al Bulushi, A., et al. (2015). Spatial Analysis of Satellite Tracking Data Acquired from Female Loggerhead Turtles Nesting at Masirah Island, Sultanate of Oman. In: *Book of Abstracts of 35th Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (eds. Kaska, Y., Sonmez B., Turkecan O. and Sezgin, C.). Unpublished Abstracts.
- 28 Witherington, B., Willson, A., Baldwin, R., Al Kiyumi, A., Al Harthi, S., Al Blooshi, A., et al. (2015). Comparison of Recent and Historical Surveys of Nesting by Loggerhead Turtles on Beaches of Masirah Island, Sultanate of Oman. In: *Book of Abstracts of 35th Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (eds. Kaska, Y., Sonmez B., Turkecan O. and Sezgin, C.). Unpublished Abstracts.

- 29 Shamblin, B.M., Bolten, A.B., Abreu-Grobois, F.A., Bjorndal, K.A., Cardona, L., Carreras, C., et al. (2014). Geographic Patterns of Genetic Variation in a Broadly Distributed Marine Vertebrate: New Insights Into Loggerhead Turtle Stock Structure From Expanded Mitochondrial DNA Sequences. *PLoS ONE* 9:1–12.
- 30 Alfaro-Núñez, A., Bertelsen, M.F., Bojesen, A.M., Rasmussen, I., Zepeda-Mendoza, L., Olsen, M.T., et al. (2014). Global Distribution of Chelonid Fibropapilloma-Associated Herpesvirus Among Clinically Healthy Sea Turtles. *BMC Evolutionary Biology* 14:1–11.
- 31 Dalleau, M., Benhamou, S., Sudre, J., Ciccione, S. and Bourjea, J. (2014). The Spatial Ecology of Juvenile Loggerhead Turtles (*Caretta caretta*) in the Indian Ocean Sheds Light On the “Lost Years” Mystery. *Marine Biology* 161:1835–1849.
- 32 Tardy, C., Mayeul, D., Jaquemet, S., Willson, M., Al Balushi, A. and Willson, A. (2015). Genetic Characterisation and Trophic Ecology of the Loggerhead Turtle in the Western Indian Ocean. In: *POE2.10 POCT FED-FEDER Biodiversité Seminaire de Restitution*. Campus du Moufia, Saint Denis, Reunion. Unpublished Report.
- 33 Al Busaidi, M., Bose, S. and Claereboudt, M. (2019). Sea Turtles Tourism in Oman: Current Status and Future Prospects. *Tourism and Hospitality Research* 19:1–16.
- 34 Pilcher, N., Rodriguez-Zarate, C. and Antonopoulou, M. (2019). *Green Turtle Conservation Project. Final Scientific Report. Arabian Region*. Abu Dhabi, United Arab Emirates: Emirates Nature-WWF.
- 35 Jensen, M.P., FitzSimmons, N.N., Bourjea, J., Hamabata, T., Reece, J. and Dutton, P.H. (2019). The Evolutionary History and Global Phylogeography of the Green Turtle (*Chelonia mydas*). *Journal of Biogeography* 46:860–870.
- 36 Ross, J.P. (1980). Hawksbill Turtle *Eretmochelys imbricata* in the Sultanate of Oman. *Biological Conservation* 19:99–106.
- 37 Ross, J.P. (1979). *Sea Turtles in the Sultanate of Oman*. World Wildlife Fund Project 1320. Unpublished Report.
- 38 Baldwin, R. (1992). *Nesting turtles on Masirah Island. Management Issues, Options and Research Requirements*. Prepared for the Ministry of Regional Municipalities and Environment. Unpublished Report.
- 39 Ministry of Environment and Climate Affairs. (2001). *The Law on Conservation of the Environment and Prevention of Pollution. Royal Decree No. (114/2001)*. Available at: <https://qanoon.om/p/2001/rd2001114/>

- 40 Ministry of Environment and Climate Affairs. (2003). *The Law on Nature Reserve and Wildlife*. Royal Decree No. (6/2003). Available at: <https://qanoon.om/p/2003/rd2003006/>
- 41 Ministry of Environment and Climate Affairs. (1996). *Establishment of Dimaniyat Natural Reserve*. Royal Decree No. (23/96). Available at: <https://qanoon.om/p/1996/rd1996023/>
- 42 Ministry of Environment and Climate Affairs. (1996). *Establishment of Turtles Reserve*. Royal Decree No. (25/96). Available at: <https://qanoon.om/p/1996/rd1996025/>
- 43 Ministry of Environment and Climate Affairs. (2017). *Regulations for Dimaniyat Island Nature Reserve*. Ministerial Decision No. (13/2017). Available at: <https://qanoon.om/p/2017/meca20170013/>
- 44 Ministry of Environment and Climate Affairs. (2017). *Regulations for Turtle Reserve*. Ministerial Decision No. (64/2017). Available at: <https://qanoon.om/p/2017/meca20170064/>
- 45 Pilcher, N.J., Rodriguez-Zarate, C.J., Antonopoulou, M.A., Mateos-Molina, D., Das, H.S. and Bugla, I.A. (2020). Combining Laparoscopy and Satellite Tracking: Successful Round-trip Tracking of Female Green Turtles from Feeding Areas to Nesting Grounds and Back. *Global Ecology and Conservation* 23:1–10.
- 46 Pilcher, N.J., Antonopoulou, M.A., Rodriguez-Zarate, C.J., Mateos-Molina, D., Das, H.S., Bugla, I., et al. (2021). Movements of Green Turtles From Foraging Areas of the United Arab Emirates: Regional Habitat Connectivity and Use of Marine Protected Areas. *Marine Biology* 168:1–15.
- 47 Willson, A., Witherington, B., Baldwin, R., Tiwari, M., Al Sariri, T., Al Kiyumi, A., et al. (2020). Evaluating the Long-Term Trend and Management of a Globally Important Loggerhead Population Nesting on Masirah Island, Sultanate of Oman. *Frontiers in Marine Sciences* 7:1–19.
- 48 ESO. (2020). *Annual Report*. Available at: http://www.eso.org.om/index/images/file/2021-03/AR20_draft_OD_edits_24_March_21.pdf
- 49 Rees, A.F., Swain-Diaz, N., Haywood, J., Sarrouf Willson, M., Al Sariri, T., Willson, A., et al. (2021). Stable Isotope ($\delta^{13}\text{C}$ AND $\delta^{15}\text{N}$) Analysis of Olive Ridley Turtles from Masirah Island, Oman: A Preliminary Investigation. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 34:1–5.
- 50 Rees, A.F., Papathanasopoulou, N., Al Sariri, T. and Godley, B. J. (2021). Diving Behaviour of Two Olive Ridley Turtles During the Inter-nesting Period at Masirah Island, Oman. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 33:2–6.

- 51 Stelfox, M., Burian, A., Shanker, K., Rees, A.F., Jean, C., Willson, M.S., et al. (2020). Tracing the Origin of Olive Ridley Turtles Entangled in Ghost Nets in the Maldives: A Phylogeographic Assessment of Populations at Risk. *Biological Conservation* 245:108499.
- 52 ESO/5OES. (2010). *Cyclone Phet Impact Assessment on Turtle Nesting Beaches of Masirah Island*. Unpublished Report.
- 53 ESO/5OES. (2015). *Impact Assessment of Cyclone Ashoba on Nesting Beaches of Ras al Hadd and Masirah Island*. Unpublished Report.
- 54 ESO/5OES. (2014). *Sea Turtle Conservation and Sustainable Fishing Project, Masirah Island*. Unpublished Report.
- 55 ESO/5OES. (2018). *Sea Turtle Conservation and Sustainable Fishing - Final Report*. Unpublished Report.

Pakistan

Moazzam M.¹, Nawaz R.² & Aisha H.³

¹WWF-Pakistan, Karachi, Pakistan, mmoazzamkhan@gmail.com

²WWF-Pakistan, Karachi, Pakistan, rnawaz@wwf.org.pk

³WWF-Pakistan, Karachi, Pakistan, haisha@wwf.org.pk

Introduction

Five species of marine turtles occur in Pakistan. Green (*Chelonia mydas*) and olive ridley (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) turtles have been recorded nesting in the country, although no nesting of the latter has been observed since 2001, and leatherback (*Dermochelys coriacea*), loggerhead (*Caretta caretta*) and hawksbill (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) turtles have been reported from individuals stranded on beaches or entangled in fishing gear.

Bycatch in commercial gillnet fishing gear is the greatest threat to marine turtles in Pakistan. An estimated 28,800 turtles are caught annually, with a mortality rate of 2.5% [66,78]. Bycatch mitigation techniques (mainly subsurface gillnetting) is now practiced and has greatly reduced turtle mortality in gillnet fisheries of Pakistan [53,54].

Habitat degradation, especially construction of huts for picnickers, debris from abandoned huts, solid waste, plastic pollution, destruction of nests by vehicles and, to a lesser extent, illegal collection, and sale of hatchlings to aquarists are also threats, especially to green turtles. Turtles are legally protected in Pakistan and there is no legal trade of turtle meat, eggs, or other products [52].

1. RMU: Loggerhead turtle (*Caretta caretta*) – North-West Indian Ocean

1.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

1.1.1. Nesting sites

There is no record of loggerhead turtle nesting along the coast of Pakistan [56].

1.1.2. Marine areas

The species is widely distributed in waters along the Sindh and Balochistan coastlines, but no specific area of concentration has been observed. These waters

are relatively close to the major loggerhead rookery of Masirah Is., Oman. Loggerhead turtles were observed by fishers throughout the year, except for June to August because of the tuna fisheries closure at this time [63]. During March to May more observations were recorded in comparison to other months of the years [56]. Further studies are required to ascertain the seasonality and preferred foraging habitats and potential migratory corridors of loggerhead turtles in Pakistan.

1.2. Other biological data

None available.

1.3. Threats

1.3.1. Nesting sites

There are no reported nesting sites for loggerhead turtles along the Pakistan coast. Even if nesting has gone unrecorded in some remote areas, the major threats would be feral dogs and other animals which may destroy the nest and depredate eggs. In addition, nesting may be hindered by the general public, which has been reported to interact with nesting females mainly because of lack of awareness. Female turtles may abandon their nesting due to such disturbance.

1.3.2. Marine areas

Fishing operations, mainly gillnetting, is the major threat to loggerhead turtles in Pakistani waters. Entanglement of 11 loggerhead turtles in tuna gillnet operation along the coast of Pakistan was reported between December 2015 and April 2018 [56]. Two more loggerhead turtles were reported to be entangled in gillnets during 2019. Habitat degradation can be another threat, however, since no nesting or feeding grounds are known from Pakistan coast, the impact on loggerhead turtle populations cannot be assessed. Ghost fishing can be an important issue for sea turtles, however, no case of loggerhead turtle entangled in ghost gear is reported from Pakistan so far. Climate change is considered to be an important factor that affects distribution, abundance, feeding and breeding activities of turtles, but information about this for loggerhead turtles in Pakistan is not available.

1.4. Conservation

All marine turtles in Pakistan are protected under provincial wildlife and fisheries legislation. The legislation of Sindh Province, ‘Sindh Wildlife Protection, Preservation, Conservation and Management Act, 2020’, explicitly included all marine turtles in its Second Schedule (Protected Animals). In the fisheries legislation of Sindh, all marine turtles are included in First Schedule of Sindh Fisheries Ordinance, 1970, Rule 2016 and their fishing (catching, marketing and trade) is prohibited [27]. In the legislation of Balochistan Province ‘Balochistan (Wildlife Protection, Preservation, Conservation and Management) Act, 2014’, marine turtles are included in Schedule III (Protected Animals). In the fisheries legislation of Balochistan catching, retention, marketing and trade of all marine turtles are prohibited under Balochistan Sea Fisheries Ordinance, 1971, Rule, 2016 [26]. In addition, export of all aquatic turtles is prohibited under Pakistan Fish Inspection and Quality Control Act, 1997, and Rules (1998) Clause 5 (4). Because of such legislation, marine turtles are protected and not commercially exploited; there is also no legal local consumption of these turtles.

1.5. Research

WWF-Pakistan has been conducting research on the bycatch of marine turtles in tuna fisheries of Pakistan since 2012 [41,53,54,59,60,61,63,60,66,80]. In order to minimise entanglement of endangered, threatened and protected species including turtles, WWF-Pakistan developed and advocated use of sub-surface operation of gillnets. The entire fleet immediately adopted subsurface gillnetting, which substantially reduced entanglement and mortality of marine turtles [53].

Loggerhead turtles are now only rarely reported to be entangled in gillnets and no mortality has been reported.

2. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

2.1.1. Nesting sites

Green turtles nest on a large number of beaches between Manora in the East (Sindh Province) and Jiwani in the West (Balochistan Province) (Figures 1a-e) [5].

The most important green turtle nesting beaches along the Sindh coast are Sandspit, Hawksbay, Kapaysee, and Cape Monz, whereas along Balochistan coast major nesting beaches for green turtles are Taq, Astola Is., Pasni (Ras Zarrien), Gwadar (Headland) and Daran (Jiwani) [2,3,5,7,21]. In addition to these sites, there are vast sandy beaches both in Sindh and Balochistan that green turtles have been observed to use in low density nesting. Between 1980 and 1997, a total of 17,008 nests of green turtles were observed along Hawksbay and Sandspit area [4]. From November 2011 to June 2012, a total of 1,208 nests of green turtles were counted from the same area [46]. Nesting of green turtles can be observed throughout the year; however, the main nesting season is from July to December with a peak in September [24].

2.1.2. Marine areas

Green turtles are found in coastal and offshore waters of Pakistan. Tagging experiments conducted by WWF-Pakistan under Pakistan Wetlands Programme revealed daily movements of adult green turtles between the Jiwani and Iranian Coast [36]. The most visited sites were Jiwani and Bandar Abbas, with turtles remaining for about 1.5 to 2 months in these areas. Two turtles, one tagged on Astola Is. and one at Daran, travelled as far as UAE and appeared near Um-al-Quain. Turtles were successfully tracked westwards to Iran, Qatar, and UAE. The eastward movements of two tagged turtles ended on the west coast of India, where turtles travelled along the Makran Coast and reached the Sindh Coast in Karachi. Flipper tags placed by Sindh Wildlife Department also indicated that green turtle migrated to Bhaidar Is., Gulf of Kutch, India in September 1989, Beralsole village, south central Eritrea in December 1995, and between Lengeh and Dayyar, Iran (Persian Gulf) in August 1995 [24]. This indicates that green turtles nesting in Pakistan may migrate from the west coast of India, Persian Gulf, east coast of Africa.

There is no information about the feeding habitat of green turtles in coastal and offshore waters of Pakistan.

2.2. Other biological data

Almost no other biological information is available about green turtles in Pakistan, however, Moazzam and Osmany [57] found a juvenile green turtle in the stomach contents of a silky shark (*Charcarhinus falciformis*) which was landed at Karachi Fish Harbour [57].

2.3. Threats

2.3.1. Nesting sites

The major threats to green turtles at nesting sites in Pakistan are feral dog and other animals which may destroy the nest and eat eggs. Crabs, seagulls, kites, and crows are predators of green turtle hatchlings. Construction of huts and other structures along the highwater mark are also a serious threat for nesting females. In some areas, debris from construction, crumbling huts, and garbage from the huts are an obstruction for nesting females. In addition, nesting activity may be hindered by the general public. Females of other turtle species have been reported to abandon their nest due to such disturbance. Reduction in interaction with general public was observed in 2020 due to lockdown on account of COVID-19 pandemic [55]. In some areas, solid waste pollution, including plastic waste, is also a challenge for nesting females. On a very small scale, the illegal take of emerging hatchlings is being reported from Hawksbay and Sandspit. These hatchlings are sold as freshwater turtles to aquarists and pet shops, and almost all die in few days to a few weeks. The Government of Sindh regularly takes actions against such collectors, but the trade continues. WWF-Pakistan undertook a study which revealed that 2,220 and 178 green turtle hatchlings were sold by 10 sampled aquarium shops located in various parts of Karachi during 2019 and 2020 respectively [1]. The decrease in number of hatchlings for sale during 2020 is mainly on account of COVID-19 pandemic which reduced all economic activities. Another serious threats to nesting turtles at Daran (Jiwani) that emerged in 2020 and continued in 2021, is the disturbance of nesting turtles, destruction of nests, and crushing of hatchlings by vehicles (pickups and minitrucks) which are engaged in smuggling of diesel and petrol from Iran to Pakistan. This illegal activity is undertaken periodically to avoid control by law enforcing agencies [58].

2.3.2. Marine areas

Gillnetting is the major threat to green turtles in marine areas of Pakistan. Annual entanglement of green turtles in the tuna gillnet operation is ~4,200 out of a total of 28,800 turtles based on the information obtained through WWF-Pakistan Crew Based Observer Programme during 2013 and 2014 [66]. The highest number of bycatch green turtles was 900 during the month of November. No green turtles were caught by shrimp trawlers along the coast of Pakistan between 2010 and 2014 [66]. Habitat degradation is another factor that may affect marine turtle populations. In addition, pollution, especially solid waste pollution, is increasing in the coastal areas of Pakistan. However, there are no records of turtle mortality in Pakistan after ingestion of plastic or any other material. Green turtles have been entangled in ghost gear, resulting in unquantified mortality. Climate change is also predicted to effect distribution, abundance, feeding and breeding activities of green turtles but an assessment of this threat to Pakistani populations has not been conducted.

2.4. Conservation

The Sindh Wildlife Department relocated a total 2,305,257 green turtle eggs from their nests to hatcheries from October 1979 to December 2013 [75]. After an incubation period of 40-60 days hatchlings on emergence were collected, counted, and released safely to the sea to protect them from terrestrial predators. Through this process a total of 695,975 green turtle hatchlings were produced. Peak hatching of green turtles was observed during between September to December with the maximum in October [75].

Also see section 1.4.

2.5. Research

See section 1.5.

3. RMU: Leatherback turtle (*Dermochelys coriacea*) – Unknown

3.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

3.1.1. Nesting sites

Fishers have reported leatherback turtles nesting on islands near the mouth of the River Indus [51]. However, extensive scientific surveys of the sandy islands at the mouth of the River Indus between Bundal Is. and Sir Creek have been made during last 30 years and no nesting has been detected [62]. Leatherback nesting was also reported from Mubarak Village during June and July (2004-2007), Pushukan in February (2006), and Jiwani during January and February 2006. However, methods used to identify the nests as laid by leatherback turtles were not described and no hatchlings or adults were observed [43]. Nesting of leatherback turtles in these areas has not been independently verified.

3.1.2. Marine areas

Leatherback turtle have been reported in coastal and offshore waters of the Gwadar Jiwani area, including Surbundar, Malan, Sonmiani, Karachi and Great Khori Bank- Indus Canyon [8,62].

3.2. Other biological data

None available.

3.3. Threats

3.3.1. Nesting sites

There are no validated nesting sites for leatherback turtles along the Pakistan coast.

3.3.2. Marine areas

Fishing operations, mainly gillnetting, are the major threat to leatherback turtles. A total of 17 leatherback turtles were reported entangled in tuna gillnets along the coast of Pakistan between April 2012 and April 2017 [62]. Four records were of stranded leatherback turtles, and one dead turtle was found floating in the sea at Miani Hor, Sonmiani, after a possible boat strike. All other specimens were reported after becoming entangled in fishing gear operating in coastal and offshore

water; all were safely released by fishers except one which died in the net. No leatherback turtles have been reported entangled in ghost gear in Pakistan waters.

3.4. Conservation

See section 1.4

3.5. Research

See section 1.5

4. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-West Indian Ocean

4.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

4.1.1. Nesting sites

Hawksbill turtles were reported nesting at Cape Monz and Mubarak Village in June and July (2004-2007) and at Astola Is. from July to December (2006). However, methods used to identify the nests as laid by hawksbill turtles, and not another species, were not described and no hatchlings or adults were observed [43]. Nesting in these areas has not been independently verified.

4.1.2. Marine areas

Hawksbill turtles have been widely observed along the Sindh and Balochistan coast, but no specific area of concentration has been identified [52,64]. Observations occurred mainly between October and March. Further studies are required to ascertain seasonality of hawksbill turtles in Pakistani waters.

4.2. Other biological data

None available.

4.3. Threats

4.3.1. Nesting sites

See section 1.3.1.

4.3.2. Marine areas

Nine hawksbill turtles were entangled in offshore fishing operations for tuna and tuna-like species between March 2013 and December 2018. All turtles were safely released except one, which died during disentanglement. Hawksbill turtles have also been observed entangled in ghost gear, resulting in their mortality. However, this has not been quantified.

4.4. Conservation

See section 1.4

4.5. Research

See section 1.5

5. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) – West Indian Ocean

5.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

5.1.1. Nesting sites

Olive ridley turtles used to nest on beaches between Manora in the East (Sindh Province) and Jiwani in the West (Balochistan Province), the most important of which were Sandspit and Hawksbay (Sindh coast). Taq and Astola Is. (Balochistan coast) supported smaller nesting numbers. Olive ridley nesting occurred from June to September, with a peak in August [24]. A total of 654 olive ridley turtle nests were recorded at Hawksbay and Sandspit between 1980-1997 [3], with the highest nesting number of 113 during the 1987 season. However, there was a profound decline after this date, and only two olive ridley nests were recorded each year in 1996 and 1997 [4]. No olive ridley turtle nesting was observed from 1998-2000, and no nesting of olive ridley has been reported in Pakistan since August 2001 [24].

5.1.2. Marine areas

Bycatch studies carried out by WWF-Pakistan between 2012 and 2019 revealed that olive ridley turtles are widely distributed in the northern Arabian Sea [63,71]. Numbers of entangled turtles (see section 5.3.2) suggests there is a large population of resident olive ridley turtles in the offshore waters of Pakistan. The majority of

these bycaught turtles are adults; juvenile and subadult olive ridley turtles are seldom caught in gillnet operations [63].

5.2. Other biological data

Flipper tags were placed on 46 nesting olive ridley turtles by Sindh Wildlife Department in 1982 and 2013. Of these, 12 olive ridley turtles were recovered locally (seven after 1 year, four after 2 years, and one after 5 years) [24]. Of nine nesting olive ridley turtles tagged with satellite transmitters in Oman, one travelled north to foraging grounds in Pakistan [70].

Sindh Wildlife Department moved 78,724 olive ridley eggs at Sandspit and Hawks Bay beaches to adjacent hatcheries from 1979 to 2001. After an incubation period of 40-60 days, 21,613 hatchlings were released to the sea. Most hatching occurred from August to December with a peak in September [24].

5.3. Threats

5.3.1. Nesting sites

There is no known reason for the disappearance of nesting of olive ridley in Pakistan, as no commercial harvesting is being done. There are no major related pollution issues because most of the coastline is uninhabited by any human settlements. It is speculated that the disappearance of nesting of olive ridley is because of climate change, although no concrete evidence is available.

5.3.2. Marine areas

About 24,600 olive ridley turtles (of 28,800 sea turtles in total during 2013) were entangled in commercial tuna gillnet operations in coastal and offshore waters of Pakistan [59,63]. The highest number of entanglements occurred in November (4,500) during a major peak in turtle bycatch from September to December, with a minor peak in captures during March and April [66]. An insignificant number of olive turtles are captured during shrimp trawling along the coast of Pakistan [59]. See also section 1.3.2.

5.4. Conservation

See section 1.4

5.5. Research

Pakistan waters support large populations of resident olive ridley turtles and the need to study their in-water biology and distribution in Pakistan cannot be over-emphasized. Potential reasons for the loss of Pakistan's nesting population of olive ridley turtles since 2001 should also be examined. Also see section 1.5.

Table 1a. Biological and conservation information about loggerhead, green, and leatherback sea turtle Regional Management Units in in Pakistan.

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-U	Ref #
Occurrence						
Nesting sites	Y	30,39,41,43,44,51	Y	2,4,6,7,9 ,17,25,28,34,36,46, 54,59,64,65,68,72,74,76,77,	Y	30,39,41,43,44,62
Pelagic foraging grounds	N		N		N	
Benthic foraging grounds	N		N		N	
Key biological data						
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	n/a		1,449 (2014-17)	48	n/a	
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	n/a		1,127-1,485	24	n/a	
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	n/a		3	22,48,79	n/a	
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	n/a		10	30,36,40,41,80	n/a	
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		666 (2011-2014)	48	n/a	
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		27 (2011-2014)	48	n/a	
Total length of nesting sites (km)	n/a		50.12	24,67,79	n/a	
Nesting females / yr	n/a		166	48	n/a	
Nests / female season (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Immature (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	60 CCL	51	103 CCL	23	120 CCL	62
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	n/a		78-120 (27,247)	79	n/a	

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-U	Ref #
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Trends						
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	n/a		Stable (1975-2016)	24	n/a	
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	n/a		800 (1980)	24	n/a	
Published studies						
Growth rates	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Genetics	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Stocks defined by genetic markers	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	Y	5,71	Y	38	n/a	
Survival rates	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Population dynamics	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Capture-Mark-Recapture	n/a		Y	25	n/a	
Threats						
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y(DN)	51	Y(DN)	61	Y(DN)	62
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	Y(DN)	51	Y(DN)	61	Y(DN)	62
Bycatch: quantified?	Y	51	Y	62	Y	62
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	N		N		N	
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N	1	N	1	N	1
Take. Illegal take of eggs	N	1	N		N	
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N	1	N	1	N	1
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	N		Y	2,3,6,49,79	N	

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-U	Ref #
Coastal Development. Photo pollution	N		N		N	
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	N		N		N	
Egg predation	N		Y	6	N	
Pollution (debris, chemical)	N		Y	2,3,6,49,79	N	
Pathogens	N		N		N	
Climate change	N		N		N	
Foraging habitat degradation	N		N		N	
Other: Destruction of nests by vehicles, and illegal trade of hatchlings	N		Y	1,58	N	
Long-term projects (>5yrs)						
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	N		Y (1980-Ongoing)	19,22,24, 79	N	
Number of index nesting sites	N		2	19,22,24, 79	N	
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	N		N		N	
Conservation						
Protection under national law	Y	26, 27	Y (1980-Ongoing)	73	Y	26, 27
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	N		1	73	N	
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	N		1	50	N	
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	N		1	44,46	N	
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	N		Y	10, 11, 12, 13, 15, 17, 18, 19, 21, 22, 23, 24, 33, 40, 41,44, 46, 48, 79,	N	
Hatcheries	N		Y	28,29,44	N	
Head-starting	n/a		n/a		n/a	
By-catch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	Y	21	Y	21	Y	21
By-catch: onboard best practices	n/a		Y (1980-ongoing)	21	n/a	
By-catch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	n/a		Y	24,46,79,80,	n/a	
Other	n/a		n/a		n/a	

Table 1b. Biological and conservation information about hawksbill and olive ridley sea turtle Regional Management Units in in Pakistan.

RMU	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	EI- NWIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #
Occurrence				
Nesting sites	Y	31,40,42,43,44,61	Y	4,6,9,10,11,12,13,14,15, 17, 18, 19, 22, 23, 25, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44.51,52,59, 64,65,67,68,72,74,76,77,
Pelagic foraging grounds	N		N	
Benthic foraging grounds	N		N	
Key biological data				
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	n/a		0 (2014-2017)	48
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	n/a		0	48
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	n/a		0	48
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	n/a		0	48
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		0	48
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		0	48
Total length of nesting sites (km)	n/a		0	48
Nesting females / yr	n/a		0	48
Nests / female season (N)	n/a		n/a	
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	32 CCL	61	n/a	
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a	

RMU	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	EI- NWIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Trends				
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	n/a		Vanished; no nesting in past 14 years	11
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Published studies				
Growth rates	n/a		n/a	
Genetics	n/a		n/a	
Stocks defined by genetic markers	n/a		n/a	
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	n/a		n/a	
Survival rates	n/a		n/a	
Population dynamics	n/a		n/a	
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	n/a		n/a	
Capture-Mark-Recapture	n/a		n/a	
Threats				
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y(DN)	61	Y(DN)	51
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	Y(DN)	61	Y(DN)	61
Bycatch: quantified?	Y	61	Y	62
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	N		N	
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N	1	N	1
Take. Illegal take of eggs	N		N	
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N	1	N	1
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	N		N	
Coastal Development. Photopollution	N		N	

RMU	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	EI- NWIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	N		N	
Egg predation	N		N	
Pollution (debris, chemical)	N		N	
Pathogens	N		N	
Climate change	N		N	
Foraging habitat degradation	N		N	
Other	N		N	
Long-term projects (>5yrs)				
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	N		Y (1980-Ongoing)	19, 22, 24, 70, 79
Number of index nesting sites	N		1	19, 22, 24, 70,79
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	N		N	
Conservation				
Protection under national law	Y	28,29	Y	28,29,44
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	n/a		n/a	
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	1	21	1	21
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	N		N	
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	N		3	24,46
Hatcheries	n/a		n/a	
Head-starting	n/a		n/a	
By-catch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	Y	24,53,59,61,66	Y	24,61,66,
By-catch: onboard best practices	Y	60,53	Y	60,63
By-catch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	Y	63	Y	63
Other	n/a		n/a	

Table 2. Sea turtle nesting beaches in Pakistan.

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Long	Lat					
CM-NWIO										
Sandspit, Karachi	Y	927 (2014-2017)	n/a	24.842602	66.89794	6	100	24,48	1	A
Hawksbay, Karachi	Y	481 (2014-2017)	n/a	24.859596	66.864043	3.5	100	48	1	A
Kapaysee-1	N	n/a	n/a	24.831926	66.692004	0.1	0			
Kapaysee-2	N	n/a	n/a	24.831386	66.687142	0.17	0	67	1	
Cape Monz (Ras Mauri)	Y	27 (2014-2017)	n/a	24.836243	66.654521	1.51	100	48	1	
Taq (Ormara)	N	n/a	n/a	25.274003	64.510731	0.66	n/a			
Astola Is. (North)	N	n/a	n/a	25.126013	63.682819	1.29	100	41,50,PS	1	A
Astola Is. (South)	N	n/a	n/a	25.119492	63.832003	0.39	100	41,50,PS	1	A
Ras Zaarien (Pasni)	N	n/a	n/a	25.2043	63.49334	29.23	n/a			
Gwadar (Headland)	N	n/a	n/a	25.096349	62.299959	2.53	n/a			
Daran (Mazne daran) Jiwani	N	n/a	n/a	25.016495	61.778082	2.54	n/a			
Daran (Shaheed Beach) Jiwani	N	n/a	n/a	25.021196	61.746648	0.26	n/a			
Daran (Shambook) Jiwani	N	n/a	n/a	25.021181	61.740622	0.37	n/a			
LO-WIO										
Sandspit, Karachi	Y	0	n/a	24.842602	66.89794	6	100	24	1	A

Table 3. International conventions protecting sea turtles and signed by Pakistan.

International Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles
Convention on International Trade in Endangered Species (CITES)1976	Y	Y	Y	Ei, Cc, Dc, Cm, Lo	International trade of marine turtles	All marine turtle species are listed in Appendix I of CITES, which prohibits commercial international trade of marine turtles and their parts and derivatives.
Convention on Migratory Species (CMS) 1987	Y	N	Y	Ei, Cc, Dc, Cm, Lo	All species of marine turtles are listed on both Appendices I and II	All marine turtles occurring in the Indo-Pacific region are a priority for conservation under the Convention on the Conservation of Migratory Species of Wild Animals (CMS, also known as the Bonn Convention).
CMS Memorandum of Understanding on the Conservation and Management of Marine Turtles and their Habitats of the Indian Ocean and South-East Asia (IOSEA MoU).	Y	N	Y	Ei, Cc, Dc, Cm, Lo	The MoU is designed to facilitate national level and transboundary actions that will lead to the conservation of turtle populations and their habitat	The MoU is designed to facilitate national level and transboundary actions that will lead to the conservation of turtle populations and their habitat

Table 4. Projects and databases on sea turtles in Pakistan.

#	RMU	Project Name or descriptive title	Key words	Start date	End date	Leading organization	Public /Private	Collaboration with	Reports / Information material	Current Sponsors	Primary Contact (name and Email)	Other Contacts (name and Email)
T4.1	CM-NWIO	Pakistan Coast-Northern Arabian Sea	Cetacean mortality, tuna fisheries	2012	2014	WWF-Pakistan	Public	MFD-GOP	https://iotc.org/documents/assessment-cetacean-mortality-tuna-fisheries-pakistan	IPCRFCF	Rab Nawaz (rnawz@wwf.org.pk)	Muhammad Moazzam Khan (mmoazzamkhan@gmail.com)
T4.2	CM-NWIO	Pakistan Coast-Northern Arabian Sea	Sustainable management, tuna fisheries, bycatch	2014	2020	WWF-Pakistan	Public	MFD-GOP, Provincial Governments Fisheries and Wildlife Departments		FAO/GEF/Common Oceans	Rab Nawaz (rnawz@wwf.org.pk)	Muhammad Moazzam Khan (mmoazzamkhan@gmail.com)
T4.3	CM-NWIO	Pakistan Coast-Northern Arabian Sea	Turtle conservation	1980	1984	WWF-Int, Sindh Wildlife Management Board	Public	Sindh Wildlife Management Board		Sindh Wildlife Department	Javed Mehar	



Figure 1a. Overview of Pakistan coast.

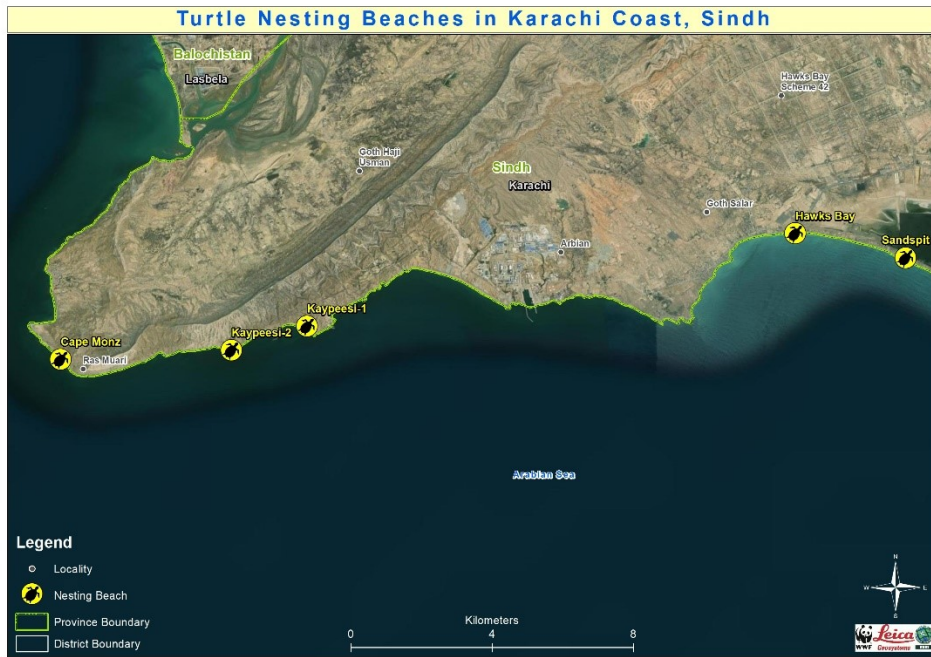


Figure 1b. Nesting beaches of Karachi, Pakistan.

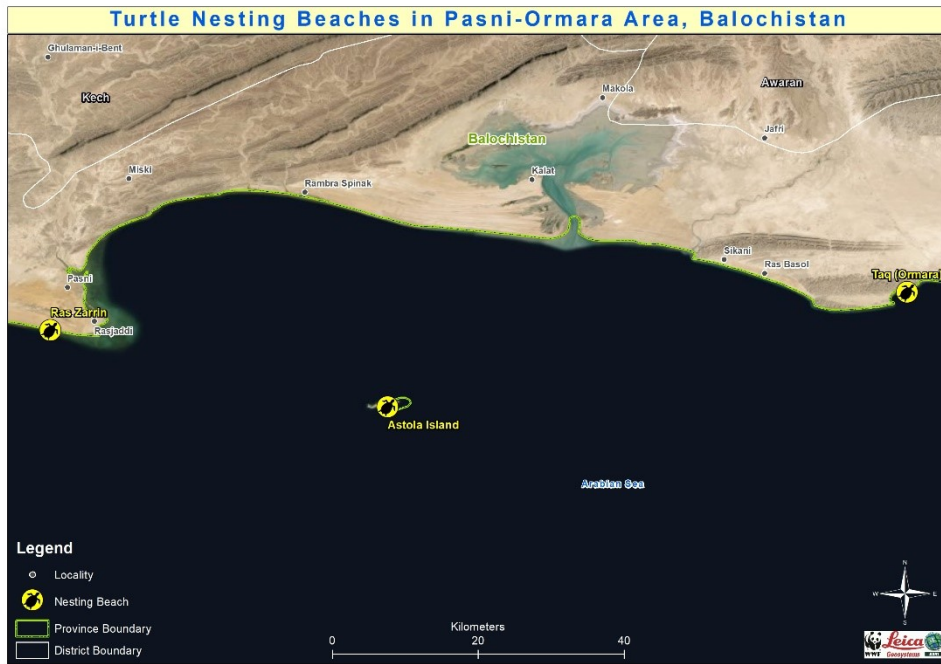


Figure 1c. Nesting beaches of Pasni-Ormara, Pakistan.

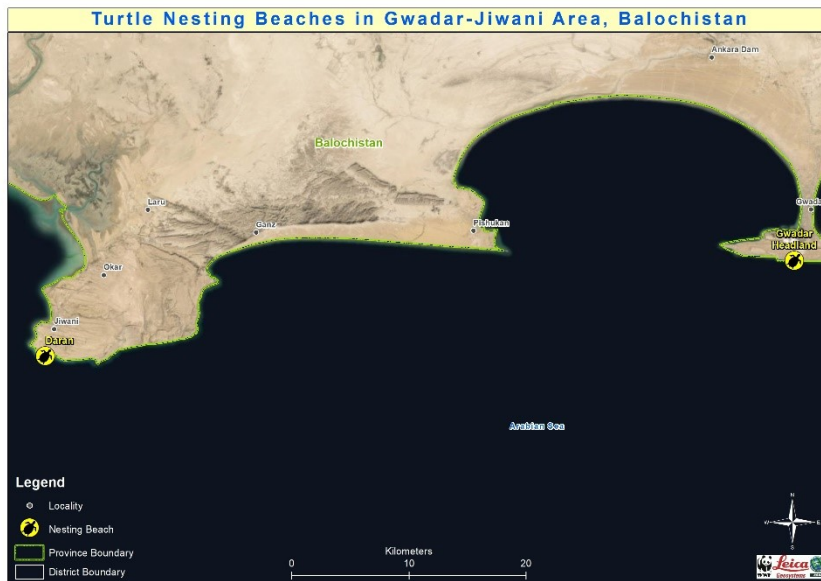


Figure 1d. Nesting beaches of Gwader-Jiwani, Pakistan.

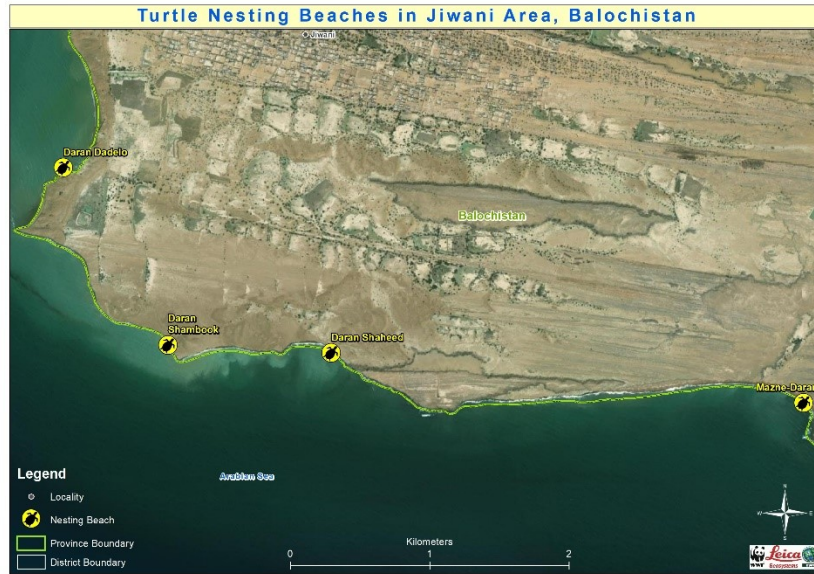


Figure 1e. Nesting beaches of Jiwani, Pakistan.

References:

- | # | Full Reference |
|----|--|
| 1 | Aisha, H., Moazzam, M., Kiani, M. S., Khan, B., Anjum, M. A., Khan, R, et al. (<i>in press</i>). Sea Turtles in Peril: Scale of the Illegal Pet Trade of Green Sea Turtles (<i>Chelonia mydas</i>) in Karachi, a Major Coastal City of Pakistan. <i>Herpetological Journal</i> . |
| 2 | Anwar, F. (2005). <i>Habitat Management Plan for the Proposed Turtle Beach Protected Area: A Framework for Action</i> . Available at: https://www.shehri.org/united-nations-development-programme.html |
| 3 | Anwar, F. (2013). <i>Assessing the habitat suitability for specie habitation Case Study: Sandspit/Hawksbay Coastal Ecosystem as a Turtle Nesting Habitat</i> . Available at: http://www.sustainableinitiatives.org.pk/Journal%20FA.pdf |
| 4 | Asrar, F. (1999). Decline of Marine Turtle Nesting Populations in Pakistan. <i>Marine Turtle Newsletter</i> 83:13–14. |
| 5 | Baldwin R., Hughes, G.R., and T. Prince, R.I. (2003). Loggerhead Turtles in the Indian Ocean. In: <i>Loggerhead Sea Turtles</i> . (eds. Bolten, A.B. and Witherington, B.E.). Washington D.C., USA: Smithsonian Institution Press. Pp. 218–234. |
| 6 | Boulenger, G.A. (1890). <i>Fauna of British India, Including Ceylon and Burma. Reptilia and Batrachia</i> . London, UK: Taylor and Francis. |
| 7 | Butler, E.A. (1877). Astola, a Summer Cruise in the Gulf of Oman. <i>Stray Feathers (Calcutta)</i> 5:293–304. |
| 8 | Firdous, F (1989). Male Leatherback Strands in Karachi. <i>Marine Turtle Newsletter</i> 47:14–15. |
| 9 | Firdous, F. (1989) <i>Dead Turtles on Karachi Coast</i> . Karachi, Pakistan: Sind Wildlife Management Board. Unpublished Report. |
| 10 | Firdous, F. (1980-81). Project 1451 Conservation of Turtles at Hawkes Bay and Sandspit. <i>WWF Year Book</i> 1980-81:173-75. |
| 11 | Firdous, F. (1985). Marine Turtle Management Along Karachi Coast. <i>WWF-Pakistan Newsletter</i> 4:4–9. |
| 12 | Firdous, F. (1985). Research and Conservation of Marine Turtle Along the Karachi Coast. In: <i>Proceedings of Symposium on Endangered Marine Animals and Park</i> (ed. Silas, E.G.). Cochin, India: Marine Biological Association of India. Pp. 280–289. |

- 13 Firdous, F. (1988). Conservation of Turtles at Sandspit and Hawkesbay, Karachi. In: *Proceedings of International Conference. on Marine Sciences of the Arabian Sea* (eds. Thompson, M.F. and Tirmizi, N.M). Washington D.C, USA: American Institute of Biological Sciences. Pp. 217–222.
- 14 Firdous, F. (1997). Marine Turtles and CITES in Pakistan. *Natura W.W.F Pakistan* 23:7–8.
- 15 Firdous, F. (1998). Marine Turtle Conservation in Pakistan. In: *Proceedings of the Northern Indian Ocean Sea. Turtle Workshop and Strategic Planning Session Bhubaneswar, Orissa, India, 13-18 January 1997*. Unpublished.
- 16 Firdous, F. (1998). Turtle Voyages from Pakistan to Africa. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 79:19.
- 17 Firdous, F. (2000). Sea Turtle Conservation and Education Programme in Karachi, Pakistan. In: *Sea Turtles of the Indo- Pacific: Research, Management and Conservation* (eds. Pilcher, N.J. and Ismail, G.) London, UK: ASEAN Academic Press. Pp 45–58.
- 18 Firdous, F. (2007). Status of Marine Turtles on Karachi Coast. *International Journal of Biology and Biotechnology* 4: 27-29.
- 19 Firdous, F. (2009). Conservation of Marine Turtles at Sandspit and Hawkes Bay, Karachi. In: *Proceedings of Seminar Trans-boundary Coastal and Marine Protected Areas with special priorities for Spawning grounds*. (eds. Wahab, A., Moazzam, M. and Hasan, A). Karachi, Pakistan: Zoological Survey of Pakistan. Pp. 61–66.
- 20 Firdous, F. (1991). A Turtle's Journey from Pakistan (Karachi) to India (Gujarat). *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 53:18–19.
- 21 Firdous, F. (1986). Marine Turtles. In: *Proceedings of International Conference on Marine Sciences of the Arabian Sea*. Karachi, Pakistan: Institute of Marine Sciences, University of Karachi. Pp. 217–227.
- 22 Firdous, F. (2003). *Some Aspects of Bioecological Studies of Green Turtle (Chelonia mydas) and Olive Ridley Turtle (Lepidochelys olivacea) from Karachi Coast*. Ph.D. Thesis, University of Karachi, Pakistan.
- 23 Firdous, F., Barkati, S. and Rahman, S. (2010). Studies on Nesting and Tagging of Two Species of Turtles of Karachi Coast. *Pakistan Journal of Oceanography* 6:1–14.

- 24 Firdous, F. (2015). Marine Turtle Conservation in Pakistan with Special Reference to Measures Taken by Sindh Wildlife Department. In: *Proceedings of the Regional Symposium on Sea Turtle Conservation in Asia 24-25 March 2015, Karachi, Pakistan*. (ed. Anonymous). Karachi, Pakistan: IUCN. Pp. 94–104.
- 25 Gahalib, S.A. and Zaidi, S.S.H. (1976). Observations on the Survey and Breeding of Marine Turtles of Karachi Coast, Pakistan. *Agriculture Pakistan* 27:87–96.
- 26 Government of Balochistan, Coastal Development and Fisheries Department. (2016). *Notification No. SO (COORD)FISH/2-1/2013/3148-54 dated 8 September 2016*. Quetta, Pakistan: Government of Balochistan.
- 27 Government of Sindh, Livestock and Fisheries Department (2016), *Notification No. 5(3) SO (FISH)/L&F/16 dated 18 May 2016*. Karachi, Pakistan: Government of Sindh.
- 28 Groombridge, B. (1987). Mekran Coast: A Newly Explored Habitat for Marine Turtles. *WWF-Pakistan Newsletter* 6:1–5.
- 29 Groombridge, B. (1989). Aerial Survey of the Baluchistan Coast (Pakistan). *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 46:6–9.
- 30 Groombridge, B. (1987). *A preliminary marine turtle survey on the Makran coast, Baluchistan, Pakistan with notes on birds and mammals*. Cambridge, UK: IUCN Conservation Monitoring Centre.
- 31 Hussain, B. (2009). *Studies on Population, Status, Distribution and Environmental Impacts on Reptiles in the Vicinity of Karachi Coast*. Ph.D. Thesis, University of Karachi, Pakistan.
- 32 Iffat, F. (2009). *Marine Turtles*. Karachi, Pakistan: Zoological Survey Department, Government of Pakistan.
- 33 Kabraji, A.M. and Firdous, F. (1984). *Conservation of Turtles, Hawkesbay and Sandspit, Pakistan*. World Wildlife Fund Project 1451, WWF International and Sind Wildlife Management Board.
- 34 Khan M.S. (2006). *Amphibians and Reptiles of Pakistan*. Malabar, USA: Krieger Publishing Company.
- 35 Khan, A. (2010). Records of Loggerhead Turtles on the Makran Coast, Pakistan. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 12:13.
- 36 Khan, A. (2013). Pakistan Wetlands Programme's Marine Turtle Conservation Efforts on Daran Beach, Jiwani, Pakistan. *Indian Ocean Tuna Newsletter* 17:26–30.

- 37 Khan, M.S. and Mirza, M.R. (1976). An Annotated Checklist and Key to the Reptiles of Pakistan. Part I: Chelonia and Crocodylia. *Biologia* 22:211–219.
- 38 Khan, M.S. (2003). Checkliste und Bestimmungsschlüsselder Schildkröten und Krokodile Pakistans. *Testudo (Sigs)* 12:9–22.
- 39 Khan, M.S. and Tasnim, R. (1990). A Field Guide to the Identification of Herps of Pakistan. Part: II Chelonia. *Biological Society of Pakistan Monograph* 15:1–15
- 40 Khan, M.Z and Ghalib, S.A. (2006). Status, Distribution and Conservation of Marine Turtles in Pakistan. *Journal of Natural History and Wildlife* 5:195–201.
- 41 Khan, M.Z. and Ghalib, S.A. (2006). Marine Ramsar Sites in Pakistan with Reference to Biodiversity of Astola Island and Jiwani Coastal Wetland. *Journal of Natural History and Wildlife* 5:165–168.
- 42 Khan, M.Z., Hussain, B., Ghalib, S.A., Zehra, A. and Mahmood, N. (2010). Distribution, Population Status and Environmental Impacts on Reptiles in Manora, Sandspit, Bawkesbay and Cape Monze Areas of Karachi Coast. *Canadian Journal of Pure and Applied Sciences* 4:1053–1071.
- 43 Khan, M.Z., Ghalib, S.A. and Husain. B. (2010). Status and New Nesting Sites of Sea Turtles in Pakistan. *Chelonian Conservation and Biology* 9:119–123.
- 44 Khan, M.Z., Hussain, B. and Ghalib, S.A. (2005). Current Status of the Reptilian Fauna Along Karachi Coast with Special Reference to Marine Turtles. *Journal of Natural History and Wildlife* 4:127–130.
- 45 Khanum, F., Kazmi, S.J.H. and Shaikh, S. (2014). A Spatio-temporal Assessment of Green Turtle Habitat at Hawkes Bay, Karachi Through Geo-informatics Techniques. *Journal of Basic and Applied Sciences* 10:377–383.
- 46 Khursheed, S.N. and Firdous, F. (2015). Beyond Baseline: Rethinking Priorities for Turtle Conservation in Sindh. In: *Proceedings of the Regional Symposium on Sea Turtle Conservation in Asia 24-25 March 2015, Karachi, Pakistan*. (ed. Anonymous). Karachi, Pakistan: IUCN. Pp. 88–93.
- 47 Khursheed, S.N., Azam, M.M., Hasnain, S.A. and Rasool, F. (1995). *Astola Island—A Potential Site for Marine National Park*. Karachi, Pakistan: WWF-Pakistan.
- 48 Manzoor, U., Khan, M.Z. and Iqbal, M.S. (2019). Distribution, Status and Conservation of Reptilian Fauna in the Coastal Areas of Karachi with Special Reference to Marine Turtles. *Journal of Animal and Plant Sciences* 29:1748–1760.

- 49 Mertens, R. (1969). Die Amphibien und Reptilien West-Pakistans. *Stuttgarter Beiträge zur Naturkunde* 197:1–96.
- 50 MFF Pakistan. (2018). *Astola Island – First Marine Protected Area in Pakistan*. Karachi, Pakistan: Mangrove for Future, IUCN.
- 51 Minton, S.A. (1966). A Contribution to the Herpetology of West Pakistan. *Bulletin of American Museum of Natural History* 134:27–184.
- 52 Moazzam, M. (2006). Reflections on Turtles and Fisheries in Pakistan. *Wildlife and Environment* 15:35–36.
- 53 Moazzam, M. (2019). Crew Based Observer Programme of WWF-Pakistan- A Source of Data Collection on Cetacean Bycatch. IWC Scientific Committee Meeting- *The Subcommittee on (Unintentional) Human Induced Mortality (HIM)*. SC/68A/HIM/12-International Whaling Commission. Available at:
<https://www.iotc.org/sites/default/files/documents/2019/08/IOTC-2019-WPEB15-INF09.pdf>
- 54 Moazzam, M. and Khan, M.F. (2019). *Issues Related to Adoption of Subsurface Gillnetting to Reduce Bycatch in Pakistan*. IOTC-2019-WPEB15-48. Available at:
<https://www.iotc.org/sites/default/files/documents/2019/08/IOTC-2019-WPEB15-48.pdf>
- 55 Moazzam, M. and Aisha, H. (2020). COVID-19-Pakistan. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 32:7–8.
- 56 Moazzam, M. and Nawaz, R. (2019). Distribution and Abundance of Loggerhead Turtles (*Caretta caretta* L.) from Pakistan. *International Journal of Biology and Biotechnology* 16:495–504.
- 57 Moazzam, M. and Osmany, H.B. (2020). Silky Shark Feeding on a Juvenile Green Turtle in Offshore Waters of Pakistan, Northern Arabian Sea. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 32:42–44.
- 58 Moazzam, M., Ahmed, S. and Nabi, G. (2021). Fuel Smuggling: An Emerging Threat for Green Turtles at Daran Beach, Pakistan. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 33:7–10.
- 59 Moazzam, M. and Nawaz, R. (2015). Turtle Mortality in Fishing Operations in Pakistan. In: *Proceedings of the Regional Symposium on Sea Turtle Conservation in Asia 24-25 March 2015, Karachi, Pakistan*. (ed. Anonymous). Karachi, Pakistan: IUCN. Pp. 52–65.
- 60 Moazzam, M. and Nawaz, R. (2014). By-catch of Tuna Gillnet Fisheries of Pakistan: A Serious Threat to Non-target, Endangered and Threatened Species. *Journal of Marine Biological Association of India* 56:85–90.

- 61 Moazzam, M. and Nawaz, R. (2019). Distribution and Abundance of Hawksbill Turtles (*Eretmochelys imbricata* Ruppell, 1835) from Pakistan. *International of Biology and Biotechnology* 16:983–990.
- 62 Moazzam, M. and Nawaz, R. (2019). Occurrence and Distribution of Leatherback Turtle (*Dermochelys coriacea*) in the Coastal and Offshore Waters of Pakistan. *Records Zoological Survey of Pakistan* 23:4–8.
- 63 Moazzam, M., Khan, M.W. and Nawaz, R. (2016). Bycatch of Commercially Important Species of the Tuna Gillnet Fisheries of Pakistan. *IOTC–2016–WPEB12-40*. Available at: https://www.iotc.org/sites/default/files/documents/2016/08/IOTC-2016-WPEB12-40_Pakistan.pdf
- 64 Murray, J.A. (1884). *The Vertebrate Zoology of Sind: A Systematic Account, With Descriptions of all the Known Mammals, Birds and Reptiles Inhabiting the Province; Observations on the Habits*. Bombay, India and London, UK: Education Society's Press, Byculla, and Richardson and Co.
- 65 Murray, J.A. (1886). *The Reptiles of Sind: A Systematic Account*. Bombay, India and London, UK: Education Society's Press, Byculla, and Richardson and Co..
- 66 Nawaz, R. and Moazzam, M. (2014). *An Assessment of Cetacean Mortality in the Tuna Fisheries of Pakistan. Final Report*. Australian Marine Mammal Centre Grants Program. WWF-Pakistan. Available at: https://iotc.org/sites/default/files/documents/2014/10/IOTC-2014-WPEB10-INF25_-_Pakistan_gillnets.pdf
- 67 Pandrani, A. and Aziz, R. (2011). *Baseline Survey Sea Turtle Along Sindh Coast*. Save the Nature (STN), Karachi, Pakistan. Available at: www.Gems-intl.com
- 68 Qureshi, M.T. (2006). Sea Turtles of Pakistan. In: *Marine Turtles of the Indian Sub-continent* (eds. Shanker, K. and Choudhary, B.C.). Hyderabad, India: UNDP Universities Press. Pp. 217–224.
- 69 Qureshi, N.A. and Ali, Z. (2011). Climate Change, Biodiversity Pakistan's Scenario. *The Journal of Animal and Plant Sciences* 21:358–363.
- 70 Rees, A.F., Al-Kiyumi, A., Broderick, A.C., Papathanasopoulou, N. and Godley, B. J. (2012). Conservation Related Insights into the Behaviour of the Olive Ridley Sea Turtle *Lepidochelys olivacea* Nesting in Oman. *Marine Ecology Progress Series* 450:195–205.
- 71 Rees, A.F., Saady, S.A., Broderick, A.C., Coyne, M.S., Papathanasopoulou, N. and Godley, B. J. (2010). Behavioural Polymorphism in one of the World's Largest Populations of Loggerhead Sea Turtles *Caretta caretta*. *Marine Ecology Progress Series* 418:201–212.

- 72 Rehman, H. and Iffat, F. (1997). A Revised Checklist of Reptiles of Pakistan. *Records of Zoological Survey of Pakistan* 13:1–7.
- 73 Salam, A. (2010). *Nesting of Loggerhead Turtles in Pakistan Confirmed by Renowned Expert Nicolas Pilcher*. IUCN, Pakistan. Available at: <https://www.iucn.org/content/nesting-loggerhead-turtles-pakistan-confirmed-renowned-expert-nicolas-pilcher>
- 74 Shahid, U., Khan, M.M., Nawaz, R., Dimmlich, W. and Kiszka, J. (2015). *An Update on the Assessment of Sea Turtle Bycatch in Tuna Gillnet Fisheries of Pakistan (Arabian Sea)*. IOTC 2015-WPEB-11-47-Rev-1: 1-4. Available at: https://www.iotc.org/sites/default/files/documents/2015/10/IOTC-2015-WPEB11-47_Rev_1-_MT_bycatch_gillnets.pdf
- 75 Shanker, K., Pandav, B. and Choudhury, B.C. (2004). An Assessment of the Olive Ridley Turtle (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) Nesting Population in Orissa, India. *Biological Conservation* 115:149–160.
- 76 Shehri-CBE. (2004). *Conserving the Turtle Nesting Grounds of Sandspit/Hawksbay Coastal Ecosystem: A Strategic Framework for Habitat Management*. Shehri-CBE. Unpublished Report.
- 77 Shockley, C.H. (1949). Herpetological Notes for RasJiunri, Baluchistan. *Herpetologica*. 5:121–123.
- 78 Tollab, M.A., Dakhteh, M.H., Zaferani, G.G., Hesni, M.A., Ahmadi, F., Langari, M.S., et al. (2015). The Olive Ridley Turtle, *Lepidochelys olivacea*, in the Persian Gulf: A Review of the Observations, Including the First Nesting of the Species in the Area. *Chelonian Conservation and Biology* 14:192–196.
- 79 Waqas, U., Hasnain, S.A., Ahmed, E., Abbasi, M. and Pandrani, A. (2011). Conservation of Green Turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) at Daran Beach, Jiwani, Balochistan. *Pakistan Journal of Zoology* 43: 85-90.
- 80 WWF-Pakistan. (2014). *WWF-Pakistan Records Authentic Occurrence of Hawksbill Turtle for the First Time in Pakistan*. Available at: https://wwf.panda.org/wwf_news/?214353/WWF-records-authentic-occurrence-of-hawksbill-turtle-in-Pakistan
- 81 WWF-Pakistan. (2013). *First Evidence of a Leatherback Turtle Along Pakistan's Coastline*. Available at: http://wwf.panda.org/wwf_news/?208408/First-evidence-of-a-leatherback-turtle-along-Pakistans-coastline

Qatar

Rees A.F.¹ & Chatting M.²

¹University of Exeter, Penryn, UK, alanfrees@gmail.com

²Qatar University, Doha, Qatar, mchatting@qu.edu.qa

1. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-West Indian Ocean

1.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

1.1.1. Nesting sites

Eleven nesting sites have been reported from the north-east of the country and offshore islands (Figure 1; Table 2). Two sites, Ras Laffan Industrial City (RLIC) and Fuwairit, have received long-term monitoring efforts and can be considered index sites [3,7,11].

Further information on the number of nests etc. is provided in Table 1. There are no clear trends in nest numbers from the two published datasets [6,11].

1.1.2. Marine areas

Areas that can be considered marine habitat for hawksbills in Qatar are depicted in Figure 2. The locations were identified through in-water capture (juveniles and adults) and satellite tracking (adult females) projects [7,10].

1.2. Other biological data

Other biological data on hawksbills in Qatar are presented in Table 1.

1.3. Threats

1.3.1. Nesting sites

Threats to nesting sites include light pollution and traffic on the beaches. These are indicated in Table 1.

1.3.2. Marine areas

Threats to hawksbills in Qatar include becoming trapped in cooling water intakes at RLIC (Table 1).

1.4. Conservation

Nest protection and conservation measures take place at RLIC and Fuwairit (Table 1). Nests laid on Al Mafyar, Al Ghariyah, Fuwairit, Al Maroona, Al Huwaylah, Al Jassasiyah, and Ras Laffan beaches (Figure 1) are relocated to a protected hatchery on Fuwairit [12]. Turtles are protected under CITES in Qatar (Table 3).

1.5. Research

Several older unpublished reports with additional data on turtles in Qatar exist but were not available for this reporting exercise. The data owners are encouraged to make these data available either through sharing the existing reports, by writing a comprehensive summary report and making it available online, or through publication in a peer reviewed journal.

Knowledge on the recent/current nesting numbers at the previously identified nesting beaches has improved since the previous report with the publication on turtle monitoring at Fuwairit [11], but information on the other nesting sites is lacking.

2. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

2.1.1. Nesting sites

There is no known green turtle nesting in Qatar,

2.1.2. Marine areas

Figure 2 and Table 1 indicate the locations where green turtles were captured during a study of turtles in coastal waters [7].

2.2. Other biological data

All biological data on green turtles in Qatar are presented in Table 1 and published by Pilcher et al. [7].

2.3. Threats

2.3.1. Nesting sites

Not applicable as no nesting.

2.3.2. Marine areas

See section 1.3.2

2.4. Conservation

To the authors' knowledge, no marine protection measures exist for sea turtles in Qatar. However green turtles are covered under CITES (Table 3).

2.5. Research

More research on the presence of juvenile green turtles should be undertaken to determine residency and movement patterns and identify source populations through genetic analysis.

Table 1. Biological and conservation information about sea turtle Regional Management Units in Qatar.

RMU	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>	
	EI-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #
Occurrence				
Nesting sites	Y	1,2,3,4,6	N	1
Pelagic foraging grounds	N/A		N/A	
Benthic foraging grounds	JA	7,10	J	7
Key biological data				
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	179 (2001-2016)	4,11	N/A	
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	100-300	4,11	N/A	
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	2	3,4,8	N/A	
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	10	4	N/A	
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	152 (2001-2009 - excl 2008) Ras Laffan, 27 (2010-2016) Fuwairit	6,11	N/A	
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	154 (2003)	4	N/A	
Total length of nesting sites (km)	N/A		N/A	
Nesting females / yr	N/A		N/A	
Nests / female season (N)	1.5 (27)	11	N/A	
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	N/A		N/A	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	N/A		N/A	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot) (N)	20% (74)	7	70% (30)	7
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	N/A		N/A	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	65.0 CCL	3,11	N/A	
Age at maturity (yrs)	N/A		N/A	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	82 (40) 78.9 (U)	3,11	N/A	
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	HS 73% (22)	3	N/A	
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	N/A		N/A	
Trends				
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	Stable (2001-2016)	6,11	N/A	
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	N/A		N/A	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	154 (2003)	4	N/A	
Published studies				
Growth rates	N		N	
Genetics	N		N	
Stocks defined by genetic markers	N		N	
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	Y	8,9,10	N	
Survival rates	N		N	
Population dynamics	N		N	
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	N		N	
Capture-Mark-Recapture	Y	11	N	

RMU	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>	
	EI-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #
Threats				
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y (not stipulated)	7	Y (not stipulated)	7
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	N/A		N/A	
Bycatch: quantified?	N		N	
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	N		N	
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N	13	N	
Take. Illegal take of eggs	N		N/A	
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N	13	N	
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	Y	5	N/A	
Coastal Development. Photopollution	Y	5	N/A	
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	N/A		N/A	
Egg predation	Y	5	N/A	
Pollution (debris, chemical)	N/A		N/A	
Pathogens	N/A		N/A	
Climate change	Y	7	Y	7
Foraging habitat degradation	Y	7	Y	7
Other	Y	7	Y	7
Long-term projects (>5yrs)				
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	14 (2001-2015) Ras Laffan and Fuwairit 7 (2010-2016) Ras Laffan, Fuwairit, Al Maroona, Al Ghariyah, Umm Tais, Ras Rakkan, Halul	6,7,11	N/A	
Number of index nesting sites	2	6,11	N/A	
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	N/A		N/A	
Conservation				
Protection under national law	Y	7	Y	7
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	2 (72%)	6,7,11	N/A	
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	N/A		N/A	
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	2 (2001-present, except 2008))	6,7,11	N/A	
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	N		N/A	
Hatcheries	1	11,12	N/A	
Head-starting	N		N/A	
Bycatch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	N		N	
Bycatch: onboard best practices	N		N	
Bycatch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	N		N	
Other	N		N	

Table 2. Sea turtle nesting beaches in Qatar.

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Long	Lat					
EI-NWIO										
Ras Laffan	Y	152 (2001-2009, EXCL 2008)	SEE NESTS!	51.5397	25.9262	<14km	100	2,4,6	2	B
Fuwairit	Y	29.4 (2010-2016)		51.3757	26.0312	2.4	100	3,4,11	1	B
Ras Rakan	N	25 (2003)		51.2312	26.1798	2.5	N/A	4	N/A	N/A
Al Ghariya	N	13 (2003)		51.3603	26.1001	N/A	N/A	4	N/A	N/A
SharaAwh Is.	N	9 (2002-2003)		52.2321	25.0303	0.5	N/A	4	N/A	N/A
Ras Marbakh	N	9 (2003)		N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	4	N/A	N/A
Al Mafjar	N	5 (2003)		51.3125	26.1317	N/A	N/A	4	N/A	N/A
Umm Tays	N	4 (2003)		51.2827	26.1499	5.2	N/A	4	N/A	N/A
Al Maronah	N	2 (2003)		51.4002	25.9842	N/A	N/A	4	N/A	N/A
Uraydah	N	2 (2003)		N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	4	N/A	N/A
Al Jassasiyah	N	1 (2003)		N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	4	N/A	N/A
Al Huwaylah	N	1 (2003)		51.5108	25.9615	N/A	N/A	4	N/A	N/A
Al Dakerah	N	0 (2003)		51.5962	25.7852	N/A	N/A	4	N/A	N/A
Al Khor	N	0 (2003)		51.5874	25.7047	N/A	N/A	4	N/A	N/A
Halul	N	0 (2003)		52.4165	25.6765	N/A	N/A	4	N/A	N/A
Dayinah	N	'few' historic		N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	1	2	?

Table 3. International conventions protecting sea turtles and signed by Qatar.

International Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles
CITES	Y	Y		CM, EI		

Table 4. Projects and databases on sea turtles in Qatar.

#	RMU	Country	Region / Location	Project Name or descriptive title	Key words	Start date	End date	Leading organisation	Public/Private	Collaboration with	Reports / Information material	Current Sponsors
T4.1	EI-NWIO	Qatar	Ras Laffan Industrial City, Fuwairit	Tracking nesting hawksbills	Nesting, tracking, migration	2010	2012	WWF-EWS	Private	MRF / Qatar Uni	8	*(see below)

Ctd.

Primary Contact (name and Email)	Other Contacts (name and Email)	Database available	Name of Database	Names of sites included (matching Table B, if appropriate)	Beginning of the time series	End of the time series	Track information	Nest information	Flipper tagging	Tags in STTI-ACCSTR?	PIT tagging	Remote tracking	Ref #
Marina Antonopoulou <mantonopoulou@enwwf.ae>	Nicolas J. Pilcher <npilcher@mrf-asia.org>	N	-	Fuwairit Ras Laffan	2010	2016	N	N	N	N	N	Y	9,10

*7Days, Abu Dhabi Urban Planning Council, Bridgestone, CASP, College of the North Atlantic - Qatar, Deutsche Bank, Dubai Electricity & Water Authority, Dubai Festival City, Emirates Palace, Environment & Protected Areas Authority - Sharjah, Environment Agency – Abu Dhabi, Fairmont, Géant, GulfTainer, HSBC, Intercontinental - Dubai Festival City, Jebel Ali Golf Resort & Spa, Jumeirah at Etihad Towers, Linklaters, Momentum Logistics, Mubadala, Murjan Marinas, Nokia, Sheikha Salama bint Hamdan Al Nahyan Foundation, The Club, TimeOut Dubai, and the Young Presidents Organisation

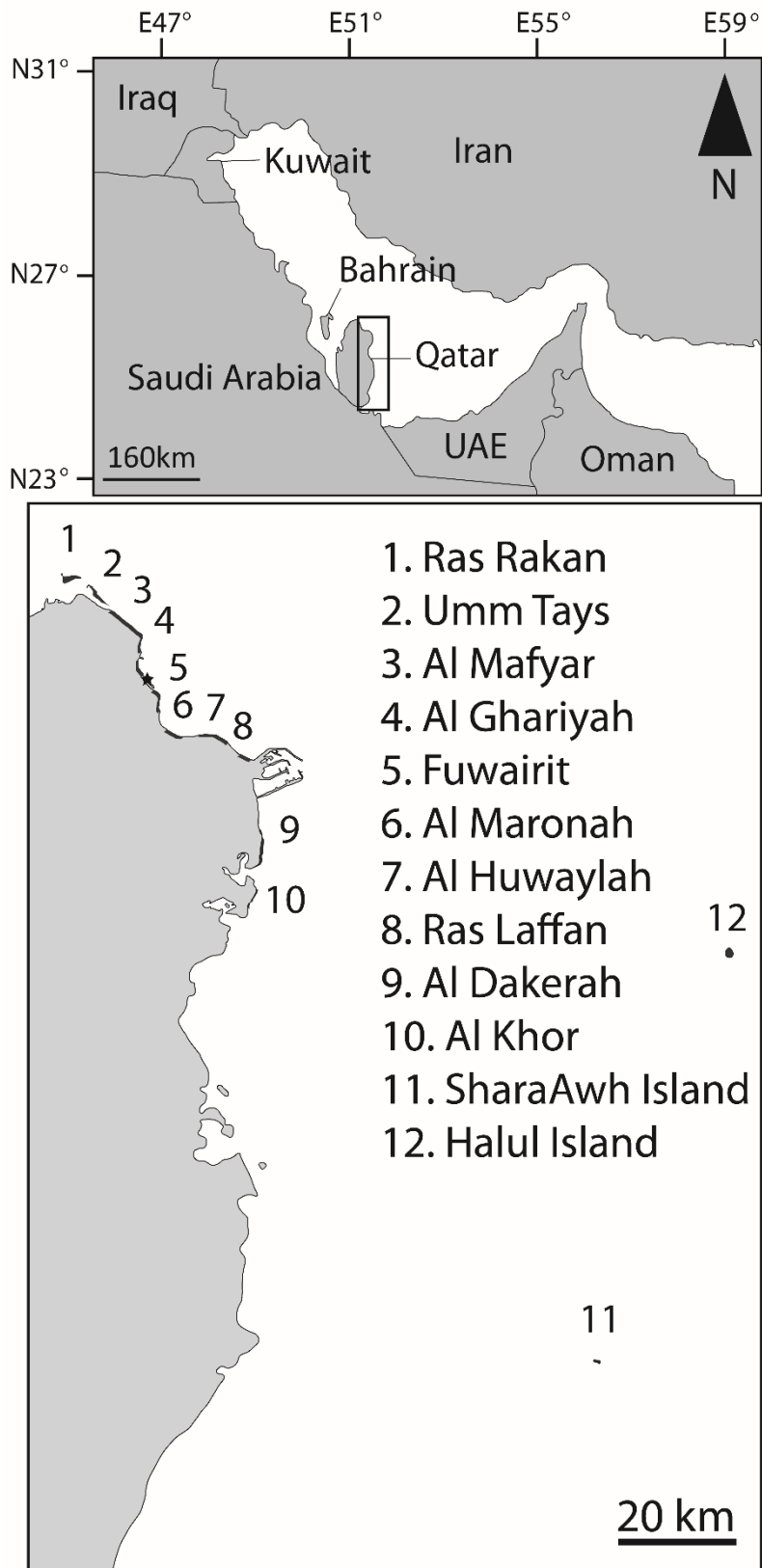


Figure 1. Known current and historic marine turtle nesting areas of Qatar.

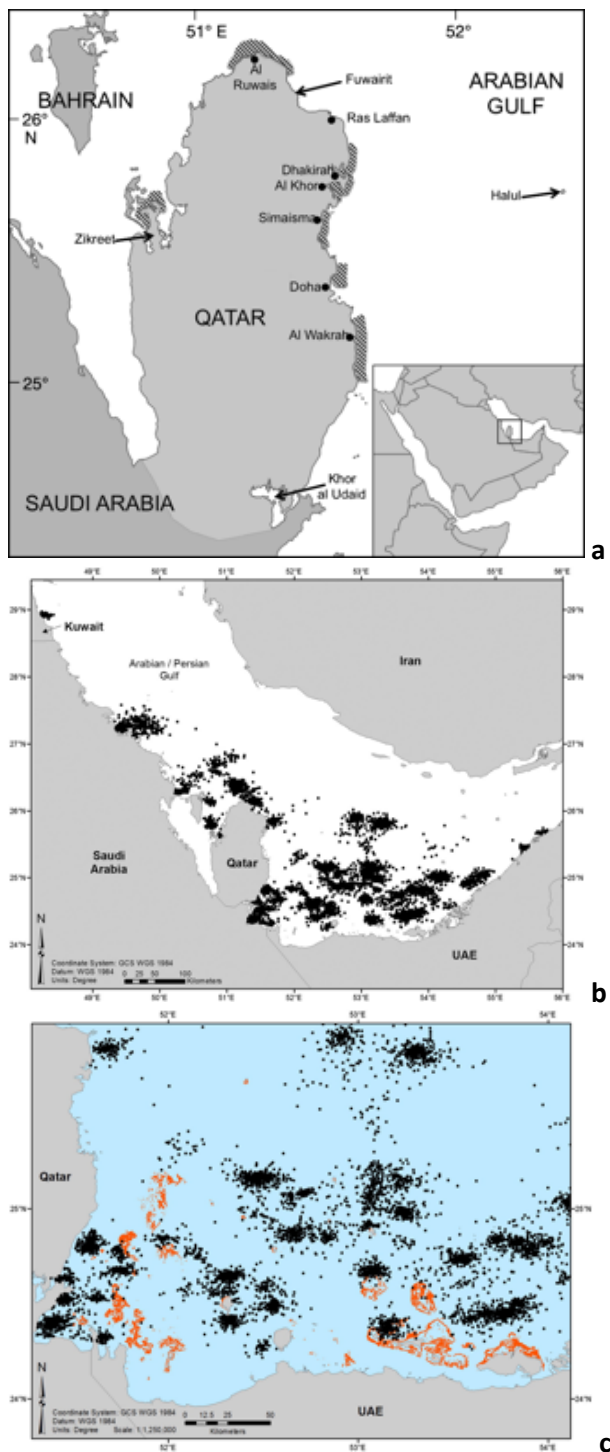


Figure 2. Marine areas in Qatar. a) reproduced from reference [7]. Hatched coastal areas are locations where turtles were caught. b&c) reproduced from reference [10]. Black dots represent repeated locations of adult female hawksbills tracked from several nesting areas in the Gulf.

References

Full reference

- 1 Ross, J.P. and Barwani, M.A. (1982). Review of Sea Turtles in the Arabian Region. In: *Biology and Conservation of Sea Turtles*. (ed. Bjorndal, K.A.). Washington D.C.: Smithsonian Institution Press. Pp. 373–383.
- 2 Tayab, M.R. and Quito, P. (2003). Marine Turtle Conservation Initiatives at Ras Laffan Industrial City, Qatar (Arabian Gulf). *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 99:14–15.
- 3 SCENR (Supreme Council for the Environment and Natural Reserves). (2006) *Status of Sea Turtles in Qatar*. Doha, Qatar: SCENR. Unpublished report.
- 4 Al-Ansi, M.A. and Al-Khayat, J.A. (2008). Marine Turtles in the State of Qatar. Doha, Qatar: NCCAH.
- 5 Ficetola, G.F. (2008). Impacts of Human Activities and Predators on the Nest Success of the Hawksbill Turtle, *Eretmochelys imbricata*, in the Arabian Gulf. *Chelonian Conservation and Biology* 7:255–257.
- 6 Al-Ansi, M.A. (2010). *Efforts in the State of Qatar to Conserve and Monitor Endangered Marine Turtles*. E010. DOI: 10.5339/qfarf.2010.EEO10.
- 7 Pilcher, N.J., Al-Maslmani, I., Williams, J., Gasang, R. and Chikhi, A. (2015). Population Structure of Marine Turtles in Coastal Waters of Qatar. *Endangered Species Research* 28:163–174.
- 8 EWS-WWF. 2015. *Marine Turtle Conservation Project, Final Scientific Report*. Abu Dhabi: EWS-WWF.
- 9 Pilcher, N.J., Perry, L., Antonopoulou, M., Abdel-Moati, M.A., Al Abdessalaam, T.Z., Albeldawi, M., et al. (2014). Short-term Behavioural Responses to Thermal Stress by Hawksbill Turtles in the Arabian Region. *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology* 457:190–198.
- 10 Pilcher, N.J., Antonopoulou, M., Perry, L., Abdel-Moati, M.A., Al Abdessalaam, T.Z., Albeldawi, M., et al. (2014). Identification of Important Sea Turtle Areas (ITAs) for Hawksbill Turtles in the Arabian Region. *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology* 460:89–99.
- 11 Chatting, M., Smyth, D., Al-Maslmani, I., Obbard, J., Al-Ansi, M., Hamza, S., et al. (2018). Nesting Ecology of Hawksbill Turtles, *Eretmochelys imbricata*, in an Extreme Environmental Setting. *PLoS ONE* 13:e0203257.
- 12 Chatting, M., Hamza, S., Al-Khayat, J., Smyth, D., Husrevoglu, S. and Marshall, C.D. (2021). Feminization of Hawksbill Turtle Hatchlings in the Twenty-First Century at an Important Regional Nesting Aggregation. *Endangered Species Research* 44:149–158.

- 13 Supreme Council for Environment and Natural Reserves, Qatar. 2002.
Regulation of the Hunting of Wild Animals including Mammals, Birds and Reptiles
(Law No. 4 of 2002, Article 3). Available at:
<https://almeezan.qa/LawPage.aspx?id=325&language=en>

Saudi Arabia (Kingdom of)

Miller J.D.

IOSEA Advisory Committee, USA, jeffmiller2209@hotmail.com

1. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-West Indian Ocean

1.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

In Saudi Arabia, hawksbill turtles nest on islands in both the Red Sea [9, 50] and Arabian Gulf [13,14,21]. There is only minor nesting on the mainland.

1.1.1. Nesting sites

Red Sea: In the Red Sea region [5,6,8,15] nesting by hawksbill turtles is clustered in the northern section [9,12,13,21,35] and the southern section [9,21] with a very low-density nesting occurring in the middle portion [21] (Figure 1, Table 1).

During an aerial survey in 1983, Ormond et al. [9] identified 42 of 62 locations (mostly on islands) where hawksbill turtle nesting occurred (Table 2). The highest density nesting (>50 tracks) occurred at Maghabiya, Bargan, and Shusha Islands with >25 tracks recorded at an additional 10 sites (Table 2). In 1987, Miller [21] surveyed the same area of the coast and near-shore islands. The surveys agreed that diffuse low-density nesting hawksbill turtles occurred along the length of the Saudi portion of the Red Sea. During 2018 and 2019 Shimada et al. [50] surveyed for nesting in the northern part of the Saudi Arabian coast. They provided updates on the status of many of the nesting locations reported by Ormond [9] and identified several previously unreported nesting sites (e.g., Thuwal Island is used by a small number of nesting hawksbill turtles [44]) (Table 2). Shimada et al. [50] estimated the mean annual number of nesting turtles to be greater than 19 for Jazirat Mashabah, Jazirat Walah and Jazirat Shushah and the mean annual number of turtles nesting on Jazirat Shushah to be 79 (Table 2). However, each of these surveys was constrained by different logistics, the time of year when it was conducted and the type of information recorded (i.e., tracks, nests, tagged turtles). The result being that they are overlapping but not replicate surveys separated by time. This reinforces the need for conducting complete surveys to determine the

current status of the distribution and density of nesting on the islands and along the coast of the Red Sea.

Arabian Gulf: In the Arabian Gulf [25,26], nesting occurs mainly on the offshore islands, with recently found low-density nesting on the adjacent mainland. Aerial and beach surveys along the Gulf coast and offshore islands revealed that nesting occurred only on the offshore islands in 1986 [21,32] (Figure 2). Coastal surveys to the north of Al Khobar yielded no tracks or other signs that indicated nesting with the exception of one hawksbill track and one green turtle track at Ras Tannurah beach on 5 May 1987 and 13 May 1987, respectively [21]. This site had been reported to host very low-density nesting by Gasperetti (pers. comm.) [21] and Basson et al. [4]. However, no further reports of nesting were made until 2010 when tracks were found on the beach again. No nesting sites were found along the coast or on any of the islands in the Gulf of Salwa [21].

Since the initial intensive field work between 1986 and 1997 [2], There are few new data have been published concerning the numbers of nesting turtles on the coast of the Red Sea and offshore islands of the Arabian Gulf. The National Center for Wildlife (formally the Saudi Wildlife Authority) has been conducting census studies on Karan and Jana Islands for more than a decade, but the information has not been published. This situation precludes making any comment concerning changes or trends in the numbers of nesting turtles or more general comments about their populations.

1.1.2. Marine areas

Red Sea: In Saudi Arabia hawksbill turtles utilize the shallow ribbon/fringing reef complexes along the entire length of the Red Sea from the Gulf of Aqaba to the boarder with Yemen. Aerial surveys along the Red Sea coast and islands show several areas are important resident areas for turtles (Figure 3) [9,21]. The major areas are (1) in the far northern section, (2) in the Al Wejh to Yanbu area, (3) the fringing reefs between Yanbu and Jeddah, (4) the fringing reefs between from Al Lith to south of Gizan, and (5) the Farasan Archipelago (Figure 3). Recent surveys confirm the importance of the Farasan Banks for marine turtles, especially hawksbill turtles [41]. At least small numbers of hawksbill turtles reside along the

length of the Red Sea reef complex and coast, but aggregations may be limited by the distribution of foraging habitat.

Arabian Gulf: The western Arabian Gulf hosts reef complexes around the offshore islands and scattered patches of reefs [20]. Because no systematic survey has been conducted recently to determine the distribution of the patch reefs nor the turtles associated with them, it is presumed that hawksbill turtles utilize available, appropriate habitat in the region. Recent satellite tracking that originated elsewhere in the Gulf, has demonstrated that important foraging areas exist north of Abu Ali near the coast [40]

1.2. Other biological data

Hawksbill turtles are resident in the Arabian Gulf and the Red Sea [2,18]. Al Merghani et al. [2] summarized the available data on the morphometrics and other biological data of hawksbill turtles nesting on the offshore islands of the western Arabian Gulf (Tables 1 and 5). Although most of the published data are greater than 20 years old, recent work has contributed to updating the information on morphology [49]. The implementation of a coordinated study across multiple locations is needed to define the biological data of the nesting and foraging populations.

Recent records of marine turtle carcasses stranded in Bahrain included juvenile and adult sized hawksbill turtles [1]. The proximity of Bahrain and Saudi Arabia, the presence of multiple specimens of this species and their sizes, together with the season of their stranding, suggest that resident populations probably occur in Saudi Arabia and are widespread in the Gulf.

Genetic sampling of nesting and foraging populations in the Red Sea and Gulf, as well as in the north-west Indian Ocean, is not complete [3,11].

1.3. Threats

Coastal use, landfilling, dredging, water and air pollution, solid waste production, fishing practices, impact of agricultural practices, and recreation and tourism have been identified as issues impacting the marine turtle populations of the Red Sea and the Arabian Gulf [10,13,18,21,23,24]. PERSGA [10] produced a region-wide

review of the state of the marine environment in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden, including comments about general threats to marine turtles. The review by Mancini et al. [18] presented synoptic information on marine based threats to the marine turtle populations in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden (Table 1).

Unfortunately, the impact of the threats remains unquantified. Al Merghani et al. [2] commented that “effective management must address both the causes of the pollution and the impacts, including monitoring the situation through time”. A current assessment of threatening processes is necessary to support conservation efforts.

1.3.1. Nesting sites

Red Sea: Although general threats to the nesting populations have been identified [10,18], there is little specific information about the potential impacts. Because hawksbill turtle nesting occurs in low density and is widespread on the islands of the Red Sea and because these remote areas are not monitored routinely, there is a need for identification and quantification of threats (i.e., accumulation of ocean borne debris) so the appropriate conservation management action can be incorporated into planning for coastal and island development.

Arabian Gulf: Because hawksbill turtle nesting is concentrated on the offshore islands, there is a continuing risk from oil spills, even though the response capability has improved and current practices have reduced the risk [21]. Although the beaches of the islands were cleaned following the 1991 Gulf War, flotsam and jetsam continue to accumulate. Plastic and wood debris litter the island beaches to the extent that turtle nesting can be disrupted and hatchlings may be blocked from reaching the water. The layering of tar on the beach rock has the potential to impede hatchlings leaving the beach [32]. Pilcher [32] noted that Saudi Arabian fishermen typically do not collect turtle eggs for consumption but that fishermen of other nationalities sometimes do. Because access to the islands by fishermen has been restricted by the Saudi Coast Guard in recent years the practice of taking turtle eggs has likely been reduced but should be quantified. The impact of human activities (e.g., accumulation of debris on the islands, oil spills) is likely to disrupt nesting success and, thereby, reduce hatchling production. In contrast, because of the large number of turtles nesting on the offshore islands, the loss of individual

turtles from the population is likely to go unnoticed for a long time unless monitoring of the population is done rigorously.

1.3.2. Marine areas

Red Sea: Although the potential for an oil spill through an accident has been reduced and ballast discharge is not allowed, some, albeit unquantified, risk exists to turtles and their habitat by the transshipment of oil through the Red Sea [18]. The level of potential risk, likely locations, and impact should be quantified. In addition, fishing may be having an impact on both habitat and the turtles [21]. The impact of fisheries operations (including bycatch, season, location, and gear used) on marine turtles needs to be assessed [10].

Arabian Gulf: As in the Red Sea, the potential for an oil spill has been reduced in the Gulf. However, there is a continuing need to monitor the impact of oil on near-shore foraging habitat and the animals that utilize these areas. Both commercial and artisanal fishing occur in the Gulf [46]. Because hawksbill turtles are associated with reef and rocky-reef areas, rather than seagrass areas, they are more likely to be captured in artisanal fisheries but there are no species-specific bycatch data available [22].

1.4. Conservation

Saudi Arabia has developed an action plan for the protection for marine turtles and their habitats [19]. In addition, it participates in several international conventions, regional agreements and has national laws that provide for protection of marine turtles and their habitat, at least indirectly (Table 3). The recent review by Mancini et al. [18] presented synoptic information on International Conventions, Regional Organizations, and the National legal framework for management and conservation of marine resources for countries of the Red Sea region, including marine turtles in Saudi Arabia.

1.4.1. International Conventions

Saudi Arabia is a party to several international agreements which deal mostly with protection of the marine environment, such as UNCLOS (United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea (Table 3) and treaties that deal with wildlife (i.e., CITES, CBD, CMS) [18,33,38].

1.4.2. Regional Organizations

The Kingdom of Saudi Arabia participates in two regional organizations that focus on the conservation of the marine environment and marine species: PERSGA [27] and ROPME [7].

In the Red Sea region, PERSGA [27] focuses on the conservation of marine species and the marine environment, including the Gulf of Aden (Table 3). The signatories of the Jeddah Convention in 1982 agreed to contribute to conservation in the region by promoting a rational use of living and non-living resources in the Red Sea. PERSGA has produced several documents to guide the national efforts of the signatory states, including a regional action plan that identifies the priorities for the research and conservation management in the region [28]. In addition, PERSGA has published a manual of research techniques [16,39] and many other documents to assist the regional countries with the assessment and management of their marine and coastal resources.

In the Arabian Gulf, ROPME [7] conducts and facilitates projects that deal with environmental assessment and management. ROPME sponsors and coordinates regional management efforts and provides technical assistance in the implementation of the Convention. ROPME has developed protocols addressing the critical areas of environmental management, and outreach materials to help its member countries (Table 3).

1.4.3. National legal framework

A number of national decrees and laws regulate marine conservation measures in the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia [18] (Table 3) including:

- the Environmental protection Standards Document No. 1401-01 (1402 Hijri);
- the Council of Ministers Decision no. 271 (23.11.1404 that requires the use of best available technology to reduce pollutant emissions (such as cement dust);
- the Rules and Regulations for Saudi Arabian Seaports.

The National Commission for Wildlife Conservation and Development (now National Center for Wildlife [NCW]) was established by Royal Decree No. M/22, dated 12/9/1406 to manage protected areas. Saudi Wildlife Authority's main role is to preserve, protect and develop the wildlife within the Kingdom [17]. The NCW is responsible for coordination of different ministries, authorities, and national and international institutions to accomplish these objectives.

The National Center for Wildlife uses ecological and socio-economic criteria for selection of protected areas [17]. These include:

- Representative coverage of all the Kingdom's biotopes.
- Protection of existing populations of key wildlife species.
- Protection of habitats of key biological importance.
- The potential of the site to provide tangible economic benefits to the local people.
- Sites which are of greatest value for environmental education and awareness.
- Recognition of traditional protection by local people.
- An equitable geopolitical spread of protected areas.

Using these criteria, the National Center for Wildlife has identified 47 marine and coastal sites as suitable for proclamation as protected areas. However, few have been declared. Existing marine protected areas along the Red Sea coast include: The Farasan Islands protected area (5,408 km²) that was proclaimed in 1989 and includes marine, coastal, and terrestrial habitats in the reserve. In addition, two relatively small areas: the Yanbu Royal Commission Protected Area (ca. 5 km²) and Umm al Qamar (ca. 2 km²) have been established [33]. In the Arabian Gulf the marine protected area is the Jubail Wildlife Sanctuary (ca. 2,410 km²) that was established in 1994 but has not been declared by the Council of Ministers. This Sanctuary encompasses the important nesting areas for sea turtles.

1.5. Research

Although a basic understanding of marine turtle species composition, breeding biology, distribution of nesting habitat, and distribution of foraging habitat has been developed in the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia over the years, most of the

published information is old and should be updated with specific studies. Monitoring of the populations on the Gulf islands was initiated in 1989 and continued (albeit with gaps) until 1997 [2,21,30,32,34]. Simply put, essential long-term data are missing from the literature that would aid present-day management decisions concerning marine turtles and their habitat in the Red Sea and the Arabian Gulf. For example, the distribution and use of foraging habitat, the quality of food supply in the foraging area(s), and the determination of the activities that degrade and enhance the quality of the habitat. The genetic composition of foraging area residents should be determined. Information on the genetic composition of nesting populations should be expanded [3]. In addition, some biological characteristics can only be determined through long-term studies, including remigration intervals, survival rates, individual growth rates, hatching success, and the survival of different size classes as they grow toward maturity. The NCW [17] has tracked the movements of hawksbill turtles using satellite transmitters and conducted basic monitoring of the nesting populations.

1.5.1. Recommendations

Multiple authors have identified threatening processes and made recommendations for the conservation management of marine turtles and their habitats over the years [2,12,13,18,20, 21,29,30,32,34]. These need to be assessed for their current impact potential and to facilitate remediation. Data on the number and size of nesting turtles, the number of eggs produced per clutch, the number of clutches produced per year and the hatching success of clutches should be reassessed. Long-term studies are needed to estimate growth rates and re-nesting intervals to detect any changes in the characteristics of the population. The declaration of the proposed marine protected areas (Table 6) on both sides of the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia should be encouraged and their design should include important habitat for marine turtles and other marine species, such as has been done in the Farasan Archipelago. The regulations imposed in protected areas should allow multiple use while minimizing impact on turtles and other at-risk species (e.g., requiring the use of TEDs), whereas other areas should be under more strict protective management to preserve the marine resources (e.g., restrictions on the type of gear used and/or restriction of the season/location of fishing effort). This can only be

achieved based on current data. In addition, baseline environmental conditions and quality need to be established and monitored in seagrass areas and on coral reefs. The results of these research efforts should be integrated into management and conservation efforts. Essential to successful conservation are public education and public involvement in all phases of development so that stakeholders realize the benefits of conservation management in the area. Equally important are enforcement of the regulations and the availability of resources and personnel to conduct surveillance and enforcement activities.

2. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

In Saudi Arabia, green turtles nest [2,9,13,14,21,30,34] on islands in both the Red Sea [5,6,8,15] and Arabian Gulf [25,26]. Since the initial intensive field work between 1986 and 1997 [2,30,34], few new data have been published concerning the numbers of nesting turtles on the coast of the Red Sea and offshore islands of the Arabian Gulf. Although the National Center for Wildlife has conducted census studies on the turtles nesting on Karan and Jana Islands for more than a decade, the information has not been published. As a result, no comments concerning possible changes or trends in the numbers of nesting turtles or more general comments about their populations can be made.

2.1.1. Nesting sites

Red Sea: The aerial survey of turtle nesting by Ormond et al. [9] in 1982/83 identified green turtle nesting at 29 locations (mostly on islands) from the Gulf of Aqaba to the border with Yemen. In 1987, the same general area of the coast and near-shore islands was surveyed [21]. The largest nesting aggregation for green turtles occurred on the coast at Ras Baridi, just north of Yanbu, where between 50 to 100 green turtles nest between May and September [2,9] (Table 2). Other important nesting (n= 25-49 nests/tracks) occurred on Walih, Al Hasani, Birema, and Dorish Islands [9]. The majority of the sites hosted low-density nesting [9]. Based on surveys of 24 locations in 2018 and 2019, Shimada et al. [50] estimated the mean number of nesting green turtles greater than 150 at two sites (Ras Al Baridi: 177-330; Jazirat Mashabah: 113-179) in the two years of surveys. In

addition, mean number of nesting turtles at Jazirat Al Waqqadi was estimated to be 7 in 2018 and 51 in 2019 [50]. The other sites were used by fewer nesting turtles on average. Unfortunately, these two surveys are comparable only when a set of assumptions and calculations (albeit reasonable) are made [50]. These surveys support the need to conduct broad-scale surveys over several years to establish a baseline dataset to better define the distribution of nesting and the numbers of turtles involved within and among years.

Arabian Gulf: Aerial and beach surveys along the entire Gulf coast (including the Gulf of Salwa) and offshore islands in the late 1980s revealed that nesting occurred only on the offshore islands [21] (Figure 2). The coastal site at Ras Tannurah was reported by Gasperetti [21] and Basson et al. [4] to host very low-density nesting but none had been found until recently.

2.1.2. Marine areas

Red Sea: Green turtles forage in the shallow reef complexes that support sea grass and algae along the length of the Saudi Arabian Red Sea coast from the Gulf of Aqaba to the border with Yemen [18]. The major foraging areas are (1) in the far northern section, (2) in the Al Wejh to Yanbu area, (3) the fringing reefs and inter-reef areas that support seagrass and algae between Yanbu and Jeddah, (4) the areas that support seagrass and algae from Al Lith to south of Gizan, and (5) the inter-reef areas that support food in the Farasan Archipelago (Figure 3). Pilcher and Al Merghani [34] reported that only Sharm Al Khaur (near Ras Baridi) and the Farasan Archipelago hosted numerous resident turtles. It is likely that at least small numbers of green turtles reside along the length of the Red Sea reef complex and coastal shelf, but numbers may be limited by the distribution of diffuse or poor-quality habitat.

Arabian Gulf: Three areas in the western Gulf have been identified as foraging areas for resident green turtles (Figure 4): the reef systems around each of the offshore islands, Dawhat Abu Ali inside the Berri oil field just north of Jubail and south of Abu Ali, and the shallow area north of Abu Ali and south of Safaniyah [21]. Aerial transect surveys over these areas determined that some turtles were present in these areas year-round. Miller [21] reported seeing 3.3, 2.78 and 0.01

green turtles per minute of survey time in the coastal and offshore areas from the border with Kuwait southward to Khobar, with the least number of turtles being seen closest to the industrialized area. Aerial surveys in the Gulf of Salwa recorded turtles in very low numbers, although sea grasses and algae appeared abundant [21]. Because shallow seagrass and algal habitat occurs along the western Gulf coast it is probable that turtles are distributed throughout the area.

2.2. Other biological data

The available data on the morphometrics and other biological data of green turtles nesting on the offshore islands of the western Arabian Gulf and in the vicinity of Ras Baridi has been summarized (Tables 1 and 5) [2,21,30,31,34]. Because most of the published biological data are greater than 20 years old [2], current data are needed to assess the status of the populations. Data on the size of nesting turtles, the number of eggs produced per clutch, the number of clutches produced per year and hatching success should be reassessed. Long-term studies are needed to estimate growth rates and renesting intervals to detect any changes in the populations. In addition, information on the nesting habitats used should be expanded [e.g., 42,43,44,55]

Recently, marine turtle carcasses of juvenile and adult sized green turtles were stranded in Bahrain [1]. Based on the proximity of Bahrain and Saudi Arabia, the sizes of these specimens, and the season of their stranding, resident populations occur in Saudi Arabian territory and, possibly, throughout the northern Gulf.

Genetic sampling of nesting and foraging populations in the north-west Indian Ocean is not complete [3,11]. Although green turtles are resident in the Arabian Gulf [2] and the Red Sea [18], their populations have not been adequately defined. Based on samples collected in the 1993, Jensen et al. [37] demonstrated that the green turtles nesting in the Jana/Karan Islands complex are separated from other nesting aggregations in the Arabian Gulf plus they provided a genetic definition of green turtles nesting at Ras Baridi. However, more sampling and genetic analysis of these populations are needed to define the stocks [3,11,37].

2.3. Threats

Although green turtles experience a similar range of threatening processes as hawksbill turtles do, the impact of most of the threats remains unquantified [see section 1.3, Table 1]]. A current assessment is needed to support conservation management decision making.

2.3.1. Nesting sites

Red Sea: Pilcher and Al Merghani [34] reported that light pollution emanating from the cement factory and the local coastal development near the coastal green turtle nesting site at Ras Baridi was bright enough to disorient hatchlings at some of the beaches they studied. In addition, because hatching success was monitored, Pilcher [31] determined that cement dust was impacting hatchling emergence at Ras Baridi. The presence of the threatening processes at other nesting sites should be monitored.

Arabian Gulf: There is a continuing risk from oil spills in the Arabian Gulf because of increased extraction and transfer of oil in the coastal marine area, although current practices have reduced the potential for a spill. In addition, flotsam and jetsam continue to accumulate on the island beaches to the extent that green turtle nesting can be disrupted and that hatchlings may be blocked from reaching the water [45]. The layering of tar on the beach rock has the potential to impede hatchlings leaving the beach [30, 32]. The collection of green turtle eggs for consumption has likely been reduced in recent years because the Saudi Coast Guard has restricted access to the islands.

2.3.2. Marine areas

Red Sea: There are on-going potential risks to green turtles and their seagrass habitat posed by the transshipment of oil through the Red Sea and by debris in the ocean and along the coast [21]. The risk of an oil spill and its impact should be quantified. In addition, the impact of both artisanal and large-scale commercial fisheries on marine turtle populations should be quantified [10,18].

Arabian Gulf: As in the Red Sea, the potential for an oil spill has been reduced in the Gulf. However, the impact of oil on near-shore foraging habitat and the animals that utilize these areas needs to be determined [46]. Degradation of the

seagrass beds and other shallow habitats can disrupt the interlinked coastal ecosystems, including marine turtles and fisheries. In 1989, Miller [21] commented that the use of trawler efficiency devices (TEDs) would reduce the bycatch of turtles and other non-target marine animals. Recently, Abdulqader et al. [22] estimated that 4726 turtles (of mixed species) were captured per year in nine directed artisanal fisheries (excluding the seven steel hulled shrimp trawlers used in the industrial fishery), among which the artisanal shrimp trawl fishery was responsible for 86.3% of the captures. Further quantification and working with the industry to reduce the bycatch is warranted [46].

2.4. Conservation

The Kingdom of Saudi Arabia participates in several international conventions, regional agreements and has national laws that provide for protection of marine turtles and their habitat, at least indirectly (see section 1.4, Table 3). In addition, Saudi Arabia has developed an action plan for the protection for marine turtles and their habitats [19].

2.4.1. International Conventions

The Kingdom of Saudi Arabia is a party to multiple international agreements and treaties that are focused on the protection of the marine environment and wildlife (i.e., CITES, CBD, CMS) (Table 3) [18,33,38].

2.4.2. Regional Organizations

The Kingdom of Saudi Arabia is an active supporter of two regional organizations that focus on the conservation of the marine environment and marine species: PERSGA [27] and ROPME [7] (see section 1.4.2, Table 3).

2.4.3. National legal framework

The Kingdom of Saudi Arabia has issued a number of national decrees and laws to regulate marine conservation measures, including ones that impact marine turtles (see section 1.4.3, Table 3) [17,18,19].

2.5. Research

Data on the marine turtle species composition, breeding biology, distribution of nesting habitat, and distribution of foraging habitat, as well as some threats, have

been developed in the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia over the years [2,14,21,22,30,32,34,45]. Unfortunately, most of the published information is old and should be updated with specific studies (see section 2.5, Table 1,5).

The National Center for Wildlife (NCW) has supported basic monitoring of the nesting populations and initiated some surveys [41,55,56]. In addition, NCW has tracked the movements of green turtles using satellite transmitters. Recently, the Research Institute of King Fahd University of Petroleum and Minerals (KFUPM-RI) began a series of studies on the habitat used by both species nesting on the Gulf Islands (Table 4) [42,43]. The information being collected involves movements using satellite tracking, stable isotope analysis, and genetic identification of the nesting populations, as well as an assessment of the island habitat in which the eggs incubate.

2.5.1. Recommendations

Multiple authors have identified threatening processes and made recommendations for the conservation management of marine turtles and their habitats over the years [2,13,18,20,21,29,30,32,34]. Although recently initiated studies are designed to collect missing information, there is a need to establish population monitoring programs for marine turtles in the Red Sea and Arabian Gulf (see section 1.5.1).

3. Other species

Records from the British Museum (Natural History) list three skulls of loggerhead turtles (*Caretta caretta*) collected from Ras Gasra, Ras al Qarain, and Gau village (east coast of Bahrain) by M.D. Gallagher [13]. These records indicate that loggerhead turtles occur in the Arabian Gulf although they have not been recorded to nest in the region [1,13]. Loggerhead turtles nest in large numbers on Masirah Is. in Oman [29]. In addition, recent information on Olive ridley turtles in the Red Sea [47] and Arabian Gulf [1,48] suggest that foraging may occur in Saudi Arabian marine territory.

Table 1. Representation and biological characteristics of nesting marine turtle species in the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia.

RMU	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i> Arabian Gulf		<i>Chelonia mydas</i> Arabian Gulf		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i> Red Sea		<i>Chelonia mydas</i> Red Sea	
	EI-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #
Occurrence								
Nesting sites	Y	2, 21,32	Y	2, 21,30	Y	9, 18, 21, 49, 50	Y	2, 9, 18, 34, 49, 50
Pelagic foraging grounds	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Benthic foraging grounds	Y	21	Y	21	Y	18, 21	Y	21, 18
Key biological data								
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	≈300 (1985-1997)	2, 21, 32	≈800 (1985-1997)	2, 21, 30	n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	≈300	2, 21, 32	≈800 (1985-1997)	2, 21, 30	>500* (2018-2019)	50	>2000* (2018-2019)	50
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	2	2, 21, 32	4	2, 21, 30	14* (2018-2019)	50	13* (2018-2019)	50
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	2	21, 32	1	21	25 * (2018-2019)	50	7* (2018-2019)	50
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	≈200 (1985-1997)	2, 21, 32	≈800 (1985-1997)	2, 21	50-100* (2018-2019)	50	150-200 (1989-1992) 400-800* (2018-2019)	34 50
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	≈100 (1985-1997)	2, 21, 32	≈200 (1985-1997)	2, 21	250-350* (2018-2019)	50	250-350* (2018-2019)	50
Total length of nesting sites (km)	≈ 8	21, 30, 32	≈ 8	21, 30, 32	n/a		n/a	
Nesting females / yr	≈200	2, 32	800	2, 30	>250*	50	>500*	50
Nests / female season (Range) (N)	2.2 (1-3)	32	n/a		n/a		1.9 (1-5)	34

* Estimated; see [50] for details.

	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i> Arabian Gulf		<i>Chelonia mydas</i> Arabian Gulf		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i> Red Sea		<i>Chelonia mydas</i> Red Sea	
RMU	EI-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	n/a		2 -5	30	n/a		2.7 (1-4)	34
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm) - CCL (cm)	59 (499)	2	73 (2844)	2	n/a		89 (n= 303)	2
Mean adult size, CCL or SCL (cm) - CCL (cm)	71.5 ± 3.82	2	98.2 ± 4.56	2	n/a		104.7 ± 5.3	2
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N clutches)	75.2 ± 16.7 (134)	2	88.5 ± 16.62 (91)	2	n/a		103 ± 23.6 (81)	2
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	≈63 (30)	2	84.7 (21)	30	n/a		80 (30-90)	2
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Trends								
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	n/a		n/a		Increase (1983-2019)	9, 50	Increase (1983-2019)	9, 50
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Published studies								
Growth rates	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Genetics	Y	3	Y	37	n/a		Y	37
Stocks defined by genetic markers	Y	3	Y	3, 37	n/a		Y	37
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	Y	unpublished	Y	unpublished	Y	unpublished	Y	49, unpublished
Survival rates	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Population dynamics	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	n/a		Y	PS	n/a		n/a	
Capture-Mark-Recapture	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	

RMU	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i> Arabian Gulf		<i>Chelonia mydas</i> Arabian Gulf		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i> Red Sea		<i>Chelonia mydas</i> Red Sea	
	EI-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #
Threats								
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y (ST, SN, FP)	22, 36	Y (ST, SN, FP)	22, 36	n/a		Y (ST, SN, FP)	36
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	Y (ST, DN, PLL)	36	Y (ST, DN, PLL)	36	n/a		Y (ST, DN, PLL)	36
Bycatch: quantified?	Y	22	Y	22	n/a		N	36
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	No	2, 21, 32	No	36	n/a		N	36
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	No	36	No	36	No	36	No	36
Take. Illegal take of eggs	Y	36	Y	36	n/a		Y	36
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	No	36	No	36	No	36	No	36
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	No	30, 23	No	30, 23	Y	36	Y	31, 34, 50
Coastal Development. Photo-pollution	Y	PS	Y	PS	Y	36	Y	31, 34
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	Y	36	Y	36	Y	36	Y	36
Egg predation	No	21, 32	No	21	n/a		Y	34
Pollution (debris, chemical)	Y	Per Obs	Y	Per Obs	Y	36	Y	36
Pathogens	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Climate change	n/a		n/a		n/a		Y	44
Foraging habitat degradation	Y	36	Y	36	n/a		Y	36
Other	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Long-term projects (>5yrs)								
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	1986-2013*	36	1986-2013	36	n/a		(Variable: 1986-20219)	36
Number of index nesting sites	2, Jana I, Karan	36	2, Karan, Jana	36	0		1, Ras Baridi	36
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	

	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i> Arabian Gulf		<i>Chelonia mydas</i> Arabian Gulf		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i> Red Sea		<i>Chelonia mydas</i> Red Sea	
RMU	EI-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #
Conservation								
Protection under national law	Yes	36	Yes	36	Yes	36	Yes	36
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	100% of known	36	100% of known	36	n/a		10% of known	36
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	1 (1986-2013)	36	1 (1986-2013)	36	n/a		1 (1986-2013)	36
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	N	36	N	36	n/a		N	36
Hatcheries	N	36	N	36	N	36	N	36
Head-starting	N	36	N	36	N	36	N	36
Bycatch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	Y	36	Y	36	Y	36	Y	36
Bycatch: onboard best practices	Y	36	Y	36	Y	36	Y	36
Bycatch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	Y	36	Y	36	Y	36	Y	36
Other	Y	36	Y	36	Y	36	Y	36

Table 2. Nesting beaches in the green and hawksbill turtle RMUs of Saudi Arabia.

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lat	Long					
CM-NWIO Arabian Gulf										
Karan Is. (=Jazirat Karan)	Y	n/a	n/a	27.71250	49.82500	2.03	Variable	2, 21, 30	2	C
Jana Is. (= Jazirat Jana)	Y	n/a	n/a	27.36389	49.90000	1.1	Variable	2, 21, 30	2	C
Kurayn Is. (= Jazirat Kurayn)	N	n/a	n/a	27.64583	49.82083	>1	Variable	21	2	A
Jurayd Is. (= Jazirat Jurayd)	N	n/a	n/a	27.19167	49.99028	1.8	Variable	21	2	A
Harqus Is. (= Jazirat Harqus)	N	n/a	n/a	27.93750	49.68333	>0.6	Variable	21	2	A
Ras Tannurah	N	n/a	n/a	27.44300	49.32300	>0.6	Variable	20	2	A
CM-NWIO Red Sea										
Farasan Islands Area	N	n/a	n/a	16.8887	41.5629	< >1		21	2	A
Jazirat Wasaliyat - south	N	n/a	n/a	17.6650	41.0270	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Zuqaq (Zukak)	N	n/a	n/a	18.0620	40.7850			9	2	A
Jazirat Al Halah (Al Hala)	N	n/a	n/a	18.2181	40.7247	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Maghbiyah (Maghabiya)	N	n/a	n/a	18.2520	40.7330	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Sabiyah (Mafsubber, Sabiya)	N	n/a	n/a	18.2641	40.7550	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Al Umm	N	n/a	n/a	18.2735	40.7339	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Dhu Rish (Dorish)	N	n/a	n/a	18.5070	40.6642	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Sharbain (Sharbayn)	N	n/a	n/a	18.7186	40.4889	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Tidhkar	N	n/a	n/a	18.9466	40.6165	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Danak	N	n/a	n/a	19.5167	40.0333	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Sirrain (Sirrayn)	N	n/a	n/a	19.6255	40.6717	< >1		9, 21	2	A
Jazirat Malathu	N	n/a	n/a	19.7493	39.9086	< >1		1	2	A
Jazirat Dohar	N	n/a	n/a	19.8261	39.8992	< >1		1	2	A
Jazirat Marmar	N	n/a	n/a	19.8383	39.9275	< >1		1	2	A

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lat	Long					
Al Lith Is.	N	n/a	n/a	19.8383	39.9278			44	2	A
Ras Kishran (Qishran Islet 3)	N	n/a	n/a	20.2656	39.9874	< >1		9	2	A
Ras Kishran (Qishran Islet 2)	N	n/a	n/a	20.2665	39.9612	< >1		9	2	A
Ras Kishran (Qishran Islet 1)	N	n/a	n/a	20.2702	39.9221	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Qadd Humais	N	n/a	n/a	20.2856	39.4847	< >1		9	2	A
Khawr Abhur	N	n/a	n/a	21.8167	39.0333	< >1		13	2	A
Ras Al Baridi (Ras Baridi, S. cement factory)	Y	n/a	n/a	24.2460	37.5780			2, 9, 21, 34, 51, 52, 53, 54	2	A
Ras Al Baridi (Ras Baridi, S. cement factory)	Y	177.5 (121.0-362.8) (2018)*	n/a	24.2460	37.5780			50	2	A
Ras Al Baridi (Ras Baridi, S. cement factory)	Y	330.4 (225.1-675.2) (2019)*	n/a	24.2460	37.5780			50	2	A
Sharm Al Khawr (Sharm Al Khaur)	N	n/a	n/a	24.2830	37.6670	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Jabal Libhah (Libana)	N	n/a	n/a	24.9772	37.0488	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Jabal Hassan (Al Hassani)	N	n/a	n/a	24.9777	37.0836	< >1		9	2	A
Mulayhah Island (Maliha)	N	n/a	n/a	24.9870	37.1440	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Al-Munqalab	N	n/a	n/a	25.1650	37.1490			50	2	A
Jazirat Al Fawaidah (Ataweel)	N	2.5 (0.7-13.0) (2018)*	n/a	25.2080	37.1760			50	2	A
Jazirat Al Fawaidah (Jizaya, Qalib)	N	n/a	n/a	25.2130	37.1706	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Al Fawaidah (Jizaya, Qalib)	N	n/a	n/a	25.2130	37.1706	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Al Waqqadi (Waqada)	N	n/a	n/a	25.3360	36.9650	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Al Waqqadi (Waqada)	N	n/a	n/a	25.3360	36.9650			50	2	A
Jazirat Shaybarah - south	N	0.7 (0.5-1.6) (2018)*	n/a	25.3620	36.9100			50	2	A
Jazirat Ar Radim (Al-Radeem)	N	18.9 (4.6-126.2) (2018)*	n/a	25.4690	36.8030			50	2	A
Jazirat Quman (Central)	N	n/a	n/a	25.5690	36.8390			50	2	A
Jazirat Al Aqir (Mudra)	N	8.2 (1.7-62.1) (2018)*	n/a	25.5920	36.9290			50	2	A
Jazirat Madarah (Al-Samdaniat 2)	N	n/a	n/a	25.6110	36.8880			50	2	A
Jazirat Mashabah (Breem, Birrim, Birema, Mashabih, Masabi)	N	n/a	n/a	25.6210	36.5030	< >1		9	2	A

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lat	Long					
Jazirat Mashabah (Breem, Birrim, Birema, Mashabih, Masabi)	N	113.1 (80.3-218.7) (2018)*	n/a	25.6210	36.5030			50	2	A
Jazirat Mashabah (Breem, Birrim, Birema, Mashabih, Masabi)	N	179.3 (122.2-366.5) (2019)*	n/a	25.6210	36.5030			50	2	A
Jazirat Mashabah (Breem, Birrim, Birema, Mashabih, Masabi)	N	>20 (2019)	n/a	25.6210	36.5030			49	2	A
Jazirat Ad Diyar (Abu Khalid)	N	5.7 (1.9-27.5) (2018)*	n/a	25.6760	36.7440			50	2	A
Jazirat Safaih (Safayih 2)	N	13.4 (3.0-96.5) (2018)*	n/a	25.6780	36.6830			50	2	A
Jazirat Abu Jirab (Um Al-Uqum)	N	n/a	n/a	25.6820	36.8260			50	2	A
Jazirat Umm Rumah (Umm Arumah, Um Rumah 1)	N	2.2 (0.7-11.3) (2018)*	n/a	25.7290	36.5550			50	2	A
Al Wajh Banks	N	n/a	n/a	25.7500	36.7500			21	2	A
Jazirat Ghawwar (Ghawar, Um Kud)	N	4.4 (1.4-22.5) (2018)*	n/a	25.7930	36.5470			50	2	A
Jazirat Ash Shaykh Marbat (Al-Shaykh Marbat)	N	3.2 (1.9-7.8) (2018)*	n/a	25.8830	36.6060			50	2	A
Jazirat An Numan	Y	19.3 (4.9-132.8) (2018)*	n/a	27.0900	35.7740			50	2	A
Jazirat An Numan	Y	6.2 (6.2-6.2) (2019)*	n/a	27.0900	35.7740			50	2	A
Jazirat Silah (Sila)	N	n/a	n/a	27.6500	35.2833	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Yabu (Yaba)	N	10.7 (4.3-43.6) (2018)*	n/a	27.7840	35.1330			50	2	A
Jazirat Walah (Walih, Waleh)	N	n/a	n/a	27.7860	35.1710	< >1		9	2	A
Jazirat Walah (Walih, Waleh)	N	14.5 (4.2-85.7) (2018)*	n/a	27.7860	35.1710			50	2	A
Jazirat Burqan Al Kabir (Barqan)	N	2.3 (0.7-14.2) (2018)*	n/a	27.9020	35.0690			50	2	A
Jazirat Shushah (Shusha)	N	17.9 (5.1-108.3) (2018)*	n/a	27.9340	34.9140			50	2	A
Jazirat Thiran (Tiran)	N	n/a	n/a	27.9384	34.5418	< >1		9, 21	2	A
Jazirat Reman	N	5.6 (1.9-27.8) (2018)*	n/a	28.0050	35.0010			50	2	A
Adh Dhunaybah - shoreline opposite Rayman Island	N	n/a	n/a	28.0590	35.0328	< >1		9	2	A
Ras Al Jumharah (Ras Shk Hamid)	N	6.2 (1.6-41.7) (2018)*	n/a	28.0620	34.6060			50	2	A
Sharm Al Majwah (Sharm Mujawwan)	N	n/a	n/a	28.1666	34.6500	< >1		9	2	A
Wadi Al Jawkhah to Wadi Umm Anam	N	4.7 (1.9-19.3) (2018)*	n/a	27.206 to 26.457	35.808 to 36.329			50	2	A

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lat	Long					
EI-NWIO Arabian Gulf										
Karan Is. (=Jazirat Karan)	Yes	n/a	n/a	27.71250	49.82500	2.03	Variable	2, 21, 30	2	C
Jana Is. (= Jazirat Jana)	Yes	n/a	n/a	27.36389	49.90000	1.1	Variable	2, 21, 30	2	C
Kurayn Is. (= Jazirat Kurayn)	No	n/a	n/a	27.64583	49.82083	>1	Variable	21	2	A
Jurayd Is. (= Jazirat Jurayd)	No	n/a	n/a	27.19167	49.99028	1.8	Variable	21	2	A
Harqus Is. (= Jazirat Harqus)	No	n/a	n/a	27.93750	49.68333	>0.6	Variable	21	2	A
Ras Tannurah	No	n/a	n/a	27.44300	49.32300	>0.6	Variable	20	2	A
EI-NWIO Red Sea										
Jazirat Simer (Zamhar)	N	n/a	n/a	16.2950	42.3240			9	2	A
Jazirat Dohrab	N	n/a	n/a	16.3046	41.9691			9	2	A
Jazirat Marrak	N	n/a	n/a	16.4231	41.9056			9	2	A
Jazirat Towasela	N	n/a	n/a	16.4689	41.8784			9	2	A
Jazirat Dhahrat Simer	N	n/a	n/a	16.4890	42.2998			9	2	A
Jazirat Dhi Dhayaha	N	n/a	n/a	16.8895	41.4631			9	2	A
Jazirat Disan	N	n/a	n/a	16.9205	41.6952			9	2	A
Jazirat Farafir	N	n/a	n/a	16.9916	42.4151			9	2	A
Jazirat Firan	N	n/a	n/a	17.1770	42.2050			9	2	A
Jazirat Wasaliyat - south	N	n/a	n/a	17.6650	41.0270			9	2	A
Jazirat Wasaliyat - north	N	n/a	n/a	17.6845	41.0249			9	2	A
Jazirat Zuqaq (Zukak)	N	n/a	n/a	18.0620	40.7850			9	2	A
Jazirat Al Halah (Al Hala)	N	n/a	n/a	18.2181	40.7247			9	2	A
Jazirat Maghbiyah (Maghabiya)	N	n/a	n/a	18.2519	40.7325			9	2	A
Jazirat Sabiyah (Mafsubber)	N	n/a	n/a	18.2641	40.7550			9	2	A
Jazirat Al Umm	N	n/a	n/a	18.2735	40.7339			9	2	A
Jazirat Burtum (Barton)	N	n/a	n/a	18.3821	41.2748			9	2	A

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lat	Long					
Jazirat Hudarah (Hadara)	N	n/a	n/a	18.4228	41.2258			9	2	A
Jazirat Qutu	N	n/a	n/a	18.4878	41.0669			9	2	A
Jazirat Dhu Rish (Dorish)	N	n/a	n/a	18.5070	40.6642			9	2	A
Jabal As Sabaya Island (Jebel Sabaya)	N	n/a	n/a	18.5914	41.0644			9	2	A
Jazirat Sharbain (Sharbayn)	N	n/a	n/a	18.7186	40.4889			9	2	A
Jazirat Muska	N	n/a	n/a	18.8176	40.6363			9	2	A
Jazirat Tidhkar	N	n/a	n/a	18.9466	40.6165			9	2	A
Pelican Island	N	n/a	n/a	19.2431	40.9377			9	2	A
Jazirat Abu Rukaba	N	n/a	n/a	19.4973	40.8933			9	2	A
Jazirat Danak	N	n/a	n/a	19.5167	40.0333			9	2	A
Jazirat Sirrain (Sirrayn)	N	n/a	n/a	19.6255	40.6717			9	2	A
Jazirat Malathu	N	n/a	n/a	19.7493	39.9086			9	2	A
Jazirat Dohar	N	n/a	n/a	19.8261	39.8992			9	2	A
Jazirat Marmar	N	n/a	n/a	19.8350	39.9260			9	2	A
Kishran (Qishran Islet 2)	N	n/a	n/a	20.2665	39.9612			9	2	A
Kishran (Qishran Islet 3)	N	n/a	n/a	20.2656	39.9874			9	2	A
Kishran (Qishran Islet 1)	N	n/a	n/a	20.2702	39.9221			9	2	A
Jazirat Qadd Humais - south	N	n/a	n/a	20.2856	39.4847			9	2	A
Jeddah (Djedda)	N	n/a	n/a	21.5000	39.2000			13	2	A
Abu Gisha (near Thuwal)	N	n/a	n/a	22.2550	38.9821			44	2	A
Ras Al Baridi (Ras Baridi, S. cement factory)	Y	1.3 (1.1-1.7) (2019)*	n/a	24.3340	37.4740			50	2	A
Jazirat Jabal Hassan (Al Hasani) - south	N	n/a	n/a	24.9777	37.0836			9	2	A
Jazirat Mulayhah (Maliha)	N	n/a	n/a	24.9880	37.1440			9	2	A
Qalib chain chain A	N	n/a	n/a	25.1604	37.1607			9	2	A
Qalib Island chain-B	N	n/a	n/a	25.1909	37.1720			9	2	A
Jazirat Al-Munqalab	N	n/a	n/a	25.1650	37.1480			50	2	A
Jazirat Awaeel	N	n/a	n/a	25.1670	37.1680			50	2	A

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lat	Long					
Jazirat Al Fawaidah (Ataweel)	N	0.9 (0.8-1.2) (2018)*	n/a	25.1960	37.1730			50	2	A
Jazirat Al Fawaidah (Jizaya, Qalib)	N	n/a	n/a	25.2130	37.1700			9	2	A
Jazirat Al Fawaidah (Jizaya, Qalib)	N	n/a	n/a	25.2130	37.1700			50	2	A
Jazirat Al Waqqadi (Waqada)	N	n/a	n/a	25.3402	36.9583			9	2	A
Jazirat Al Waqqadi (Waqada)	N	79.1 (76.7-84.1) (2018)*	n/a	25.3402	36.9583			50	2	A
Jazirat Shaybarah - south	N	6.9 (6.5-7.6) (2018)*	n/a	25.3620	36.9040			50	2	A
Jazirat Umairat	N	n/a	n/a	25.4260	36.9090			50	2	A
Jazirat Suwayhil (Suwayhill)	N	n/a	n/a	25.4460	37.0230			50	2	A
Jazirat Ar Radim (Al-Radeem)	N	0.7 (0.7-0.8) (2018)*	n/a	25.4640	36.8080			50	2	A
Jazirat Ummahat Shaykh (Ummahat Alshaykh 2)	N	8.8 (4.1-21.5) (2018)*	n/a	25.5290	36.7500			50	2	A
Jazirat Ummahat Shaykh (Ummahat Alshaykh 1)	N	3.3 (2.0-6.0) (2018)*	n/a	25.5430	36.7480			50	2	A
Jazirat Abu Lahij (Abu Laheq)	N	n/a	n/a	25.5490	36.9220			50	2	A
Jazirat Quman (Central)	N	n/a	n/a	25.5547	36.8671			9	2	A
Jazirat Quman (Central)	N	7.2 (6.9-7.9) (2018)*	n/a	25.5547	36.8671			50	2	A
Jazirat Ummahat Shaykh (Shimmuzah 2)	N	1.0 (0.6-1.8) (2018)*	n/a	25.5650	36.7020			50	2	A
Jazirat Al Ala (Shimmuzah 1)	N	0.8 (0.6-1) (2018)*	n/a	25.5690	36.6670			50	2	A
Jazirat Al Aqir (Mudra)	N	1.1 (1.0-1.3) (2018)*	n/a	25.5900	36.9270			50	2	A
Jazirat Madarah (Al-Samdaniat 2)	N	4.3 (2.1-10.1) (2018)*	n/a	25.6110	36.8880			50	2	A
Jazirat Madarah (Al-Samdaniat 1)	N	n/a	n/a	25.6190	36.8550			50	2	A
Jazirat Mashabah (Breem, Birrim, Birema, Mashabih)	N	n/a	n/a	25.6230	36.5150			9	2	A
Jazirat Mashabah (Breem, Birrim, Birema, Mashabih)	N	19.8 (19.7-20.1) (2018)*	n/a	25.6230	36.5150			50	2	A
Jazirat Al Ushsh (Al-Osh Al-Sharqi)	N	1.6 (1-2.8) (2018)*	n/a	25.6640	36.7620			50	2	A
Jazirat Ahar (Hur)	N	6.9 (6.3-7.9) (2018)*	n/a	25.6730	36.5210			50	2	A
Jazirat Ad Diyar (Abu Khalid)	N	2.1 (1.9-2.4) (2018)*	n/a	25.6760	36.7450			50	2	A
Jazirat Safaih (Safayih 2)	N	n/a	n/a	25.6790	36.6850			50	2	A
Jazirat Abu Jirab (Um Al-Uqum)	N	0.3 (0.2-0.3) (2018)*	n/a	25.6810	36.8260			50	2	A

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lat	Long					
Jazirat Qaed Alzawraq	N	2.4 (2.2-2.8) (2018)*	n/a	25.6820	36.6420			50	2	A
Jazirat Ad Diyar (Al-Diyar 6)	N	2.6 (2.5-2.8) (2018)*	n/a	25.6890	36.7570			50	2	A
Jazirat Ad Diyar (Al-Diyar 5)	N	1.0 (0.9-1.1) (2018)*	n/a	25.6930	36.7670			50	2	A
Jazirat Ad Diyar (Al-Diyar 4)	N	2.1 (1.9-2.4) (2018)*	n/a	25.6980	36.7720			50	2	A
Jazirat Mizab	N	n/a	n/a	25.7010	36.5460			50	2	A
Jazirat Zuraynikh (Al-Diyar 1)	N	0.4 (0.4-0.5) (2018)*	n/a	25.7010	36.8120			50	2	A
Jazirat Zuraynikh (Al-Diyar 2)	N	n/a	n/a	25.7020	36.8020			50	2	A
Jazirat Ad Diyar (Al-Diyar 3)	N	0.4 (0.4-0.5) (2018)*	n/a	25.7030	36.7800			50	2	A
Jazirat Ad Diyar (Al-Diyar 8)	N	8.7 (4.2-20.2) (2018)*	n/a	25.7100	36.7810			50	2	A
Jazirat Mirid	N	n/a	n/a	25.7140	36.6420			50	2	A
Jazirat Umm Rumah (Umm Arumah, Um Rumah 1)	N	0.3 (0.3-0.4) (2018)*	n/a	25.7290	36.5550			50	2	A
Jazirat Ghawwar (Ghawar, Um Kud)	N	5.3 (5.0-5.9) (2018)*	n/a	25.7930	36.5470			50	2	A
Jazirat Ash Shaykh Marbat (Al-Shaykh Marbat)	N	3.6 (3.4-4.0) (2018)*	n/a	25.8820	36.6040			50	2	A
Sharm Antar	N	n/a	n/a	26.6165	36.2338			9	2	A
Jazirat An Numan	N	8.4 (8.2-8.8) (2018)*	n/a	27.0910	35.7750			50	2	A
Jazirat An Numan	N	10.7 (10.7-10.7) (2019)*	n/a	27.0910	35.7750			50	2	A
Jazirat Silah (Sila)	N	n/a	n/a	27.6520	35.2833			9	2	A
Jazirat Silah (Sila)	N	6.2 (6.2-6.3) (2018)*	n/a	27.6520	35.2833			50	2	A
Jazirat Julayjilah	N	4.5 (3.8-6.0) (2018)*	n/a	27.7740	35.1870			50	2	A
Jazirat Yabu (Yaba)	N	1.2 (1.2-1.3) (2018)*	n/a	27.7840	35.1320			50	2	A
Jazirat Walah (Walih, Waleh)	N	20.8 (20.7-21.2) (2018)*	n/a	27.7850	35.1740			50	2	A
Jazirat Burqan Al Kabir (Barqan, Barkan)	N	n/a	n/a	27.9030	35.0730			9	2	A
Jazirat Burqan Al Kabir (Barqan, Barkan)	N	3.3 (3.3-3.3) (2018)*	n/a	27.9030	35.0730			50	2	A
Jazirat Shushah (Shusha)	N	n/a	n/a	27.9340	34.9140			9	2	A
Jazirat Shushah (Shusha)	N	22.8 (22.1-24.5) (2018)*	n/a	27.9340	34.9140			50	2	A
Jazirat Sanafir (Sinafir)	N	n/a	n/a	27.9350	34.6970			9	2	A

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Lat	Long					
Jazirat Thiran (Tiran)	N	n/a	n/a	27.9380	34.5420			9	2	A
Jazirat Reman	N	2.2 (2.1-2.3) (2018)*	n/a	28.0050	35.0000			50	2	A
Jazirat Umm Shujayrat (Umm Shajarah)	N	n/a	n/a	28.0630	35.0850			50	2	A
Ash Shaykh Humayd to Maqna	N	2.7 (2.0-4.0) (2018)*	n/a	28.0980	34.5730			50	2	A
Ras Al Jumharah (Ras Shk Hamid)	N	0.3 (0.2-0.3) (2018)*	n/a	28.3320	34.7130			50	2	A
Wadi Al Jawkhah to Wadi Umm Anam	N	n/a	n/a	27.206 to 26.457	35.808 to 36.329			9	2	A
Wadi Al Jawkhah to Wadi Umm Anam	N	2.4 (1.7-3.9) (2018)*	n/a	27.206 to 26.457	35.808 to 36.329			50	2	A
Wadi Al Jawkhah to Wadi Umm Anam	N	6.9 (6.9-6.9) (2018)*	n/a	27.206 to 26.457	35.808 to 36.329			50	2	A

* Estimated mean annual number of nesting turtles (95% CI) (year); see [50] for details of calculations.

Table 3. International conventions signed by Saudi Arabia in relation to marine turtle conservation. [18, 33, 36]

Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles	Contact
International							
Convention on International Trade in Endangered Species of wild animals (CITES, Washington, 1973)	1996	Country must adopt national legislation under the framework established by the CITES.		all marine turtles.	regulating international trade of different species of threatened animals. forbids trade of these species in all signatory countries except in exceptional circumstances.		
Convention on the Conservation of Migratory Species of Wild Animals (CMS, Bonn 1979)	1991	This convention is an intergovernmental treaty that becomes legally binding when agreements are signed and included into national legislation.		all marine turtles.	aims to conserve terrestrial, aquatic and avian migratory species throughout their range.		
Indian Ocean South East Asian Memoranda of Understanding (MoU) on Marine turtles	2005		Latest report 2014	all marine turtles.	Some countries bordering the Red Sea are part of the MoU on Marine Turtles and their Habitats of the Indian Ocean and South-East Asia.		
Convention on Biological Diversity (CBD, Rio 1992)	2002	internationally binding treaty	Implemented in signatory countries by national committees that have to prepare national action plans and ensure their implementation.	all marine turtles.	aiming at conserving biodiversity in signatory countries, promoting sustainable use of resources and fair sharing of benefits from genetic resources.		Mr. Abdallah R. Al-Tlasat Director Department of Protected Areas Planning Saudi Wildlife Authority Riyadh, Saudi Arabia E-Mail: a_altlassy [at] hotmail.com
United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea (UNCLOS, Montego Bay 1972)	1984				aiming at establishing guidelines for the use of marine resources.		

Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles	Contact
Regional							
ROPME (Arabian Gulf) [Kuwait Regional Convention on the Protection and Development of the Marine Environment from Pollution, 1978] Including 5 Protocols:	1979	Yes	Self Reporting as requested	de facto: All Marine turtles	help sponsor and coordinate regional management efforts; objective: to ensure that development projects and other human activities do not in any way cause damage to the marine environment, jeopardize its living resources or create hazards to human health. Objective: the development of an integrated management approach to the use of the marine environment and the coastal areas in a sustainable way which will allow the achievement of environmental and developmental goals in a harmonious manner.	Protects habitat; reduce threats	Dr. Abdul Basit Sairafi, Assistant to the President, General Authority of Meteorology and Environment Protection, Ministry of Defense and Civil Aviation, P.O.Box 1358, Jeddah 21431
1. Protocol concerning Regional Cooperation in Combating Pollution by Oil and Other Harmful Substances in Cases of Emergency (1978)	1978	Yes					
2. Protocol concerning Marine Pollution resulting from Exploration and Exploitation of the Continental Shelf (1989)	1989	Yes					
3. Protocol for the Protection of the Marine Environment against Pollution from Land-Based Sources (1990)	1990	Yes					
4. Protocol on the Control of Marine Trans-boundary Movements and Disposal of Hazardous Wastes and Other Wastes (1998)	1998	Yes					
5. Protocol concerning the conservation of biological diversity and the establishment of protected areas.		Yes					

Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles	Contact
Regiona ctdl							
PERSGA (Red Sea) [the Regional Convention for the Conservation of the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden] [Jeddah Convention, 1982]	1982	Yes	Self Reporting as requested	de facto: All Marine turtles	help sponsor and coordinate regional management efforts; Objectives: To improve the sustainable management and use of the RSGA's coastal and marine resources. To conserve the current excellent state of our shared marine environment.	Protects habitat; reduce threats	Dr. Abdel Basset Salem Alsarafi, Deputy for Environment Affairs and Sustainable Development, Presidency of Meteorology & Environment PME. P.O. Box 1352 Jeddah 21431 Kingdom of Saudi Arabia
Protocol Concerning the Conservation of Biological Diversity and the Establishment of Network of Protected Areas in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden (2005).	2005	Yes					
Protocol Concerning the Protection of the Marine Environment from Land-Based Activities in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden (2005).	2005	Yes					
Protocol Concerning Technical Cooperation to Borrow and Transfer Experts, Technicians, Equipment and Materials in Cases of Emergency (2009).	2009	Yes					

Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles	Contact
National							
Royal Decree No. 33, 27/7/137 established the Saudi Arabian Coast Guard					enforces rules, regulations and laws from 12 miles offshore to 10 km inland.		
Environmental Protection Standards Document No. 1401-01 (1402 H);					created the Meteorology and Environmental Protection Administration (MEPA) MEPA also has jurisdiction and is responsible for		
The Council of Ministers Decision No. 271, 23/11/1404:					“the use of best available technology to reduce pollutant emissions (such as cement dust)”.		
By Royal Decree No. 7/505M, dated 28/3/1406, the Ministry of Agriculture					responsibility for fishery activities and for permitting filling of submerged lands in the Eastern Province.		
The Royal Decree No. M/22, dated 12/9/1406, [NCWCD has been renamed the Saudi Wildlife Authority.]					established the National Commission for Wildlife Conservation and Development (NCWCD) as being responsible for the management of protected areas.		
The Council of Ministers decision No. 157, Dated 20/11/1411 and <i>Royal Decree No. 7/505M, dated 28/3/1406</i> , created the Meteorology and Environmental Protection Administration (MEPA)					that is charged with preventing pollution in the territorial seas.		
· Established under Royal Decree 7/B/13307, dated 22/7/1411),					oil spill response (coordination mechanism		
· (Royal Decree No. 7/505M, dated 28/3/1406).					prevention of pollution including effluent from land fill ports		
· (Royal Decree No. 7/M/8903					setting standards for the environment and for carrying out a programme of environmental impact assessment and coastal zone management.		

Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles	Contact
National ctd							
· Royal Decree No.71 M/8903. The Presidency of Meteorology and Environment (PME)					responsible for setting standards for the environmental protection and for carrying out a programme of environmental impact assessment.		
Minister of Agriculture defining the Executive Bill Ministerial Decision number 21911 dated on 27/3/1409H equivalent to 6/11/1988G and Royal Decree number M/9 dated 27/3/1408 H equivalent to 18/11/1987 G				All marine turtles	Hunting, exploitation, and protection of the marine living natural resources in the territorial waters of the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia is regulated by law.	In Addition to regulating all fishing and maritime commercial exploitation, this law prohibits the taking of marine mammals, marine turtle and seabird eggs.	Authorities involved in implementation of this law in Saudi Arabia are: The Ministry of Agriculture and Water; The Ministry of Interior; Saudi Wildlife Authority (SWA)
Ministerial Decision number 103 dated on 10/8/1413H equivalent to 1/2/1993G, approved by the Royal Decree number M/12 dated 11/8/1413H equivalent to 2/2/1993G.					Regulates all research in Territorial waters of the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia, which includes all technical and scientific activities conducted in marine areas including recording, aquatic studies and research as well as marine treasures in the territorial waters of the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia.	Requires permit to conduct research	Authority empowered with the implementation of this law in Saudi Arabia is: Department of Military Survey, The Ministry of Defense and Aviation.

Table 4. Current and past marine turtle projects in Saudi Arabia.

#	RMU	Country	Region / Location	Project Name or descriptive title	Key words	Start date	End date	Name of Database	Names of sites included	Beginning of the time series	End of the time series	Track information	Nest information	Flipper tagging	Tags in STTI-ACCSTR
T4.1	North West Indian Ocean	Saudi Arabia	western Arabian Gulf and eastern Red Sea	SWA Turtle Data		1989	Present*	SWA Turtle Data	Ras Baridi, Gulf islands	1989	Present	Yes	Yes	Yes	No
T4.2	North West Indian Ocean	Saudi Arabia	western Arabian Gulf	KFUPM Turtle Data		2015	2018	KFUPM Turtle Data	Gulf Islands	2015	2018	No	Minor	Yes	No
Leading organization	Public/Private	Collaboration with	Reports / Information material	Current Sponsors	Contact (name and Email)	Database available	PIT tagging	Remote tracking	Ref #						
National Center for Wildlife	Private		Available on publication		National Center for Wildlife (NCW), P.O. Box 61681, RIYADH 11575, Saudi Arabia. E-mail: sambas@ncwcd.gov.sa	No	No	Yes							
KFUPM	Private		Available on publication		KFUPM Research Institute, King Fahd University of Petroleum and Minerals, Dammam, Saudi Arabia.	No	No	Yes							
KAUST	Private		Available on publication		Red Sea Research Center, Division of Biological and Environmental Science, KAUST, Thuwal 23955, Saudi Arabia	No	No	Yes							

Table 5. Synopsis of hawksbill turtles nesting in the Arabian Gulf and synopsis of green turtles nesting in the Arabian Gulf and at Ras Baridi in the Red Sea. [2]

	Hawksbill Turtles			Green Turtles			Green Turtles		
	Arabian Gulf			Arabian Gulf			Ras Baridi		
CHARACTER	MEAN	RANGE	Sample	MEAN	RANGE	Sample	MEAN	RANGE	Sample
NESTING ADULTS									
Curved Carapace Length (cm)	71.5	59 - 93	499	98.2	73- 114	2844	104.7	89 - 118	303
Weight (g)	38.2	26 - 64	245	107.8	72 - 168	662	125.7	85 – 171	108
EGGS									
Diameter (cm)	3.99	2.36- 4.93	879	4.28	3.38 - 4.38	730	4.4	3.6 - 5.5	597
Weight (g)	31.2	19.4 - 46	863	44.6	33.2 - 60	719	51.9	38 – 72	597
Number in Clutch	75.2	59-124	134	88.5	51 - 138	91	103	63 – 158	81
Yolkless Eggs per Clutch	16.9	0-35		9.9	0 - 28		7.7	0 – 20	81
Incubation Period (weeks)		7-11			7-11			7-12	
HATCHLINGS									
Carapace Length (cm)	3.82	2.88 - 4.26	634	4.75	4.14 - 5.21	205	4.87	3.4 - 5.7	847
Weight (g)	12.7	9-18	292	21.98	18.2 - 25.0	120	24.6	16 - 58	847
NESTING CYCLE									
Renesting Interval (days)	18.2	12 - 22		14.3	9 - 15		12.3	9 - 15	n/a
	Hawksbill Turtles			Green Turtles			Green Turtles		
	Arabian Gulf			Arabian Gulf			Ras Baridi		
BREEDING SEASON									
Mating	In the northern Gulf of Arabia mating commences in the spring and reaches a peak in late April.			In the northern Arabian Gulf mating commences in late May and reaches a peak in early June.			In the Red Sea, the time of mating is not known.		

Nesting	Nesting commences in May, reaches a peak in late May and ends by July.	Nesting commences in early June, reaches a peak in late July and ends in Mid-September.	Nesting commences in August, reaches a peak in late October and ends in December.
Hatchling Emergence	Hatchlings emerge from early July through mid-August with a peak of hatching in late June	Hatchlings emerge from late July through mid-October with a peak of hatching in late August to Mid- September.	Hatchlings emerge from late October with a peak of emergence in December.

Table 6. Protected marine areas in Saudi Arabia.

FROM	Summary
[17, 38]	"The Kingdom of Saudi Arabia has established a number of extensive terrestrial protected areas, but lags behind in the development and implementation of marine protected areas. Many areas have been proposed and suggested, dating back to the mid- and late 1980s, and remain that way to date. With the exception of the Farasan Is.s, protected in 1996, and the Jubail Wildlife Sanctuary, which was developed shortly after the Gulf war, there have been no other recent marine protected areas established. With the resurgence of PERSGA and its Strategic Action Plan this is expected to change, with up to 32 proposals for protected areas being put forward for the Red Sea alone."
MPAs Declared	
Yanbu Royal Commission Protected Area:	This area is protected by the Royal Commission through an agreement with the Meteorological and Environmental Protection Administration. It covers an area of ca. 5 km ² and encompasses fringing reefs, mangroves, and seabird nesting sites.
Umm al Qamari:	Established in 1977 and covering an area of only 2 km ² , this small protected area in the southern Red Sea has two small islands with surrounding fringing reefs and is an important habitat for thousands of seabirds.
Farasan Islands:	Established in 1996 and covering an area of 3310 km ² , this Terrestrial and Coastal Reserve is an archipelago of small islands at the southern extreme of Saudi Arabia's Red Sea shores. It is an important habitat for mangroves, seagrass, coral reefs, marine mammals, marine turtles, seabirds and endemic gazelle, and is threatened by fishing, development and recreation activities.
de facto and Planned MPAs	
Jubail Wildlife Sanctuary:	This is a <i>de facto</i> protected area awaiting Royal declaration. Established in 1994 and covering an area of 2300 km ² , research and baseline surveys to identify the main ecosystems were carried out after the Gulf war. The Sanctuary encompasses important wetlands for seabird migration and nesting areas for birds and sea turtles. The most extensive coral reefs in the Saudi Arabian Gulf are also found within the Sanctuary borders.
Straits of Tiran:	Straddling the Saudi Arabia / Egypt border, it encompasses islands and extensive coral reefs with diverse reef associated fauna in the transition area between the gulf of Aqaba and the Red Sea. Is an important marine turtle and dugong habitat. There is tourist activity on the Egyptian side.
Ras Suwayhil:	Proposed to cover an area of 267 km ² , the site encompasses pristine and diverse coral reefs and reef associated fauna and is a prime example of the Gulf of Aqaba reefs and high cliffs. Habitat for seabirds and dugong.
Sharm Zubayr:	Proposed to cover 80 km ² , the area encloses open coastline and a sharm with fossil reef cliffs, narrow fringing reefs and the northernmost mangroves in the Red Sea. A causeway has been proposed to cut through the area.
Ghubbat Bal'aksh:	Covering 33 km ² , this is a sharm and open coastline with coral reefs with a particularly high species diversity, seagrass beds, and seabirds, subject to unregulated recreation activities.
Sharm Dumagyh and Sharm Antar:	Covering an area of 70 km ² , these two inlets contain fringing reefs, seagrass beds, mangrove areas and are habitats for green and hawksbill turtles and seabirds. The area is subject to fishing and recreation pressures.

Al-Wedj Bank:	Including Sharm habban and Sharm Munaybirah, this protected area will cover 2840 km ² , and is home to the most extensive coral reef system of the entire red Sea, diverse reef-associated fauna, seagrass beds and mangroves. It is inhabited by marine turtles and seabirds and is a key area for dugong.
Qalib Islands:	Included in the Al-Wedj bank, these islands are surrounded by fringing reefs and are important nesting sites for seabirds and marine turtles.
Al-Hasani and Libanah Islands:	These are high-aspect islands with extensive fringing reefs and are important nesting sites for seabirds and marine turtles.
Ras Abu Madd and Sharm Hasi:	Scenic sharms and high-quality fringing coral reefs, fossil reef terraces and important seabird area. To be combined with the Al-hasani and Libanah Islands protected area. Threatened by fishing activities.
Ras Baridi and Sharm al-Khawr:	The area encompasses sand beaches, small islands, high quality coral reefs and seagrass beds. It is the most important marine turtle nesting site in the Red Sea. It is threatened by unchecked fallout from a nearby cement factory.
Sharm Yanbu:	Enclosing 50 km ² , the sharm is a deep, bi-lobed lagoon that contains mangrove and seagrass beds and fringing reefs and is an important seabird area.
Shi'b al-Qirin:	Extending over 30 km ² , this a high-quality inshore reef complex that is also an important seabird area.
Marsa as-Sarraj:	Proposed to cover 200 km ² , this is the largest land-locked lagoon on the Saudi Arabian Red Sea coast. Seasonally inundated, it contains mangroves, halophytes, seagrass beds and high-quality coral reefs. It is threatened by agricultural development and fishing activities.
Ras Hatiba:	covering ca. 450 km ² , this is a large lagoon with sandy and coralline spits, small mangrove stands, extensive offshore reefs and is a prime site for environmental and extension education programmes. Currently threatened by recreation and unregulated development.
Jaddah Salt Marsh:	Proposed to cover 100 km ² , this is a marshland area with extensive offshore reefs, threatened by oil pollution and other waste disposal.
Ash-Shu'aybah and Mastaba:	Proposed to cover ca. 100 km ² , this is a large lagoon with extensive mangroves, fossil reef terraces and good quality offshore reefs. It is a key site for seabirds, and is threatened by unregulated development and mangrove felling, and a possible major highway project.
Qishran:	This is a complex of coral reefs, coral spits, seagrass beds and extensive mangroves. It is an important seabird and dugong habitat.
Outer Farasan Bank:	This is a major reef and island system contiguous with the Farasan Islands. It has diverse mangrove, seagrass and coral reef habitats, and is an important turtle and seabird nesting area.

Khawr Nahoud:	Proposed to cover ca. 33 km ² , this is a lagoon with fringing corals, seagrass beds and mangroves. It is an important dugong and seabird habitat.
Khawr Itwad:	Proposed to cover ca. 70 km ² , this is a lagoon with fringing corals, seagrass beds and mangroves.
Shi'b Abu al-Liqa and Shi'b al-Kabir:	Proposed to cover ca. 140 km ² , these are two lagoons with abundant fringing corals and mangroves.

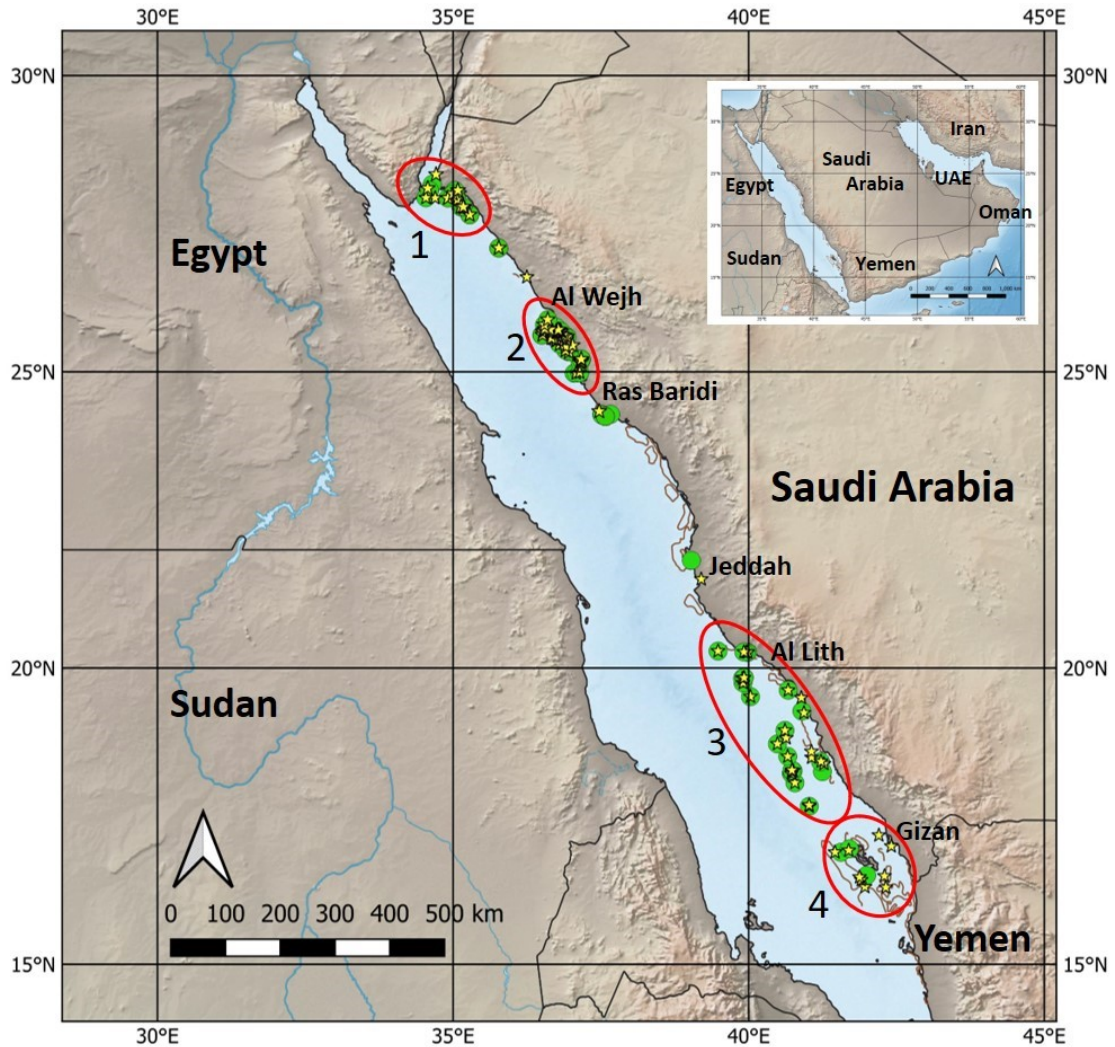


Figure 1. Red Sea region showing know nesting sites in the Kingdom Saudi Arabia. The general pattern of nesting can be divided into four areas: (1) the area in the vicinity of Tiran Is. and islands to the south, (2) the area between Wejh and Yanbu, including the some of the islands of the Wejh Bank and several mainland sites (e.g., Ras Al Lakk and Ras Baridi), (3) the area south of Al Lith to just north of Gizan, and (4) the Farasan Archipelago. Green Circles: Green turtles; Yellow Stars: Hawksbill turtle. Symbols indicate location, not density.



Figure 2. Arabian Gulf region showing marine turtle nesting sites in the Kingdom Saudi Arabia. The majority of nesting occurs on four of the offshore islands (circled). Minor nesting occurs on the northern-most island, Harqus, and the one mainland site. Symbols: Green Circles: Green turtles; Yellow Stars: Hawksbill turtles. Symbols indicate location, not density.

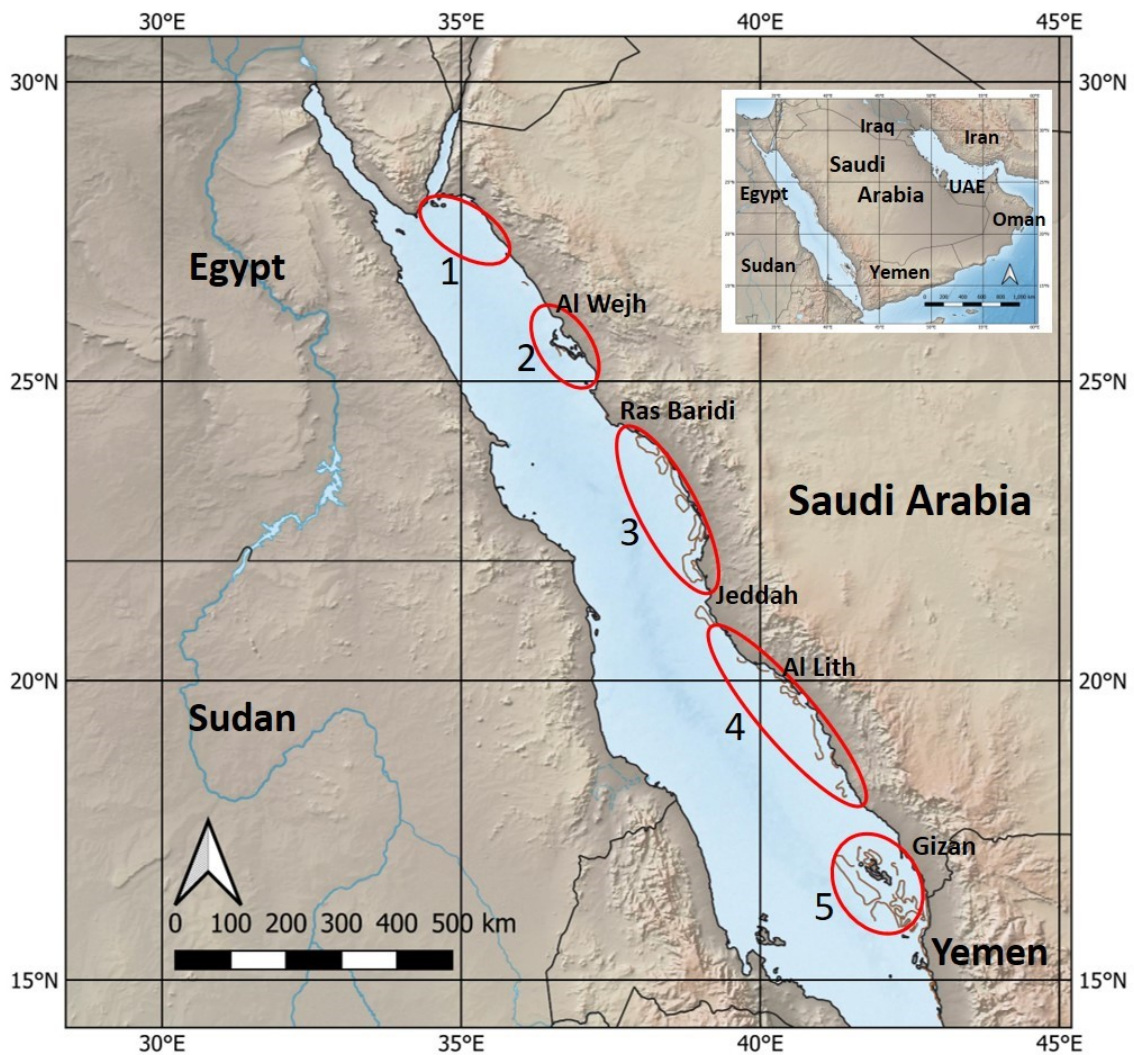


Figure 3. Marine turtle foraging areas in the Saudi Arabian portion of the Red Sea. The important foraging areas for both green and hawksbill turtles occur in general five areas: (1) the area in the vicinity of Tiran Is. and islands to the south, (2) the Wejh Banks, (3) south of Yanbu along fringing reefs and near-shore sites (e.g., Ras Al Lakk and Ras Baridi), (4) the area south of Al Lith to just north of Gizan, and (5) the Farasan Archipelago.

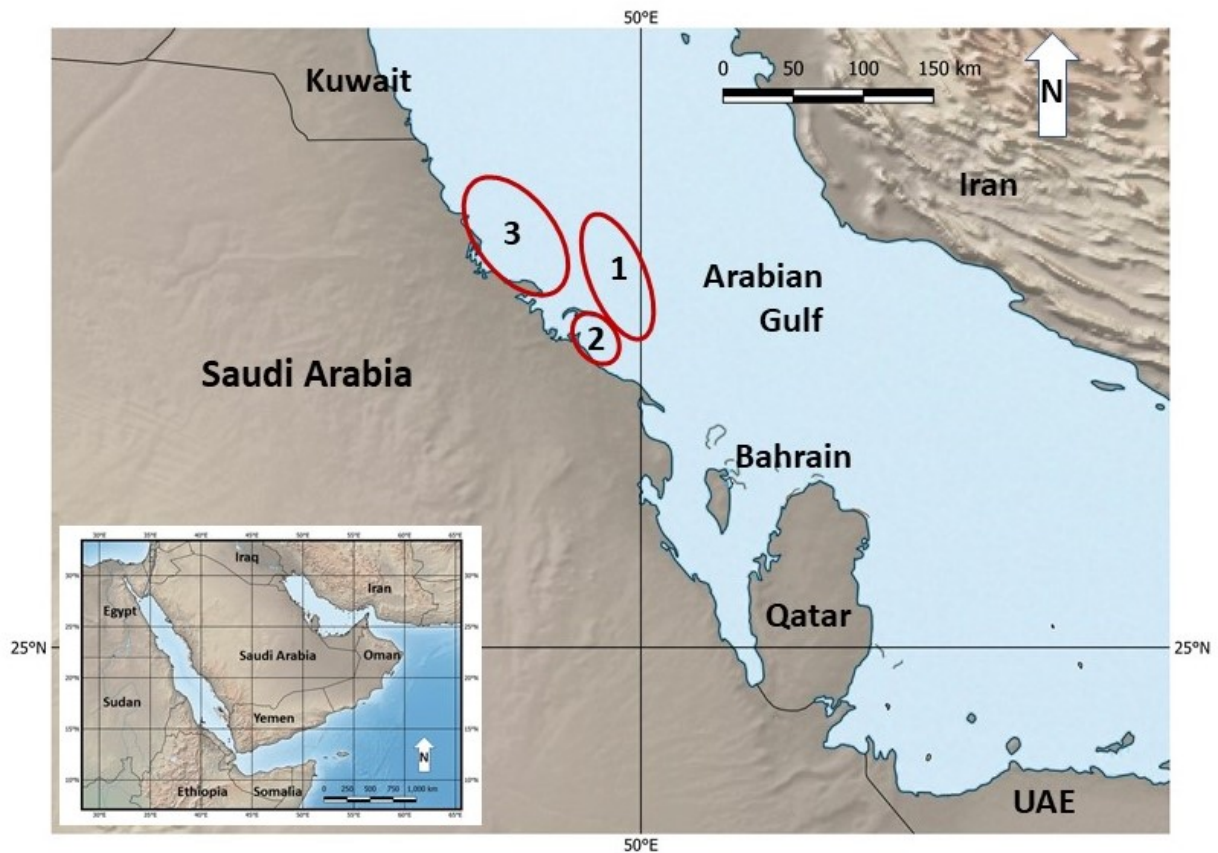


Figure 4. Arabian Gulf region showing an important foraging area used by marine turtles in the Kingdom Saudi Arabia. Three areas host importing foraging: (1) the shallow area north of Abu Ali and south of Safaniyah, (2) the reef systems around the each of the offshore islands, and (3) and the Dawhat Abu Ali inside the Berri oil field just north of Jubail and south of Abu Ali.

References

Full reference

- 1 Abdulqadar, E. and Miller, J.D. (2012). Marine Turtles in Bahrain Territorial Waters. *Chelonian Conservation and Biology* 11:133–138.
- 2 Al-Merghani, M., Miller, J.D., Pilcher, N. and Al-Mansi, A. (2000). The Green and Hawksbill Marine Turtles in the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia: Synopsis of Nesting Studies 1989-1997. *Fauna of Arabia* 18:369–384.
- 3 Fitzsimmons, N.N. and Limpus, C.J. (2014). Marine Turtle Genetic Stocks of the Indo-Pacific: Identifying Boundaries and Knowledge Gaps. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 20:2–35.
- 4 Basson, P.W., Burchard, J.E. Jr, Hardy, J.T. and Price, A.R.G. (1977). *Biotopes of the Western Arabian Gulf: Marine Life and Environments of Saudi Arabia*. Dhahran, Saudi Arabia: Aramco Department of Loss Prevention and Environmental Affairs.
- 5 Braithwaite, C.J.R. (1987). Geology and Palaeogeography of the Red Sea. In: *Red Sea, Key Environments Series* (eds. Edwards, A.J. and Head, S.M.). Oxford, UK: Pergamon Press. Pp. 22–44.
- 6 Bruckner, A., Rowlands, G., Riegl, B., Purkis, S., Williams, A. and Renaud, P. (2012). *Khaled bin Sultan Living Oceans Foundation Atlas of Saudi Arabian Red Sea Marine Habitats*. Phoenix, USA: Panoramic Press.
- 7 ROPME (Regional Organization for the Protection of the Marine Environment). (1978). Kuwait Regional Convention for Cooperation on the Protection of the Marine Environment from Pollution. Available at: <http://ropme.org> (accessed October 2017).
- 8 Edwards, F.J. (1987). Climate and Oceanography. In: *Red Sea, Key Environments Series* (eds. A.J. Edwards and Head S.M.). Oxford, UK: Pergamon Press. Pp. 45–69.
- 9 Ormond, R.F.G., Dawson-Sheppard, A., Price, A. and Pitts, R.G. (1984). *Report on the Distribution of Habitats and Species in the Saudi Arabian Red Sea*. International Union for Conservation of Nature/Meteorological and Environmental Protection Administration / PERSGA, Jeddah, Saudi Arabia.
- 10 PERSGA. (2006). *State of the Marine Environment. Report for the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden*. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: PERSGA.
- 11 Wallace, B.P., DiMatteo, A.D., Hurley, B.J., Finkbeiner, E.M., Bolten, A.B., Chaloupka, M.Y., et al. (2010). Regional Management Units for Marine Turtles: A Novel Framework for Prioritizing Conservation and Research Across Multiple Scales. *PLoS ONE* 5:e15465.

- 12 Frazier, J. and Salas, S. (1984). The Status of Marine Turtles in the Egyptian Red Sea. *Biological Conservation*. 30:41–67.
- 13 Gasperetti, J., Stimson, A., Miller, J.D., Ross, J.P. and Gasperetti, P. (1993). Turtles of Arabia. *Fauna of Saudi Arabia*. 13:170–367.
- 14 Groombridge, B. and Luxmoore, R. (1989). *The Green Turtle and Hawksbill (Reptilia: Cheloniidae): World Status, Exploitation and Trade*. Lausanne, Switzerland: IUCN.
- 15 Head, S.M. (1987). Introduction. In: *Red Sea, Key Environments Series* (eds. Edwards, A.J. and Head, S.M.). Oxford, UK: Pergamon Press. Pp. 1–21.
- 16 PERSGA/GEF (2004). *Standard Survey Methods for Key Habitats and Key Species in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden*. PERSGA Technical Series No. 10. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: PERSGA.
- 17 National Center for Wildlife. (2021). National Biodiversity Strategy. Available at: <https://ncw.gov.sa>
- 18 Mancini, A., Elsadek, I. and El-Alwany, M.A.N. (2015). Marine Turtles of the Red Sea. In: *The Red Sea* (eds. Rasul, N.M.A. and Stewart, I.C.F.). Berlin, Germany: Springer-Verlag Heidelberg. Pp. 551–565.
- 19 Al-Mansi, A.M. (2003). *National Action Plan for the Conservation of Marine Turtles and their Habitats in Saudi Arabia, Red Sea*. Unpublished technical report. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: PERSGA.
- 20 Miller, J.D. (2011). Marine and Coastal Reptiles. In: *Marine Atlas Western Arabian Gulf* (eds. Loughland, R.A. and Al-Abdulkader, K.A.). Dhahran, Saudi Arabia: Saudi Aramco and KFUPM. Pp 264–295.
- 21 Miller, J.D. (1989). Marine turtles. Vol. I. *An Assessment of the Conservation Status of Marine Turtles in the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia*. MEPA Coastal and Marine Management Series. Technical Report #9. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: MEPA.
- 22 Abdulqader, E.A.A., Miller, J., Al-Mansic, A., Al-Abdulkader, K., Fita, N., Hussein Al-Nadhiri, H. and Rabaoui, L. (2017). Turtles and Other Marine Megafauna Bycatch in Artisanal Fisheries in the Saudi Waters of the Arabian Gulf. *Fisheries Research* 196:75–84.
- 23 MEPA (1987). *Saudi Arabia: an Assessment of National Management Requirements for the Saudi Arabian Red Sea Coastal Zone*. MEPA Coastal Zone and Marine Management Draft Report. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: MEPA.
- 24 MEPA (1997). *The Red Sea Saudi Arabia: an Assessment of Biotopes and Management Requirements of the Saudi Red Sea Coastal Zone*. *Saudi Arabia: an Assessment of National Coastal Zone Management Requirements*. *Red Sea & Arabian Gulf*. MEPA Coastal Zone and Marine Management Series # 7. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: MEPA.

- 25 Sheppard, C. (1993). Physical Environment of the Gulf Relevant to Marine Pollution: An Overview. *Marine Pollution Bulletin* 27:3–8.
- 26 Sheppard, C., Al-Husiani, M., Al-Jamali, F., Al-Yamani, F., Baldwin, R., Bishop, J., et al. (2010). The Persian/Arabian Gulf: A Young Sea in Decline. *Marine Pollution Bulletin* 60:13–38.
- 27 PERSGA. (1982). *Regional Convention for the Conservation of the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden Environment*. Available at: <http://persga.org/>
- 28 PERSGA. (2004). *Regional Action Plan for the Conservation of Marine Turtles and Their Habitats in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden*. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: PERSGA.
- 29 Ross, J.P. and Barwani, M.A. (1982). Review of Sea Turtles in the Arabian area. In: *Biology and Conservation of Sea Turtles* (ed. Bjorndal, K.A.). Washington DC, USA: Smithsonian Institution Press. Pp. 373–383.
- 30 Pilcher, N. J. (2000). The Green Turtle, *Chelonia mydas*, in the Saudi Arabian Gulf. *Chelonian Conservation and Biology* 3:730–734.
- 31 Pilcher, N.J. (1999). Cement Dust as a Cause of Sea Turtle Hatchling Mortality at Ras Baridi, Saudi Arabia. *Marine Pollution Bulletin* 38:966–969.
- 32 Pilcher, N.J. (1999). The Hawksbill Turtle, *Eretmochelys imbricata*, in the Arabian Gulf. *Chelonian Conservation and Biology* 3:312–317.
- 33 Pilcher, N. J. (2006). Status of Leatherback Turtles in Saudi Arabia. In: *Assessment of the Conservation Status of the Leatherback Turtle in the Indian Ocean and South-East Asia* (eds. Hamann, M., Limpus, C., Hughes, G., Mortimer, J. and Pilcher N.J.). Bangkok, Thailand: IOSEA. Pp. 113–115.
- 34 Pilcher, N.J. and Al-Merghani, M. (2000). Reproductive Biology of Green Turtles at Ras Baridi, Saudi Arabia. *Herpetological Review* 31:142–147.
- 35 Frazier, J., Bertram, G.C. and Evans, P.G.H. (1987). Turtles and Marine Mammals. In: *Key Environments: Red Sea*. (eds. Edwards, A.J. and Head S.M.). Oxford. UK: Pergamon Press. Pp: 288–314.
- 36 IOSEA. (2014). *Saudi Arabia. National Report*. IOSEA Marine Turtle MoU. Available at: <https://www.cms.int/iosea-turtles/en/document/Saudi-Arabia-national-report-2014>
- 37 Jensen, M.P., Miller, J., Fitzsimmons, N.N. and Al-Merghani, M. (2019). Identification of *Chelonia mydas* Populations in the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia Through Regional Genetic Analyses. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 156:6–20.
- 38 DeVantier, L. and Pilcher, N. (2000). *The Status of Coral Reefs in Saudi Arabia*. Global Coral Reef Monitoring Network (GCRMN). Available at: reefbase.org/resource_center/publication/pub_12561.aspx

- 39 PERSGA/GEF. (2019). *Standard Survey Methods for Key Habitats and Key Species in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden 2nd Edition*. PERSGA Technical Series No. 10. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: PERSGA.
- 40 Pilcher, N.J., Antonopoulou, M., Perry, L., Abdel-Moati, M.A., Al Abdessalaam, T.Z., Albeldawi, M., et al. (2014). Identification of Important Sea Turtle Areas (ITAs) for Hawksbill Turtles in the Arabian Region. *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology* 460:89–99.
- 41 Al-Mansi, A.M.A. (2016). Status and Ecology of Sirenian, Cetaceans and Marine Turtles in the Farasan Bank, Red Sea, Saudi Arabia. *Journal of King Abdulaziz University - Marine Sciences* 26:1–8.
- 42 Maneja, R.H., Miller, J.D., Li, W., Thomas, R., El-Askary, H., Perera, S., et al. (2020). Multidecadal Analysis of Beach Loss at the Major Offshore Sea Turtle Nesting Islands in the Northern Arabian Gulf. *Ecological Indicators* 121:107146.
- 43 Maneja, R.H., Miller, J.D., Li, W., El-Askary, H., Flandez, A.V.B., Dogoy, J., et al. (2020). Long-term NDVI and Recent Vegetation Cover Profiles of Major Offshore Island Nesting Sites of Sea Turtles in Saudi Waters of the Northern Arabian Gulf. *Ecological Indicators* 117:106612.
- 44 Tanabe, L.K., Ellis, J., Elsadek, I. and Berumen, M.L. (2020). Potential Feminization of Red Sea Turtle Hatchlings as Indicated by In Situ Sand Temperature Profiles. *Conservation Science and Practice* 2:e266.
- 45 Al-Merghani, M., Miller, J.D., Al-Mansi, A., Khushaim, O. and Pilcher, N.J. (1996). The Marine Turtles of the Arabian Gulf: NCWCD studies 1991-1994. In: *A Marine Wildlife Sanctuary for the Arabian Gulf: Environmental Research and Conservation Following the 1991 Gulf War Oil Spill* (eds. Krupp, F., Abuzinada, A.H. and Nader, L.A.) Frankfurt, Germany and Riyadh, Saudi Arabia: Senckenberg Research Institute and NCWCD. Pp. 351–359.
- 46 Miller, J.D., Abdulqader, E.A.A., Heatwole, H., Al Mansi, A. and Pope, M. (2019). Marine Reptiles, Marine Mammals and Marine Birds, In: *Ecosystems and Biodiversity of the Arabian Gulf: Saudi Arabian Waters, Fifty Years of Scientific Research* (eds. Al-Abdulkader, K.A., Loughland, R.A. and Qurban, M.A.B.). Dhahran, KSA: ARAMCO and KFUPM. Pp. 409–449.
- 47 Pilcher, N., Mahmud, S., Howe, S., Teclerariam, Y. and Weldeyohannes, S. (2006). An Update on Eritrea's Marine Turtle Programme and First Record of Olive Ridley Turtle Nesting in the Red Sea. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 111:15–17.
- 48 Tollab, M.A., Dakhteh, M.H., Zaferani, G.G., Hesni, M.A., Ahmadi, F., Langari, M.S., Alavian, Z. and Rezaie-Atagholipour, M. (2015). The Olive Ridley Turtle, *Lepidochelys olivacea*, in the Persian Gulf: A Review of the Observations, Including the First Nesting of the Species in the Area. *Chelonian Conservation and Biology* 14:192–196.

- 49 Shimada, T., Duarte, C.M., Al-Suwailem, A.M., Tanabe, L.K., Meekan, M.G. (2021). Satellite Tracking Reveals Nesting Patterns, Site Fidelity, and Potential Impacts of Warming on Major Green Turtle Rookeries in the Red Sea. *Frontiers in Marine Science* 8:633814.
- 50 Shimada, T., Meekan, M.G., Baldwin, R., Al-Suwailem, A. M., Clarke, C., Santillan, A. S. and Duarte, C. M. (2021). Distribution and Temporal Trends in the Abundance of Nesting Sea Turtles in the Red Sea. *Biological Conservation* 261:109235.
- 51 Pilcher, N. and Oakley, S.G., (1989). *The Green Turtle Chelonia mydas in Saudi Arabia - 1989*. National Commission for Wildlife Conservation and Development (NCWCD), Riyadh, Saudi Arabia.
- 52 Pilcher, N. (1991). *The Nesting Habits of the Green Turtle Chelonia mydas at Ras Baridi During 1990*. National Commission for Wildlife Conservation and Development, Riyadh, Saudi Arabia.
- 53 Pilcher, N. (1992). *The Nesting Habitats of the Green Turtles Chelonia mydas at Ras Baridi during 1992*. National Commission for Wildlife Conservation and Development, Riyadh, Kingdom of Saudi Arabia.
- 54 Pilcher, N. (1992). *The Nesting Habitats of the Green Turtles Chelonia mydas at Ras Baridi during 1991*. National Commission for Wildlife Conservation and Development, Riyadh, Kingdom of Saudi Arabia.
- 55 Al-Mansi, A. M., Nawab, A. A. and Sagga, A. M. S. (1991). Sediment Characteristics of Green Turtle Nesting Beaches on the Eastern Red Sea Coast. *Bulletin of the Faculty of Science: Alexandria University* 31(b):384–401.
- 56 Al-Mansi, A. M. (2016). *Sea Turtles in the Red Sea and the Arabian Gulf, Saudi Arabia*. Saudi Wildlife Authority Report, Riyadh. P. 43.

Sri Lanka

Rajakaruna R.S.¹, Lalith Ekanayake E.M.² & Suraweera P.A.C.N.B.³

¹University of Peradeniya, Peradeniya, Sri Lanka, rupika.rajakaruna@yahoo.ca

²Bio Conservation Society (BCSL), Kandy, Sri Lanka, lalitheml@yahoo.com

³Department of Wildlife Conservation (DWC), Battaramulla, Sri Lanka, channasuraweera@yahoo.com

Five species of marine turtle nest in Sri Lanka: green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*), leatherback turtle (*Dermochelys coriacea*), loggerhead turtle (*Caretta caretta*), hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) and olive ridley turtle (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) [1,2,4,5,8,9,10,13,18,47].

1. RMU: Loggerhead turtle (*Caretta caretta*) – North-East Indian Ocean

1.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

1.1.1. Nesting sites

Only a small number of nests of loggerheads are reported annually in Sri Lanka [11], probably less than 25 nests per year along the southern and southwestern coasts (T. Kapurusinghe, pers.comm.).

1.1.2. Marine areas

No data available.

1.2. Other biological data

It is unknown if the population forms a separate genetic stock [72].

1.3. Threats

1.3.1. Nesting sites

Threats at nesting beaches include illegal take of eggs by villagers, increasing artificial light from coastal development [74], and egg depredation by Indian gerbi and Indian bush rat [77] (Table 1).

1.3.2. Marine areas

Consumption of meat from bycatch is a threat for sea turtles in marine areas and is known to be high along the western and north-western coasts of Sri Lanka [28,38,39,46,48,50,66,73,81,83] (Table 1).

1.4. Conservation

Sea turtles have been protected in Sri Lanka under government legislation since 1972 by Fauna and Flora Protection Ordinance (FFPO, 1972; amendment 1993 and 2009). All five species of sea turtles are protected by the amendments to the FFPO in 1972 and the punishments were increased by the amendments in 1993. Under section 30 of the FFPO it is an offence to kill, wound, harm or take a turtle using a net, trap, explosive or any other device, to keep in possession, sell or expose for sale a turtle or any part of a turtle, or destroy or take turtle eggs. A person found guilty for any of these offences is liable to a fine of LKR 10,000 to 30,000 and/or to imprisonment for two to five years. The amendment to the FFPO in 2009 increased the maximum fine up to LKR 100,000 [62].

In 1995, the Department of Wildlife Conservation (DWC) initiated an *in situ* nest protection programme in collaboration with the Heritage Foundation along 4 km stretch of beach in Bundala National Park. At present DWC is continuing the project with the support of the local communities and the project area has been extended to 8 km. In 1996, the Turtle Conservation Project (TCP), a nongovernmental organization (NGO), initiated its pioneering community-based *in situ* sea turtle nest protection and research programme at Rekawa with the aim of protecting sea turtles and also supporting local people who depend on the coastal resources for their livelihood [15]. This project was implemented in collaboration with the DWC, the University of Peradeniya, the National Aquatic Resources Agency (NARA) and the University of Ruhuna. Local community members, who may have been previously involved in illegal take of eggs, were trained in turtle biology and research and had been employed by TCP as turtle nest protectors. TCP also recruited research officers to carry out research activities such as flipper tagging, collecting biometric and nesting frequency data etc. A similar project was established in Kosgoda in August 2003 by the TCP. Many awareness and

community-based conservation activities along the coast, especially southern and south-western areas, have been conducted by various NGOs which may have led to the reduction in illegal take of eggs and killing of turtles for meat especially in Kosgoda and Rekawa areas [31]. An *in situ* turtle nest protection programme has been initiated recently on the east coast of Sri Lanka [61], an area previously inaccessible due to the civil war.

Selling of eggs and meat in the open market gradually decreased after the strict law enforcement but turtle eggs and meat are still eaten or sold by the local community in some areas [31].

The first two sea turtle sanctuaries in Sri Lanka were declared in 2006 at Rekawa (4.5 km stretch) and at Godawaya (3.8 km stretch) [82]. The area is bound 500 meters towards the sea and 100 meters towards the land from the high tide level in both sites. Although the Ordinance protects the sea turtles throughout Sri Lanka, their nesting areas are not protected and hence, local communities can disturb nesting beaches and foraging areas through activities such as removing sand, installing lighting adjacent to beaches, cutting the beach vegetation etc. Some of these activities are prohibited under the Coast Conservation Act but, not under the FFPO. However, once declared as a sanctuary all these activities affecting the sea turtles are prohibited. Currently, “The Rekawa Turtle Watch” is a turtle conservation project run by an NGO.

Hatcheries are used as an *ex situ* conservation tool of sea turtles in Sri Lanka but their contribution towards conservation of sea turtles is highly debated [34,35,40,41,42,43]. All the hatcheries are operated by private owners and their prime motive is profit, relying on tourists for their viability [32,75]. However, unlike in the past, the existing hatcheries operate throughout the year, not only during tourist season. The common practice is to buy turtle eggs from suppliers and bury them in an incubation enclosure within the hatchery and release hatchlings after keeping in tanks for 5 days to 2 weeks [34]. Hatcheries are illegal and attempts to issue licences to hatcheries has not been successful so far [29].

Community education and awareness programmes on plastic pollution in coastal regions [80] and turtle bycatch [78,79] have been conducted in areas where there had been turtle bycatch especially in Kalpitiya.

1.5. Research

The research on sea turtles in Sri Lanka dates back to as early as 1930 when Deraniyagala described the five nesting species and the beaches in Sri Lanka [2], then known as Ceylon. His first herpetological book, and perhaps one of the important herpetological milestones in the country, is "*Tetrapod reptiles of Ceylon vol. 1. Testudinates and Crocodilians*" [2]. Deraniyagala published his three volumes of his books on reptiles including sea turtle in 1939, 1943, and 1952 and many papers later [4,8,9,69,70].

Turtle bycatch is high along the western and north-western coasts of Sri Lanka [31,39,48]. Many studies have been conducted in the commercial sea turtle hatcheries which are well established in Sri Lanka [32,34,35,40,41,42,43].

2. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

2.1.1. Nesting sites

The southern and south-western coasts of Sri Lanka are the main turtle nesting sites, but nesting occurs from Mount Lavinia on the west coast to Arugambay on the east coast (Figure 1) [1,2,4,6,8,9,18,61]. The green turtle is the most frequent nesting turtle in Sri Lanka, contributing about 96% nests at Rekawa [15] and 90% at Kosgoda [16]. High nesting abundance of nesting green turtles occurs in Rekawa, Kosgoda, Kahandamodara and Bundala, while scattered nesting is observed in the other beaches [1,3,15,16]. Green turtle nesting takes place throughout the year but March to May can be considered the main nesting season with a peak in April [15,16]. In recent years, a declining trend in nesting frequency of sea turtles has been observed in Rekawa [14].

2.1.2. Marine areas

Satellite tracking suggest that the nesting green turtles tagged in Rekawa sanctuary migrated to foraging grounds in Gulf of Mannar Biosphere Reserve off the coast of Tamil Nadu, India, the Lakshadweep islands, and west coast of India near Karnataka [25].

2.2. Other biological data

Five years of data on the reproductive output of female green turtles collected from Kosgoda beach with a total of 1,492 nests comprising 166,358 eggs laid by 575 nesting females show that larger females have a higher reproductive output, laying larger eggs, bigger clutches, and producing a greater number of eggs in total for a season. There is no relationship between clutch size and egg size, and hatchling size does not depend on the egg size or female size. The mean hatching success is 77.3% with a mean incubation duration of 50.6 days. Clutch size, egg size, female body size, and nest depth have no effect on hatching success of the green turtle nests laid at Kosgoda rookery [16].

2.3. Threats

2.3.1. Nesting sites

See section 1.3.1.

2.3.2. Marine areas

Before the civil war started in 1983, fishers of the south and, particularly, the east coast sent bycatch sea turtles to the collecting centres and from those places the turtles were periodically transported to Jaffna in large lorry consignments in a most cruel manner [58]. This practice gradually decreased after the amendment of the FFPO in 1972 (personnel communications with the local community in the nesting areas). Kalpitiya on the north-western coast has been the main location for the deliberate take of turtles since the civil war began in Jaffna in 1983 [38].

In more recent times, many turtles are accidentally caught and drowned in fishing gear [39]. During 1999 and 2000, a turtle rescue programme was initiated at Kandakkuliya in Kalpitiya; bycatch turtles trapped in gill nets were released by

fishers [39]. Bycatch was thought to be the leading cause of sea turtle mortality population [50]. However, some reports show that people in the north are accomplished turtle-catchers and use a variety of nets to capture sea turtles, and there is a high demand for turtle meat from the northern areas [45]. There are reports of the butchering and selling of live turtles openly in Kandakuliya and north-western parts of the country [39,48]. In 2008, a survey reported that 45% of the villagers at Kandakkuliya consumed turtle meat mostly from bycatch [31]. But a 2014 study found that incidental capture of sea turtles in the fishing sites Negambo and Beruwala was not very significant; olive ridley followed by green turtles were the most abundant species caught in fishing gear [68]. Some fishers are willing to rescue the entangled turtles while others are not [38] but a more recent survey shows that the percentage of fishers who release bycatch had increased from 63% in the past to 90% [66].

See also section 1.3.2.

2.4. Conservation

See section 1.4.

2.5. Research

The nesting behaviour of female green turtles was studied at the Rekawa and Kosgoda rookeries and found similar patterns with a peak in warmer months from February to May (see also section 2.2) [15,16]. The same population was studied for genetics using six microsatellite loci. High genetic diversity was observed within the population and the study also showed that, although the green turtle population nesting at Kosgoda is small compared to other nesting rookeries in the world, high genetic diversity among and within individuals suggests that the population may not be currently undergoing a bottleneck [26]. This study further reported the paternity in the offspring and showed that clutches of 47% of the females were sired by two (62.5%) or three (37.5%) fathers. The successive clutch analysis showed that the dominant father sired 50% of the total offspring followed by 33.3% by the second male [26].

Satellite tagging has shown that after completing nesting in the south and south-western coast, green sea turtles migrate back to their foraging grounds in the Gulf of Mannar Biosphere Reserve off the coast of Tamil Nadu and Lakshadweep Islands in southern India [25].

See also section 1.5.

3. RMU: Leatherback turtle (*Dermochelys coriacea*) – North-East Indian Ocean

3.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

3.1.1. Nesting sites

Overall, only a small number of leatherbacks nest in Sri Lanka [9], with most leatherback nesting occurring at Godawaya beach in southern Sri Lanka [10].

3.1.2. Marine areas

No data available.

3.2. Other biological data

No data available.

3.3. Threats

3.3.1. Nesting sites

See section 1.3.1.

3.3.2. Marine areas

There are no bycatch records of leatherbacks in Sri Lanka.

3.4. Conservation

See section 1.4.

3.5. Research

See section 1.5.

4. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-East Indian Ocean

4.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

4.1.1. Nesting sites

Southern and south-western coasts of Sri Lanka are where the main nesting takes place but nesting spans from Mount Lavinia in the western coast to Arugambay in the eastern coast (Figure 1) [1,2,4,6,8,9,18,61].

4.1.2. Marine areas

No data available.

4.2. Other biological data

No data available.

4.3. Threats

4.3.1. Nesting sites

See section 1.3.1.

4.3.2. Marine areas

See section 1.3.2.

4.4. Conservation

The hawksbill turtle has been hunted for its carapace to provide raw materials for the tortoiseshell trade [41]. A 1994 survey of illegal tortoiseshell trade in Sri Lanka recorded 112 retailers openly selling tortoiseshell products in six towns and a subsequent survey in 1996 recorded 83 shops selling tortoiseshells in 14 towns [41]. However, the tortoiseshell trade has been greatly reduced due to strict legislation and public awareness and education programmes conducted by the government and non-government organizations [67]. The tortoiseshell trade cannot be considered an ongoing and pervasive threat to hawksbill recovery. See also Section 1.4.

4.5. Research

Data not available.

5. RMU: Olive ridley turtle (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) – North-East Indian Ocean

5.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

5.1.1. Nesting sites

The southern and south-western coasts of Sri Lanka are the main turtle nesting sites, but nesting occurs from Mount Lavinia on the west coast to Arugambay on the east coast (Figure 1) [1,2,4,6,8,9,18,61]. The highest abundance of nesting olive ridley turtles occurs at Rekawa, Kosgoda, Kahandamodara and Bundala, while scattered nesting is observed at the other beaches [1,3,15,16]. The olive ridley turtle is the second-most common nesting species in Sri Lanka. A declining trend in nesting frequency of sea turtles has been observed at Rekawa in 2012 [14].

5.1.2. Marine areas

Nesting olive ridley turtles tagged in Orissa, India, have been recorded in the coastal waters of eastern Sri Lanka [11]. Observations on inter- and post-nesting olive ridleys tagged at Kosgoda and Rekawa beaches show high fidelity to nesting beaches [12,16,17,19,69].

5.2. Other biological data

Data not available.

5.3. Threats

5.3.1. Nesting sites

See section 1.3.1.

5.3.2. Marine areas

See section 1.3.2.

5.4. Conservation

See section 1.4.

5.5. Research

Data not available

Table 1a. Characteristics of nesting loggerhead, green and leatherback turtles in Sri Lanka.

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>	
	CC-NEIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-NEIO	Ref #
Occurrence						
Nesting sites	Y	1-7,8,14,15	Y	1-7,12,14,15	n/a	1-7,9,10,14,15
Pelagic foraging grounds	n/a		J & A	25	n/a	
Benthic foraging grounds	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Key biological data						
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Y	1,10,15,16,17,18,61	2884 (2014-2017)	1,10,15,16,17,18,61	14 (2014-2017)	1,10,15,16,17,18,61
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	n/a	1,10,15,16,17,18,61,82	12	1,10,15,16,17,18,61,82	1	1,10,15,16,17,18,61,82
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	Y	1,10,15,16,17,18,61	32	1,10,15,16,17,18,61	37	1,10,15,16,17,18,61
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Total length of nesting sites (km)	Y	1,10,15,16,17,18,61	104	1,10,15,16,17,18,61	96	1,10,15,16,17,18,61
Nesting females / yr	n/a		n/a		170	10
Nests / female season (N)	n/a		4/598	20	n/a	
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	Y		2.5-3.5 (1,506)	16,19, 20	n/a	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		0.70	21	n/a	
Sex ratio: Immature (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	Y		n/a		n/a	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	n/a		85.9 CCL	71	n/a	
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	Y	15	112.1 (1,985)	15	100.5 (30)	15
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	n/a		74.3(526)	71	n/a	
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	n/a		51.9 (5,281)	26	n/a	

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>	
	CC-NEIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-NEIO	Ref #
Trends						
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Published studies						
Growth rates	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Genetics	n/a		Y	23,24	n/a	
Stocks defined by genetic markers	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	n/a		Y	25	n/a	
Survival rates	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Population dynamics	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Capture-Mark-Recapture	n/a		Y	19	Y	53
Threats						
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y (PLL,SN)	27,28,38,46,48,73,81,83	PLL, SN	27,28,38,46,48,73,81,83	PLL	27,28,38,46,48,73,81,83
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: quantified?	Y	46,48,51	Y	46,48,52	Y	49,51,54
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	Y	45,55,56	Y	45,55,56	Y	45,55,56
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N		N		N	
Take. Illegal take of eggs	Y	45,57,58,59,34	Y	45,57,58,59,34	Y	45,57,58,59,34
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N		N		N	
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	n/a	49,60,84	n/a	49,60,84	n/a	49,60,84
Coastal Development. Photo pollution	Y	74,85	Y	74,85	Y	74,85
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	n/a		n/a		n/a	

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>	
	CC-NEIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-NEIO	Ref #
Egg predation	Y	15,61	Y	15,16, 61,77	Y	15,61
Pollution (debris, chemical)	Y	80	Y	80	Y	80
Pathogens	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Climate change	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Foraging habitat degradation	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Other						
Long-term projects (>5yrs)						
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	1 (12: 2005-2017)	14	1 (12: 2005-2017)	14	1 (12: 2005-2017)	14
Number of index nesting sites	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Conservation						
Protection under national law	Y	62	Y	62	Y	62
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	2 (U %)	1,10,15,16,17,18,61	7 (U %)	1,10,15,16,17,18,61	7 (U %)	1,10,15,16,17,18,61
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	16	62,63,64,65,81	16	62,63,64,65,81	16	62,63,64,65,81
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	2 (1996-2000, 2005-2012)	14,15	2	14,15	2	14,15
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	Y	15,16,61	Y	15,16,61	Y	15,16,61
Hatcheries	Y	29,35,37,41,44,75	Y	29,35,36,37,38,41,43,44,45,46,75	N	
Head-starting	Y	35,37,44	Y	35,37,44	N	
Bycatch: fishing gear modifications (eg TED, circle hooks)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: onboard best practices	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Other	Y		y	76,78,79	y	76,78,79

Table 1b. Characteristics of nesting hawksbill and olive ridley turtles in Sri Lanka.

RMU	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	EI- NEIO	Ref #	LO-NEIO	Ref #
Occurrence				
Nesting sites	y	1-7,13,14,15	Y	1-7,11,14,15
Pelagic foraging grounds	n/a		n/a	
Benthic foraging grounds	n/a		n/a	
Key biological data				
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	54 (2014-2017)	1,10,15,16,17,18,61	772 (2014-2017)	1,10,15,16,17,18,61
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	n/a		n/a	
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	0	1,10,15,16,17,18,61,82	12	1,10,15,16,17,18,61,82
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	17	1,10,15,16,17,18,61	28	1,10,15,16,17,18,61
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Total length of nesting sites (km)	40	1,10,15,16,17,18,61	95	1,10,15,16,17,18,61
Nesting females / yr	n/a		n/a	
Nests / female season (N)	n/a		1-3	17
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	n/a		1-4 (76)	17
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	n/a		n/a	
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	115.2 (6)	15	105.1 (30)	15
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	n/a		n/a	
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	n/a		n/a	

RMU	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	EI- NEIO	Ref #	LO- NEIO	Ref #
Trends				
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Published studies				
Growth rates	n/a		n/a	
Genetics	n/a		n/a	
Stocks defined by genetic markers	n/a		n/a	86
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	n/a		n/a	
Survival rates	n/a		n/a	
Population dynamics	n/a		n/a	
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	n/a		n/a	
Capture-Mark-Recapture	n/a		Y	22
Threats				
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	PLL,SN	27,28,38,46,48,73,81,83	PLL	27,28,38,46,48,73,81,83
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: quantified?	Y	49,51,54,	Y	47,49,51,54
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	Y	45,55.56	Y	45,55.56
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N		N	
Take. Illegal take of eggs	Y	45,57,58,59,34	Y	45,57,58,59,34
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N		N	
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	n/a	49,60,84	n/a	49,60,84
Coastal Development. Photopollution	Y	74,85	Y	74,85
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	n/a		n/a	
Egg predation	Y	15, 61	Y	15, 61,77
Pollution (debris, chemical)	Y	80	Y	80

RMU	<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	EI- NEIO	Ref #	LO- NEIO	Ref #
Pathogens	n/a		n/a	
Climate change	n/a		n/a	
Foraging habitat degradation	n/a		n/a	
Other	PLL,SN	27,28,38,46,48,73,81,83	PLL	27,28,38,46,48,73,81,83
Long-term projects (>5yrs)				
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	1 (12: 2005-2017)	14	1 (12: 2005-2017)	14
Number of index nesting sites	n/a		n/a	
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a	
Conservation				
Protection under national law	Y	62	Y	62
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	3 (U %)	1,10,15,16,17,18,61	7 (U %)	1,10,15,16,17,18,61
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	16	62,63,64,65,81	16	62,63,64,65,81
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	2	14,15	2	14,15
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	Y	15,16,61	Y	15,16,61
Hatcheries	Y	29	Y	29,35,37,41,44,71
Head-starting	N		Y	35,37,44
Bycatch: fishing gear modifications (eg TED, circle hooks)	n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: onboard best practices	n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	n/a		n/a	
Other	y	76,78,79	y	76,78,79

Table 2. Index nesting sites for marine turtles in Sri Lanka.

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Long	Lat					
CC-NEIO										
Rekawa		1.8 (1996-2000)		80.843356	6.043539	2	100	15	1	B
Rekawa		1 (2012-2017)		80.843356	6.043539	4	100	DWC Unpublished data	1	B
Bundala		1.3 (2012-2017)		81.212725	6.164184	4		DWC Unpublished data	1	B
CM-NWIO										
Rekawa	Y	804 (1996-2000)		80.843356	6.043539	2	100	15	1	B
Rekawa	Y	482 (2005-2011)		80.843356	6.043539	2	100	14	1	B
Kosgoda		298 (2003-2008)		80.024083	6.341413	1	100	16	1	B
Rekawa	Y	1,142 (2012-2017)		80.843356	6.043539	4		DWC Unpublished data	1	B
Kalamatiya		10 (2014-2016)		80.962725	6.084554	2		DWC Unpublished data		
Bundala		103.5 (2014-2017)		81.212725	6.164184	4		DWC Unpublished data	1	B
Mount Lavinea		9 (2014)		79.862994	6.825496	1.44		18		
Induruwa		280 (2014)		80.013807	6.362792	4		18		
Mahapalana		60 (2014)		80.018299	6.353629	1.3		18		
Duwemodara		85 (2014)		80.020556	6.348359	1.2		18		
Kosgoda		570 (2014)		80.024083	6.341413	2.3		18		
Ahungalla		90 (2014)		80.034526	6.303652	1.5		18		
Balapitiya		30 (2014)		80.034998	6.278739	2		18		
Kahawa		48 (2014)		80.072185	6.183077	5.2		18		
Habaraduwa		14 (2014)		80.306969	5.992858	0.8		18		
Panama		28 (2014)		81.809299	6.746488	4		62		

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
				Long	Lat					
DC-NEIO										
Rekawa		14 (1996-2000)		80.843356	6.043539	2	100	15	1	B
Godawaya		333 (2002)	495 (2002)	81.034422	6.106125	4	100	10	1	
Bundala		4 (2017)		81.212725	6.164184	4		DWC Unpublished data	1	B
EI-NEIO										
Kumana		16 (2015)		81.717518	6.527416	7		DWC Unpublished data	1	B
LO-NEIO										
Rekawa		11 (1996-2000)		80.843356	6.043539	2	100	15	1	B
Kosgoda		34 (2003-2008)		80.024083	6.341413	2	100	17	1	B
Rekawa		30.5 (2012-2017)		80.843356	6.043539	4		DWC Unpublished data	1	B
Kumana		68 (2013-2017)		81.717518	6.527416	7		DWC Unpublished data	1	B
Bundala		162 (2014-2017)		81.212725	6.164184	4		DWC Unpublished data	1	B
Kalamatiya		22 (2014-2015)		80.962725	6.084554	2		DWC Unpublished data		
Mount Lavinea		20 (2014)		79.862994	6.825496	1.44		18		
Benthota		40 (2014)		79.995358	6.422218	2.3		18		
Warahena		20 (2014)		80.001604	6.405475	0.9		18		
Induruwa		10 (2014)		80.013807	6.362792	4		18		
Mahapalana		10 (2014)		80.018299	6.353629	1.3		18		
Duwemodara		14 (2014)		80.020556	6.348359	1.2		18		
Kosgoda		10 (2014)		80.024083	6.341413	2.3		18		
Ahungalla		65 (2014)		80.034526	6.303652	1.5		18		
Ambalangoda		30 (2014)		80.045115	6.246312	1.2		18		
Kahawa		45 (2014)		80.072185	6.183077	5.2		18		
Habaraduwa		30 (2014)		80.306969	5.992858	0.8		18		
Koggala		30 (2014)		80.322247	5.988579	1.6		18		
Panama		128(2014)		81.809299	6.746488	4		62		

Table 3. International conventions signed by Sri Lanka in relation to marine turtle conservation.

International Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles
CITES	1979	y	y	CC, CM, DC, EI, LO	n/a	y
CMS	1990	y	y	CC, CM, DC, EI, LO	n/a	y
IOSEA Marine Turtle MoU	2001	y	y	CC, CM, DC, EI, LO	n/a	y

Table 4. Current and past marine turtle projects in Sri Lanka.

#	RMU	Region / Location	Project Name or descriptive title	Key words	Start date	End date	Leading organization	Public /Private	Collaboration with	Primary Contact (name and Email)	Other Contacts (name and Email)
T4.1		Rekawa beach, Tangalle	In-situ nest protection programme	Flipper tag, satellite tag, nesting female	1996	2000	Turtle Conservation Project (TCP)	Public	University of Peradeniya	T. Kapurusinghe, kjthushan@yahoo.com	L. Ekanayake lalitheml@yahoo.com
T4.2		Rekawa beach, Tangalle	In-situ nest protection programme	Flipper tag, satellite tag, nesting female	2005	2012	Turtle Conservation Project (TCP)	Public	University of Peradeniya	T. Kapurusinghe, kjthushan@yahoo.com	L. Ekanayake lalitheml@yahoo.com
T4.3		Kosgoda beach, Kosgoda	In-situ nest protection programme	Flipper tag, satellite tag, nesting female	2003	2012	Turtle Conservation Project (TCP)	Public	University of Peradeniya	T. Kapurusinghe, kjthushan@yahoo.com	L. Ekanayake lalitheml@yahoo.com
T4.4		Rekawa beach, Tangalle	Nest protection programme	Nest protection	2012	ongoing	Department of Wildlife Conservation	Public		DG, DWC	P.A.C.N.B. Suraweera channasuraweera@yahoo.com
T4.5		Bundala	Nest protection programme	Nest protection	2014	ongoing	Department of Wildlife Conservation	Public		DG, DWC	P.A.C.N.B. Suraweera channasuraweera@yahoo.com
T4.6		Kumana	Nest protection programme	Nest protection	2013	ongoing	Department of Wildlife Conservation	Public		DG, DWC	P.A.C.N.B. Suraweera channasuraweera@yahoo.com

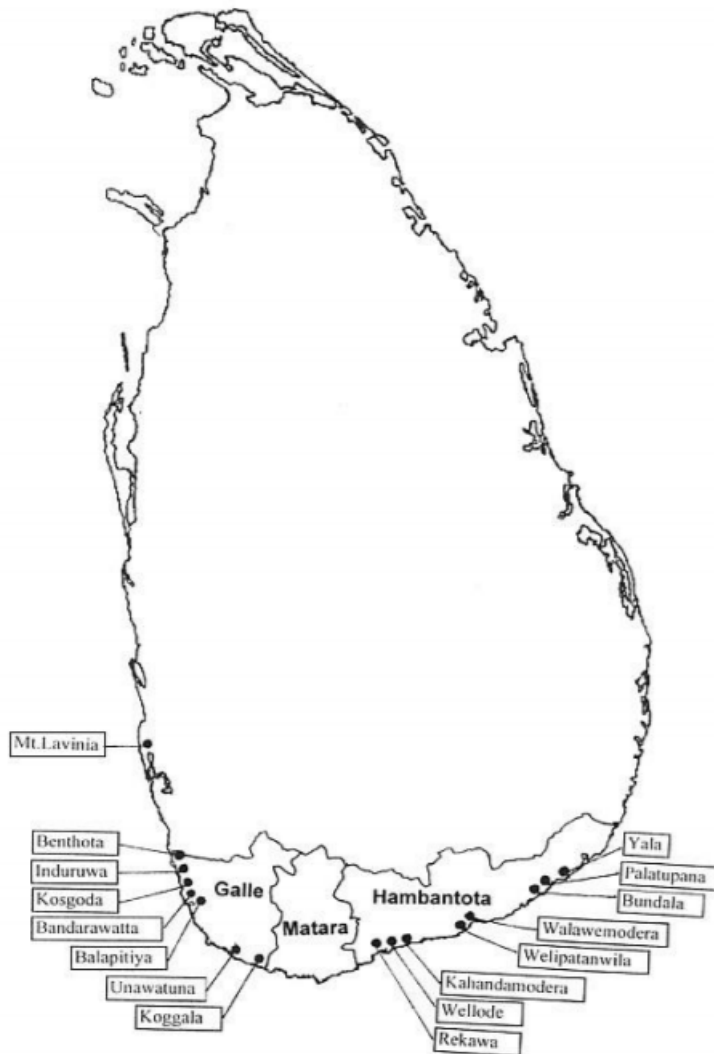


Figure 1. Major sea turtle nesting beaches along the west coast, south western coast and south coast of Sri Lanka [44].

References

Full reference

- 1 Amarasooriya, K.D. (2000). Classification of Sea Turtle Nesting Beaches of Southern Sri Lanka. In: *Sea Turtles of the Indo-Pacific: Research, Management and Conservation* (eds. Pilcher, N. and Ismail, G.). London, UK: ASEAN Academic Press. Pp. 228–237.
- 2 Deraniyagala, P.E.P. (1930). The Testudinata of Ceylon. *Spolia Zeylanica* 16:43–88.
- 3 Cooray, R. (1998). The Marine Turtles in Rekawa: A Survey on Nesting Activities and Exploitation. *Sri Lanka Naturalist* 11:1–7.
- 4 Deraniyagala, P.E.P. (1965). A Sanctuary for Turtles, the Dugong, Whales and Dolphins in the Indian and Southern Oceans. *Loris* 10:246–247.
- 5 Hora, S.L. (1948). The Distribution of Crocodiles and Chelonians in Ceylon, India, Burma and Farther East. In: *Proceedings of the National Institute of Science India (Calcutta)* 14:285–310.
- 6 Iverson, J.B. and College, E. (1992). A Revised Checklist with Distribution Maps of the Turtles of the World. Richmond, USA: Privately Printed.
- 7 Salm, R.V. (1963). Jaffna's Turtle Trails. *Loris* 9:312–314.
- 8 Deraniyagala, P.E.P. (1933). The Loggerhead Turtles (Carettidae) of Ceylon. *Spolia Zeylanica* 18:61–72.
- 9 Deraniyagala, P.E.P. (1936). The Nesting Habit of Leathery Turtle, *Dermochelys coriacea*. *Spolia Zeylanica* 19:331–336.
- 10 Ekanayake, E.M.L., Kapurusinghe, T., Saman, M.M. and Premakumara, M.G.C. (2002). Estimation of the Number of Leatherback (*Dermochelys coriacea*) Nesting at the Godavaya Turtle Rookery in Southern Sri Lanka During the Nesting Season in the Year 2001. *Kachhapa* 6:11–12.
- 11 Pandav, B. and Choudhury, B.C. (1998). Olive Ridley Tagged in Orissa Recorded in the Coastal Waters of Eastern Sri Lanka. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 82:9–10.
- 12 Ekanayake, E.M.L. and Ranawana, K.B. (2006). Nest Site Fidelity of Green Turtles in the Rekawa Turtle Rookery in Sri Lanka. In: *Proceedings of the Twenty-Third Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comp. Pilcher, N.J.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NMFS_SEFSC-536, Pp. 7–9.
- 13 Hewavisenthi, S. (1990). Male Hawksbill Stranded at Kosgoda, Sri Lanka. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 51:16–17.

- 14 Ekanayake, E.M.L., Kapurusinghe, T., Saman, M.M. and Rathnakumara, A.M.D.S. (2012). A Declining Trend of Nesting Frequency of Sea Turtles at the Largest Rookery in Sri Lanka. In: *Proceedings of the thirty-first Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comps. Jones, T.T. and Wallace, B.P.). NOAA Technical Memorandum, NOAA NMFS-SEFSC-631, Pp. 201.
- 15 Ekanayake, E.M.L., Ranawana, K.B., Kapurusinghe, T., Premakumara, M.G.C. and Saman, M.M. (2002). Marine Turtle Conservation in Rekawa Turtle Rookery in Southern Sri Lanka. *Ceylon Journal of Science (Biological Science)* 30:79–88.
- 16 Ekanayake, E.M.L., Rajakaruna, R.S., Kapurusinghe, T., Saman, M.M., Rathnakumara, D.S., Samaraweera, P. and Ranawana, K.B. (2010). Nesting Behaviour of the Green Turtle at Kosgoda Rookery, Sri Lanka. *Ceylon Journal of Science (Biological Science)* 39:109–120.
- 17 Ekanayake, E.M.L., Kapurusinghe, T., Saman, M.M., Rajakaruna, R.S., Samaraweera, P. and Ranawana, K.B. (2009). Site-fidelity of Olive Ridley Turtle at Kosgoda Turtle Rookery, Sri Lanka. *Proceedings of the Peradeniya University Research Sessions, Sri Lanka* 14:299–301.
- 18 Jayathilake, R.A.M., Maldeniya, R. and Kumara, M.D.I.C. (2016). A Study on Temporal and Spatial Distribution of Sea Turtle Nesting on the Southwest Coast of Sri Lanka. In: *Proceedings of the National Aquatic Research and Development Agency (NARA), Scientific Session*. Colombo, Sri Lanka: NARA.
- 19 Ekanayake, E.M.L., Kapurusinghe, T., Saman, M.M., Rathnakumara, A.M.D.S., Rajakaruna, R.S., Samaraweera, P. and Ranawana, K.B. (2013). Re-nesting Movements and Post-nesting Migrations of Green Turtles Tagged in Two Turtle Rookeries in Sri Lanka. In: *Proceedings of the Thirtieth Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comps. Blumenthal, J., Panagopoulou, A. and Rees, A.F.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NMFS-SEFSC-640, Pp. 123.
- 20 Ekanayake, E.M.L., Ranawana, K.B. and Kapurusinghe, T. (2004). Estimation of the Average Number of Nests for Green Turtle, on the Rekawa Beach in Southern Sri Lanka. Three-year Study from September 1996 to September 1999. In: *Proceedings of the Twenty-First Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comps. Coyne, M.S. and Clark, R.D.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NMFS-SEFSC-528, p160–161.
- 21 Ekanayake, E.M.L. and Ranawana, K.B. (2001). Estimation of Sex Ratio of Green Turtle Hatchlings at Rekawa Turtle Rookery in Sri Lanka. *Abstracts of the Fourth World Congress of Herpetology, 3-9 December 2001, Bentota, Sri Lanka*. 33:28–29.

- 22 Pandav, B. and Choudhury, B.C. (1998). Olive Ridley Tagged in Orissa Recorded in the Coastal Waters of Eastern Sri Lanka. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 82:9–10.
- 23 Ekanayake, E.M.L., Kapurusinghe, T., Saman, M.M., Rathnakumara, D.S., Samaraweera, P., Ranawana, K.B., et al. (2013). Multiple Paternity of the Green Turtle Population at Kosgoda Turtle Rookery Assessed Using Microsatellite Markers. *Herpetological Conservation and Biology* 8:27–36.
- 24 Ekanayake, E.M.L., Kapurusinghe, T., Saman, M.M., Rathnakumara, D.S., Samaraweera, P. and Rajakaruna, R.S. (2017). Genetic Diversity of the Green Turtle (Testudines: Cheloniidae: *Chelonia mydas* (Linnaeus, 1758) Population Nesting at Kosgoda Rookery, Sri Lanka. *Journal of Threatened Taxa* 9:10261–10268.
- 25 Richardson, P.B., Broderick, A.C., Coyne, M.S., Ekanayake, L., Kapurusinghe, T., Premakumara, C., et al. (2013). Satellite Tracking Suggests Size-related Differences in Behaviour and Range of Female Green Turtles Nesting at Rekawa Wildlife Sanctuary, Sri Lanka. *Marine Biology* 160:1415–1426.
- 26 Ekanayake, E.M.L. (2003). Nest Site Fidelity and Nesting Behaviour of Marine Turtles in Rekawa Turtle Rookery. M.Phil Thesis. Postgraduate Institute of Science, University of Peradeniya, Sri Lanka. Unpublished Thesis.
- 27 Ekanayake, L. (2015). A Survey of Marine Turtle By-catch and Fisherfolk Attitude at Kalpitiya, Sri Lanka. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 22:11–12.
- 28 Ekanayake, L., Rathnakumara, A.M.D.S. and Karunarathna, Y.K. (2015). Fishermen Attitudinal Survey to Assess Sea Turtle By-catch in Gulf of Mannar, Northwest, Sri Lanka. In: *Book of Abstracts of 35th Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (eds. Kaska, Y., Sonmez, B., Turkecan, O. and Sezgin, C.). Turkey: MACART Press.
- 29 Ekanayake, E.M.L. (2016). Exploitation or Conservation? Plan to License Sea Turtle Hatcheries in Sri Lanka Comes Under Fire. In: *Proceedings of the Thirty-Fourth Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comps. Belskis, L., Frey, A., Jenson, M., LeRoux, R. and Stewart, K.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NOAA NMFS-SEFSC-701, Pp. 52.
- 30 Ekanayake, E.M.L., Kapurusinghe, T., Saman, M.M., Rathnakumara, D.S. and Rajakaruna, R.S. (2012). Effect of Environmental Temperature and Rainfall on Nesting Behavior of Green Turtles, *Chelonia mydas* at Kosgoda Rookery. *Proceedings of the Peradeniya University Research Sessions, Sri Lanka*. 17:209
- 31 Rajakaruna, R.S., Dissanayake, D.M.N.J., Ekanayake, E.M.L. and Ranawana, K.B. (2009). Sea Turtle Conservation in Sri Lanka: Assessment of

- Knowledge, Attitude and Prevalence of Consumptive Use of Turtle Products Among Coastal Community. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 10:1–13.
- 32 Rajakaruna, R.S., Ekanayake, E.M.L., Kapurusinghe, T. and Ranawana, K.B. (2013). Sea Turtle Hatcheries in Sri Lanka: Their Activities and Potential Contribution to Sea Turtle Conservation. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter*. 17:2–12.
 - 33 Hewavisenthi, S. (1990). Abnormal Hatchlings of Green and Olive Ridley Turtles, Victor Hasselblad Hatchery, Sri Lanka. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 50:15–16.
 - 34 Hewavisenthi, S. (1993). Turtle Hatcheries in Sri Lanka: Boon or Bane? *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 60:19–22.
 - 35 Hewavisenthi, S. and Kotagama, S.W. (1990). The Effect of Retaining Turtle Hatchlings in Tanks Before Their Release. *Proceedings of the Sri Lanka Association of Advanced Science* 46:92.
 - 36 Hewavisenthi, S. (1989). Slaughter on the Beach. *Loris* 18:74–175.
 - 37 Hewavisenthi, S. (1990). Exploitation of Marine Turtles in Sri Lanka: Historic Background and the Present Status. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 48:14–19.
 - 38 Ramanathan, A., Mallapur, A., Rathnakumara, S., Ekanayake, L. and Kapurusinghe, T. (2010). Untangling the Tangled: Knowledge, Attitudes and Perceptions of Fishermen to the Rescue and the Disentanglement of Sea Turtles in Kalpitiya, Sri Lanka. *Proceedings of the Twenty-eighth Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comps. Dean, K. and Lopez-Castro, M.C.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NMFS-SEFSC-602, Pp. 118.
 - 39 Kapurusinghe, T. and Cooray, R. (2002). *Marine Turtle By-catch in Sri Lanka, Survey Report. Turtle Conservation Project (TCP)*. Survey Report ISBN 955-8758-01-9. Unpublished Report.
 - 40 Weerasinghe, A. and Walker, B. (1995). Some Notes on the Turtle Hatchery, Yaddehimulla, Unawatuna, Sri Lanka. *Lyricephalus* 1:43–47.
 - 41 Richardson, P. (1996). *The Marine Turtle Hatcheries of Sri Lanka: A TCP Review and Assessment of Current Hatchery Practices and Recommendations for their Improvements*. Unpublished Report.
 - 42 Richardson, P. (1995). *The Marine Turtle Hatcheries of Sri Lanka. Care for the Wild, Turtle Conservation Project*. Unpublished Report.
 - 43 Hewavisenthi, S. (1991). Some Aspects of Artificial Hatchery Management Practices of Marine Turtles in Sri Lanka. Master's Thesis, The Open University of Sri Lanka, Colombo. Unpublished Thesis.

- 44 Jayathilaka, A.M., Perera, H.A.C.C. and Kumara, M.D.I.C. (2017). Present Status of Sea Turtle Hatcheries Situated Along the Coastal Belt of the West and Southwest of Sri Lanka (*National Aquatic Resources Research and Development Agency- Scientific Session-2017*). Available at: <http://www.erepository.nara.ac.lk/handle/1/965>
- 45 Hewavisenthi, S. (1990). Exploitation of Marine Turtles in Sri Lanka: Historic Background and the Present Status. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 48:14–19.
- 46 Jinadasa, J. (1984). The Effect of Fishing on Turtle Populations. *Loris* 16:311–314.
- 47 Perera, L. (1986). *National Sea Turtle Survey Summary Report*. Unpublished Report.
- 48 Kapurusinghe, T. and Saman, M.M. (2001). Marine Turtle By-catch in Sri Lanka. In: *Proceedings of the Twenty-first Annual Symposium on Marine Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comps. Coyne, M.S. and Clark R.D.). NOAA Technical Memorandum NMFS-SEFSC-528.
- 49 Dattatri, S. and Samarajeewa, D. (1982). Beach Development in Sri Lanka. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 22:4–5.
- 50 Jones, S. and Fernando, A.B. (1968). The Present Status of the Turtle Fishery in the Gulf of Mannar and Palk Bay. In: *Proceedings of the Symposium on the Living Resources of the Seas Around India*. Cochin, India: Central Marine Fisheries Research Institute. Pp. 772–775.
- 51 Parsons, J.J. (1962). *The Green Turtle and Man*. Gainesville, USA: University of Florida Press.
- 52 Somanader, K.J. (1954). Turtle-catching in Ceylon. *Ceylon Today* 3:21–23.
- 53 Somanader, K. (1963). Jaffna's Turtle Trails. *Loris* 9:312–314.
- 54 Twynam, W.C. (1889). The Ceylon Turtle. *Ceylon Literary Register (1st series)* 3:406–408.
- 55 Twynam, W.C. (1889). The Ceylon Turtle. *Ceylon Literary Register (1st series)* 3:415–416.
- 56 Holmes, W.R. (1980). Sea turtles. In: *Jaffna, Sri Lanka*. Jaffna, Sri Lanka: The Christian Institute for the Study of Religion and Society of Jaffna College.
- 57 Wickremasinghe, S. (1981). Turtles and Their Conservation. *Loris* 15:313–315.
- 58 Anonymous. (1973). The Turtles and Us. *Loris* 8:8–9.
- 59 Kapurusinghe, T. (1998). Destructive Exploitation of Natural Resources and the Decline of the Nesting Marine Turtle Population in Rekawa, Sri

- Lanka, 1993-1996. In: *Proceedings of the International Conference on the Biology and Conservation of the Amphibians and Reptiles of South Asia, Sri Lanka, 1-5 August 1996*. Pp. 189–193.
- 60 Kapurusinghe, T & Ekanayake, L. (2002). The Nesting Frequency of Marine Turtles in Rekawa, Southern Sri Lanka. In: *Proceedings of the Twentieth Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (comps. Mosier, A., Foley, A. and Brost B.). NOAA Tech. Memo. NMFS-SEFSC-477.
 - 61 Ellepola, G., Harischandra, S. and Dhanushka, M.G.G. (2014). *In-situ* Sea Turtle Nest Protection Program in Panama - Okanda Coastal Stretch in the East Coast of Sri Lanka: A Successful Conservation Activity with Community Participation. *Journal of the Department of Wildlife Conservation* 2:165–172.
 - 62 The Fauna and Flora Protection Ordinance of Sri Lanka No. 2 of 1937, and its Subsequent Amendments Including 1972, Act No. 49 of 1993 and Act No. 22 of 2009. Available at: <https://msdw.gov.lk/downloads/policies-and-laws/>
 - 63 Perera, N. and Vos, A. D. (2007). Marine Protected Areas in Sri Lanka: A Review. *Environmental Management* 40:727–738.
 - 64 Declaration of Rekawa and Godawaya Sanctuaries, Government Gazette, No. 1446/27 – Thursday May 25th, 2006. Available at: <http://www.dwc.gov.lk/index.php/en/national-parks>
 - 65 Jayathilaka, A.M., Perera, H.A.C.C and Haputhanthri, S.S.K. (2017). Marine Turtles of Sri Lanka; Status, Issues, Threats and Conservation Strategies. Available at: <https://www.iotc.org/meetings/13th-working-party-ecosystems-and-bycatch-wpeb13>
 - 66 Pemadasa, M.G.N.M., Elepathage, T.S.M., Abeysundara, S.P. and Rajakaruna R.S. (2018). Fishers’ perception and practices on turtle by-catch in Sri Lanka. *38th Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Conservation and Biology, Kobe, Japan, 18-23 February 2018*. Unpublished.
 - 67 Rajakaruna, R.S., Wijetilake, N., Ekanayake, E.M.L. and Ranawana, K.B. (2012). Tortoiseshell Trade in Sri Lanka: Is Centuries-old Trade Now History? *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 134:9–11.
 - 68 Maldeniya, R. and Dhanushka, P. (2014). Impacts of Large Pelagic Fisheries on the Survival of Sea Turtles in Sri Lanka. Available at: <https://iotc.org/documents/impact-large-pelagic-fisheries-survival-sea-turtles-sri-lanka>
 - 69 Deraniyagala, P.E.P. (1927). The Reptiles of Ceylon. *Ceylon Observer Christmas Number (Colombo)* 1927:95–97.

- 70 Deraniyagala, P.E.P. (1930). The Testudinata of Ceylon. *Spolia Zeylanica* 16:43–88.
- 71 Ekanayake, E.M.L., Kapurusinghe, T., Saman, M.M., Rathnakumara, D.S., Samaraweera, P. and Rajakaruna, R.S. (2016). Reproductive Output and Morphometrics of Green Turtle, *Chelonia mydas* nesting at the Kosgoda Rookery in Sri Lanka. *Ceylon Journal of Science* 45:103–116.
- 72 FitzSimmons, N. and Limpus, C. (2014). Marine Turtle Genetic Stocks of the Indo-Pacific: Identifying Boundaries and Knowledge Gaps. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 20:2–18.
- 73 Ekanyake, L. and Manis, L. (2018). Sea Turtle By-catch in Kalpitiya Peninsula of Sri Lanka. *38th Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Conservation and Biology, Kobe, Japan, 18-23 February 2018*. Unpublished.
- 74 Rajakaruna, R.S. and Waththuhewa, C.S.T. (2019). Post-war Tourism Developments and Coastal Light Pollution: Effect on Sea Turtles in Sri Lanka. *39th Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Conservation and Biology, Charleston, South Carolina, USA, 2-8 February 2019*. Unpublished.
- 75 Phillott, A., Hewapathirana, S. and Rajakaruna, R.S. (2018). Unregulated Numbers and Management Practices of Sea Turtle Hatcheries: An Ongoing Concern in Sri Lanka. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 27:8–17.
- 76 Ekanayake, L. and Karunarathna, Y.K. (2019). Community Welfare Towards Sea Turtle Conservation at Kalpitiya Peninsula of Sri Lanka. *39th Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Conservation and Biology, Charleston, South Carolina, USA, 2-8 February 2019*. Unpublished.
- 77 Suraweera, P.A.C.N.B., Prasanna, S.M.P., Dahanayake, D.D.G.L. and Wijesinghe, M.R. (2019). Predation of Turtle Eggs and Nestlings by *Tatera indica* and *Golunda ellioti* in Sri Lanka: A First Time Observation. *39th Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Conservation and Biology, Charleston, South Carolina, USA, 2-8 February 2019*. Unpublished.
- 78 Ekanayake, L. and Karunarathna, Y.K. (2018). Community Outreach Towards Sea Turtle Conservation at Kalpitiya. *38th Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Conservation and Biology, Kobe, Japan, 18-23 February 2018*. Unpublished.
- 79 Ekanayake, L. and Karunarathna, Y.K. (2018). Marine Conservation with Fisheries Community at Kalpitiya, Sri Lanka. *Fifth International Marine Conservation Congress, Kuching, Sarawak, Malaysia, 24-29 June 2018*. Unpublished.
- 80 Ekanayake, L. and Karunarathna, Y.K. (2018). Reducing Plastic Pollution to Safeguard Sri Lanka's Marine Megafauna. *Fifth International Marine Conservation Congress, Kuching, Sarawak, Malaysia, 24-29 June 2018*. Unpublished.

- 81 Ekanayake, L. (2019). Assess the Current Level of Sea Turtle Bycatch to Reduce Turtle-human Conflict in Kalpitiya Peninsula, Sri Lanka. 29th *International Congress for Conservation Biology in Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia, 21-25 July 2019*. Unpublished.
- 82 Anonymous. (2006). Parliament of the Democratic Socialist Republic of Sri Lanka, Government Notifications Extraordinary No. 1446/27, Part I, Section I, of the Gazette of the Democratic Socialist Republic of Sri Lanka of May 25. Available at: <https://www.gazette.lk/government-gazette/gazette-online>
- 83 Rajakaruna, R.S., Pemadasa, M.G.N.M., Elepathage, M. and Abeysundara, S.P. (2020). Fisher Perception and Practices of Sea Turtle Bycatch in Sri Lanka. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 31:2–13.

Sudan

Rees A.F.¹, Jaliha S.² & Phillott A.D.³

¹University of Exeter, Penryn, UK, alanfrees@gmail.com

²FLAME University, Pune, Maharashtra, India, smriti.jaliha@gmail.com

³FLAME University, Pune, Maharashtra, India, andrea.phillott@gmail.com

Introduction

Five species of sea turtle have been recorded in Sudan [11,12]. Hawksbill turtles (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) are the most common, followed by green turtles (*Chelonia mydas*), with both confirmed as nesting in the country; these two species are reported on below. Loggerhead turtles (*Caretta caretta*), leatherback turtles (*Dermochelys coriacea*) and olive ridley turtles (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) are identified from very infrequent records (see Table 1; [1,12]) and are not further discussed.

1. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-West Indian Ocean

1.1. Distribution, abundance and trends

1.1.1. Nesting sites

The distribution and levels of hawksbill nesting in Sudan have not been reported for over 15 years [12] (Table 1) and require updating. Mukkawar (Mesgarsam) Is. appears to be the most important nesting location in the country [12,15] within the Mohammad Gol Dungonab Bay region; however, other important areas include several islands, most notably Seil Ada Kebir [2] and Suakin ([12], Table 2).

Nesting on Mukkawar Is. was estimated to be “several thousand nesting pits on an 8-10km stretch of shore” in 2002 [15], while 42 individual turtles were recorded to have nested on Seil Ada Kebir between 11–18 March in 1978 [2].

No nesting trends are available for the country and a comprehensive assessment of nesting sites is lacking (Table 1).

1.1.2. Marine areas

The greater area of Dungonab Bay has been identified as a sea turtle marine habitat, with hawksbills being particularly noticeable at the extreme northern end

of the bay [15]. However, hawksbills are thought to forage at all fringing and barrier reefs [10].

1.2. Other biological data

The clutch size for hawksbills in Sudan averages upwards of 70 eggs [2,12] (Table 1) with numerous additional yolkless “eggs” also deposited with the viable clutch. The straight carapace length (SCL) for nesting females in Sudan is at least 53.3cm [2] but is more commonly at least 10cm longer in other locations [2,12]. No other useful biological data for hawksbills in Sudan has been reported (Table 1).

1.3. Threats

1.3.1. Nesting sites

Threats to turtle nesting sites have not been quantified, but illegal take of eggs and turtles have been reported (Table 1).

1.3.2. Marine areas

Bycatch is a documented threat to turtles in their marine habitats [10,12,13] as well as targeted take and habitat degradation (Table 1).

1.4. Conservation

Turtles are afforded nominal legal protection in Sudan under several international and national regulations (Table 3).

A marine park that encompasses the important known nesting and foraging sites for hawksbill turtles has been established [15]; however, no documented or known conservation programmes are currently running (Table 1).

1.5. Research

No current research is reported or known to be in progress (Table 1). Therefore, there is an urgent need for an update on the status of sea turtle populations and all aspects of turtle demography in Sudan.

2. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

2.1.1. Nesting sites

There is very limited information on green turtle nesting in Sudan [11,12]. However, Mukkawar, Payer and Seil Ada Kebir Islands (Table 2) are known nesting grounds, with an estimate of no more than 50 nests annually [11] (Table 1).

2.1.2. Marine areas

The greater area of Dungonab Bay has been identified as a sea turtle marine habitat, with green turtles being widespread and seen across the region. However, particularly large numbers of green turtles were observed in the very extensive areas of the shallow reef flat and sand at the northern end of Kukkawar Is., at the extreme northern end of the bay [15].

2.2. Other biological data

No biological data on green turtles in Sudan has been reported (Table 1).

2.3. Threats

2.3.1. Nesting sites

See Section 1.3.1 and Table 1.

2.3.2. Marine areas

See Section 1.3.2 and Table 1.

2.4. Conservation

See Section 1.4.

2.5. Research

No current research is reported or known to be in progress (Table 1). There is an urgent need for an update on the status of sea turtle populations and all aspects of turtle demography in Sudan.

Table 1. Biological and conservation information about sea turtle Regional Management Units in Sudan.

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-U	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #
Occurrence										
Nesting sites	U	11,12	Y	11,12	N	11,12	Y	2,3,11,12	N	11,12
Pelagic foraging grounds	n/a		n/a		Y	12	n/a		Y	1
Benthic foraging grounds	Y	12	Y	10,15	n/a		Y	4,5,10,15	n/a	
Key biological data										
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	n/a		<50 (U)	11	n/a		300-350 (1960s- 1970s)	3	n/a	
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	n/a		n/a		n/a		1	15	n/a	
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	n/a		n/a		n/a		1	2	n/a	
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Total length of nesting sites (km)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Nesting females / yr	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Nests / female season (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	

	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
RMU	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-U	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	n/a		n/a		n/a		53.3 SCL	2	n/a	n/a
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		73.2 (26)	2	n/a	n/a
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	n/a
Trends										
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Published studies										
Growth rates	N		N		N		N		N	
Genetics	N		N		N		N		N	
Stocks defined by genetic markers	N		N		N		N		N	
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	N		N		N		N		N	
Survival rates	N		N		N		N		N	
Population dynamics	N		N		N		N		N	
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	N		N		N		N		N	
Capture-Mark-Recapture	N		N		N		N		N	

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-U	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #
Threats										
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y	10,12	Y	10,12	Y	10,12	Y	10,12	Y	10,12
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	Y	10,13	Y	10,13	Y	10,13	Y	10,13	Y	10,13
Bycatch: quantified?	N		N		N		N		N	
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	n/a		Y	13,14	n/a		Y	2,6,7,8,13	n/a	
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N		N		N		N		N	
Take. Illegal take of eggs	n/a		Y	12,13	n/a		Y	2,12,13	n/a	
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N		N		N		N		N	
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Coastal Development. Photopollution	n/a		Y	10	n/a		Y	10	n/a	
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Egg predation	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Pollution (debris, chemical)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Pathogens	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Climate change	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Foraging habitat degradation	Y	10	Y	10	n/a		Y	10	Y	10
Other	Y	10	Y	10	n/a		Y	10	Y	10

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Dermochelys coriacea</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>		<i>Lepidochelys olivacea</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	DC-U	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #	LO-WIO	Ref #
Long-term projects (>5yrs)										
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Number of index nesting sites	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Conservation										
Protection under national law	Y	2	Y	2	Y	2	Y	2	Y	2
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	1	14	1	14	1	14	1	14	1	14
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Hatcheries	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Head-starting	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: onboard best practices	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	
Other	n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a		n/a	

Table 2. Sea turtle nesting beaches in Sudan.

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)
			Long	Lat					
EI-NWIO									
(Al-)Seil Ada Kebir / Seil Ada Kebir Is.	n/a	n/a	19.23333333 N	37.83333333 E	n/a	n/a	12	2	E
Hindi Gidir Is.	n/a	n/a	37.91258333 N	19.38194444 E	n/a	n/a	12	2	E
Mukkawar (Megarsam) Is.	n/a	n/a	37.28969444 N	20.95666667 E	n/a	n/a	12, 14	2	E
Masamirit Is.	n/a	n/a			n/a	n/a	12	U	-
Payer Is.	n/a	n/a			n/a	n/a	12	U	-
Arkyay	n/a	n/a			n/a	n/a	12	U	-
CM NWIO									
Mukkawar (Megarsam) Is.	n/a	n/a			n/a	n/a	12, 14	U	-
Payer Is.	n/a	n/a			n/a	n/a	12	U	-
(Al-)Seil Ada Kebir / Seil Ada Kebir Is.	n/a	n/a	19.23333333 N	37.83333333 E	n/a	n/a	12	U	-

Table 3. International conventions protecting sea turtles and signed by Sudan.

International Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles
Marine Fishery Administration Law for the Red Sea State	Y	n/a	n/a	All	n/a	Clause 29 prohibits the capture of sharks, turtles, dolphins and other endangered species
African Convention on the Conservation of Nature and Natural Resources	Y	n/a	n/a	All	n/a	Preservation of wildlife in its natural environment. Sea turtles in Annex A
CITES	Y	n/a	n/a	All	n/a	
CMS	Y	n/a	n/a	All	n/a	
CBD	Y	n/a	n/a	All	n/a	
RAMSAR	Y	n/a	n/a	All	n/a	
Jeddah	Y	n/a	n/a	All	n/a	Regional collaboration to protect the fragile Red Sea and Gulf of Aden ecosystems
UNCLOS	Y	n/a	n/a	All	n/a	
PERSGA	Y	n/a	n/a	All	n/a	
National Convention		n/a	n/a		n/a	
Wildlife and National Parks Protection Act (1986)		n/a	n/a	All	Implements CITES	

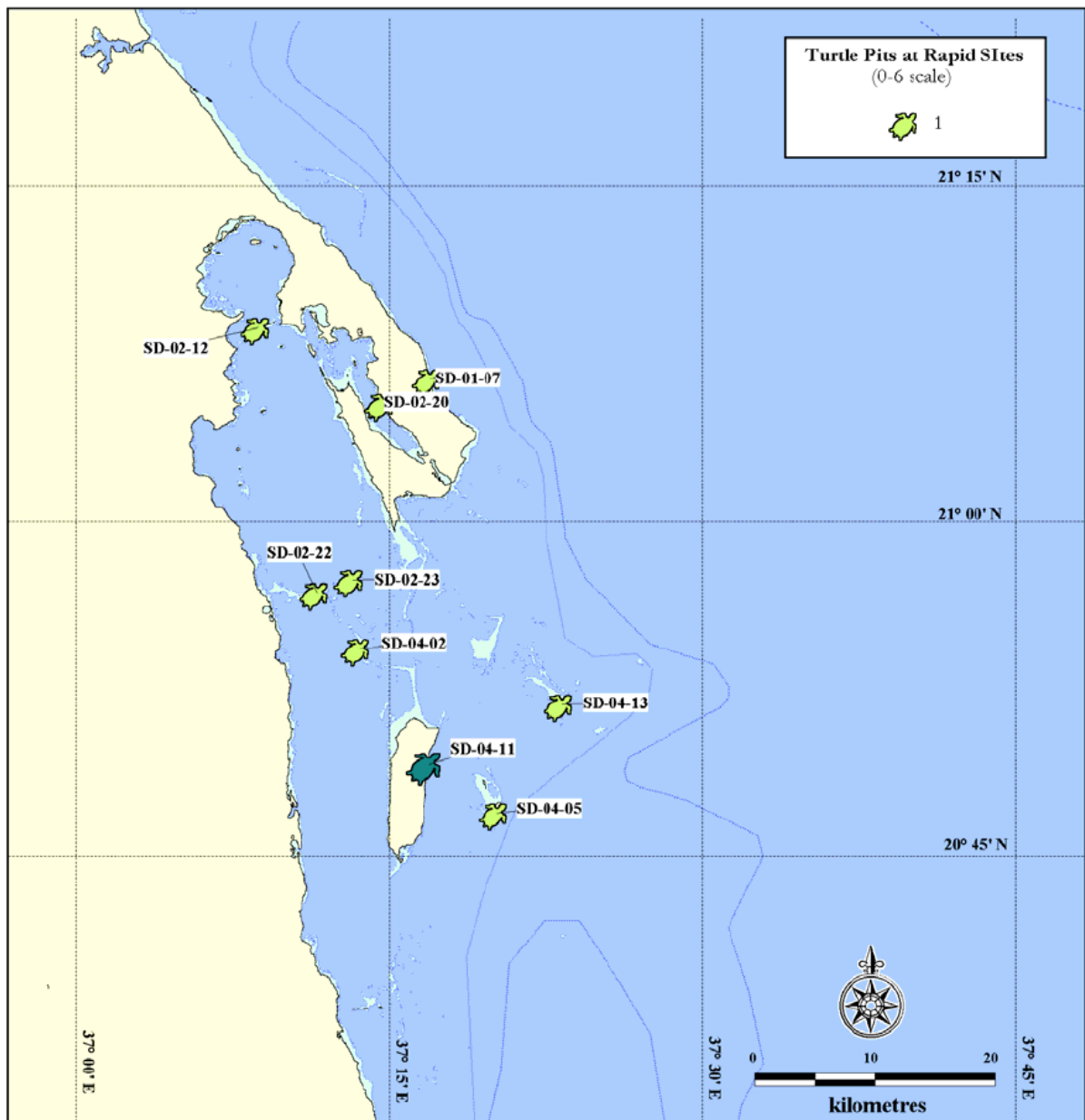


Figure 1. Location of Mukkawar Is. (dark green turtle icon), the main turtle nesting site in Sudan, and other nesting sites in the Dungonab Bay region, which comprises extensive marine habitats used by numerous turtles of several species (reproduced from reference [15]).

References

- | # | Full reference |
|----|--|
| 1 | Frazier, J., Bertram, G.C. and Evans, P.G.H. (1987). Turtles and Marine Mammals. In: <i>Key Environments. Red Sea</i> (eds. Edwards, A.J. and Head, S.M.). Oxford, UK: Pergamon Press. Pp. 288–314. |
| 2 | Hirth, H.F. and Abdel Latif, E.M. (1980). A Nesting Colony of the Hawksbill Turtle <i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i> on Seil Ada Kebir Island, Suakin Archipelago, Sudan. <i>Biological Conservation</i> 17:125–130. |
| 3 | Moore, R.J. and Balzarotti, M.A. (1976). <i>Report of 1976 Expedition to Suakin Archipelago (Sudanese Red Sea): Results of Marine Turtle Survey and Notes of Marine Life and Bird Life</i> . Unpublished report. In [2] and [9] and [10]. |
| 4 | Amirthalingam, C. (1970). <i>Fauna of the Red Sea</i> . Khartoum, Sudan: University of Khartoum. In [2]. |
| 5 | Polunin, N.V.C. (1975). <i>Sea Turtles: Reports on Thailand, West Malaysia and Indonesia, With a Synopsis of Data on the 'Conservation Status' of Sea Turtles in the Indo-West Pacific Region</i> . Morges, Switzerland: IUCN. In [2]. |
| 6 | Paul, A. (1954). <i>A History of the Beja Tribes of the Sudan</i> . London, UK: Cass. In [2]. |
| 7 | McCrinkle, J.W. (1879). <i>The Commerce and Navigation of the Erythraean Sea: Being a Translation of the Periplus Maris Erythraei, by an Anonymous Writer, and of Arrian's Account of the Voyage of Nearchos, from the Mouth of the Indus to the Head of the Persian Gulf</i> . London, UK, Trubner. |
| 8 | Paul, A. (1955). Aidhab: A Medieval Red Sea Port. <i>Sudan Notes and Records</i> 36:64–70. |
| 9 | Mancini, A., Elsadek, I. and El-Alwany M.A.N. (2015). Marine Turtles of the Red Sea. In: <i>The Red Sea</i> (eds. Rasul, N.M.A. and Stewart, I.C.F.). Berlin, Germany: Springer-Verlag. |
| 10 | PERSGA/GEF. (2004). <i>Regional Action Plan for the Conservation of Marine Turtles and their Habitats in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden</i> . Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: PERSGA. |
| 11 | PERSGA. (2003). <i>Status Report of Marine Turtles in Sudan</i> . Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: PERSGA. In [10]. |
| 12 | Al-Mansi, A.M., Bilal, S.A., Abdullah, E.O. and Elamin, S.M. (2003). <i>The Marine Turtles in the Republic of Sudan: Their Biology and Conservation</i> . Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: PERSGA. |

- 13 Hariri, K.I., Nichols, P., Krupp, F., Mishrigi, S., Barrania, A., Ali, AF. and Kedidi, S.M. (2002). *Status of the Living Marine Resources in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden Region and their Management*. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: PERSGA.
- 14 PERSGA. (2006). *State of the Marine Environment, Report for the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden*. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: PERSGA.
- 15 PERSGA/GEF. (2003). *Survey of the Proposed Marine Protected Area at Dungonab Bay and Mukanwar Island, Sudan*. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: PERSGA.

United Arab Emirates

Al Ameri H.M.¹, Das H.S.¹, Rodriguez-Zarate C.J.² & Antonopoulou M.³

¹Environment Agency - Abu Dhabi, Abu Dhabi, United Arab Emirates,
hind.alameri@ead.gov.ae, hsdas@ead.gov.ae

²Environment and Protected Areas Authority-Sharjah, Sharjah, United Arab Emirates,
jimena.rodriguez@epaa.shj.ae

³Emirates Nature - WWF, United Arab Emirates, mantonopoulou@enwwf.ae

1. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

1.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

1.1.1. Nesting sites

There are only sporadic nesting events by green turtles in the United Arab Emirates [31,32].

1.1.2. Marine areas

There is noticeable annual variation in abundance of marine turtles (15%) as assessed by aerial surveys, during which it is challenging to identify species. These aerial surveys only cover Abu Dhabi waters (Table 1; Figure 1). The Green Turtle Conservation Project 2016-2019 identified some of the key foraging grounds for adult turtles in Abu Dhabi, Ras Al Khaimah and Umm Al Quwain, while ongoing surveys since 2017 along the east coast of Sharjah Emirate indicate primary development/feeding areas for juveniles in this area (Table 4; Figures 2 and 3) [22].

1.2. Other biological data

Biological data on nesting green turtles is not applicable as they do not nest in the UAE. However, migration studies have provided linkages between nesting sites, mainly in Oman, and foraging areas as well as the general routes taken by the turtles (Figures 2-4) [22].

1.3. Threats

1.3.1. Nesting sites

Not applicable, as green turtles nest only sporadically in the UAE [31,32].

1.3.2. Marine areas

The UAE has a strong heritage of artisanal fisheries, with a fleet of dhows and tarads that use a range of fishing gear, of which gargoor, tidal nets and long lines are the most prevalent [25]. Gear and fishing practices have been found to have an associated risk of incidental capture through unsustainable fishing practices (Table 1) [28]. Demersal longlines are also a threat. Other threats to green turtles are boat strikes and marine pollution (Table 1) [12,21].

1.4. Conservation

Marine turtles in the UAE are protected under national law and several international agreements (Table 3). The conservation efforts in the UAE are ongoing (Table 1) [1,2,4,10,24,25].

1.5. Research

Adult female and male green turtles (n=45) at foraging grounds were tracked in the United Arab Emirates under the Emirates Nature-WWF Green Turtle Conservation Project 2016-2019 (Table 4; Figures 2-4). At least seven turtles were recorded moving from their feeding grounds in the UAE to Ras al Had Reserve in Oman, which is one of the largest nesting areas for the species in the region. The results demonstrate connectivity and confirm the importance of the nesting site in Oman for turtles foraging in the UAE, as well as regionally within the NWIO. Turtles generally stayed 20km off the coast in waters 10-20m deep during migration. The study showed that the Marawah Marine Protected Area in Abu Dhabi is broadly coincident with the foraging areas of turtles (with 84.4% of location fixes located within Marawah), and that foraging sites in Ras Al Khaimah and Umm Al Quwain would need further consideration in support of effective conservation strategies of the population [33]. In addition, age-class and gender composition at feeding grounds obtained through laparoscopy is reported for first time for the UAE [34].

The long-term monitoring programme of marine turtles' foraging areas in Abu Dhabi is still ongoing and includes green and hawksbill turtles. A recently established monitoring programme on the east coast of Sharjah is studying green

juvenile habitat utilization and migration behaviour through satellite tagging. Finally, additional baseline research is being generated to provide insights on the impact of marine debris, chemical pollution and common fishing practices on green turtles in the east coast of Sharjah based on stranding data. (Table 4).

2. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-West Indian Ocean

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

2.1.1. Nesting sites

The United Arab Emirates has 16 nesting sites for hawksbill turtles (Table 1; Figure 5) [1, 4,6,21] with a stable trend at nesting sites with slight variation (Table 1) [1,2,4,6,23,24]. Further information about nesting areas is available in Table 2.

2.1.2. Marine areas

See details about aerial surveys in section 1.1.2. The Marine Turtle Conservation Project identified foraging grounds as Important Turtle Areas (ITAs) particularly in the SW Gulf waters (Abu Dhabi and areas across Saudi Arabia, Qatar) [14].

Groundtruthing studies revealed that these discrete and isolated foraging grounds within the Gulf were characterised by hard substrate occupied by coral colonies and reef associated invertebrates (Figures 6-8).

2.2. Other biological data

Biological data on the hawksbill turtles is presented in Table 1. The three numbers presented under nests per year is due to lack of data from some Emirates. The combined total number of nests per year for the UAE is 197.3 (2019). However, 2017 data from Jebel Ali is unavailable and long-term data (2001-2018) is only from Abu Dhabi, which averages to 152.6 nests per year. The number of nests per year ranges from is 3-260 nests dependent on location (Table 1) [1,3-6,14,18,23,24,29,30].

2.3. Threats

2.3.1. Nesting sites

Hawksbill turtles face nesting habitat degradation due to coastal development, climate change, and sporadic illegal take, the latter only occurring in Umm Al Quwain Emirate (Table 1) [4,5,7,8,10,15,17,18,28].

2.3.2. Marine areas

Similar to green turtles, see section 1.3.1 and Table 1.

2.4. Conservation

See section 1.4.

2.5. Research

Important Turtle Areas (ITAs) at sea have been identified for this species based on post-nesting tracking information from 75 hawksbill turtles tagged in the UAE, Oman, Iran, and Qatar under the Marine Turtle Conservation Project (Table 4) [14]. Foraging habitats were found to be dispersed but primarily located in the SW Gulf where habitat protection could be linked to preservation of shallow water habitats and fishery management. The study also showed that turtles spent an average of 20% of time undertaking summer migration loops, a thermoregulatory response to avoid elevated sea surface temperatures in the Gulf [15].

3. RMU: Olive ridley (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) –North-West Indian Ocean

3.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

3.1.1. Nesting sites

Nesting of olive ridley turtles had not been recorded in the UAE until May 2020. One nest was observed and, upon inspection of hatchlings, was confirmed to be an olive ridley [35].

3.1.2. Marine areas

Olive ridley turtles are considered rare visitors to the UAE [36].

3.2. Other biological data

No data is available on olive ridley turtles as they rarely occur in the UAE waters [36].

3.3. Threats

3.3.1. Nesting sites

The one nest reported was within a marine protected area which has an ecolodge where tourists frequent. Artificial lighting, although was considered low, is still considered to have an effect [35].

3.3.2. Marine areas

No data as they rarely occur in the UAE waters [36].

3.4. Conservation

No data as they rarely occur in the UAE waters [36].

3.5. Research

This may have been a one-off event, as sporadic nesting outside known nesting sites is not uncommon, in this case would be the along the Gulf of Oman. This record only accentuates the need of continued research, conservation and monitoring in the UAE [35].

Table 1. Characteristics of nesting marine turtles in the United Arab Emirates.

RMU	<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Occurrence				
Nesting sites	N		Y	1,4,6,21
Pelagic foraging grounds	N		N	
Benthic foraging grounds	Y	12	Y	7,14,17
Key biological data				
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	n/a		152.6 (2001-2018) 407 (2017) 197.3 (2019)	1,4,18,24,29,30
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	n/a		3-500	1,3,8,
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	n/a		5	1,4,18
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	n/a		11	1,4
Total length of nesting sites (km)	n/a		20.11	1,4,5,6
Nesting females / yr	n/a		277.7	14
Nests / female season (N)	n/a		1.8 (N=47)	4,5,6
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	n/a		n/r	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		N	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		N	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		N	
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	N		65cm (CCL)	1
Age at maturity (yrs)	N		n/a	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	n/a		77.15 (N=100)	
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	n/a		58.3% (N=69)	1
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	n/a		60.2% (N=2,318)	31

RMU	<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Trends				
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	n/a		Variable/stable (2001-2018)	1,2,4,6,23,24
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	Stable (2004-2018)	17,20	Stable (2004-2018)	17,20
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	n/a		149 (2001)	1
Published studies				
Growth rates	N		N	
Genetics	N		Y	9
Stocks defined by genetic markers	N		Y	9
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	Y	27	Y	14,15
Survival rates	N		N	
Population dynamics	N		N	
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	N		Y	14,15
Capture-Mark-Recapture	N		N	
Threats				
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y (DLL)	28	Y (DLL)	4,8,10
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	N		N	
Bycatch: quantified?	N		N	
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	N		N	
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N			
Take. Illegal take of eggs	N		Y	28
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N			
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	n/a		Y	4,5,7,8,10
Coastal Development. Photopollution	n/a		N	
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	Y	12,28	Y	4,5,7,8
Egg predation	n/a		N	
Pollution (debris, chemical)	Y	21	N	
Pathogens	n/a		n/a	
Climate change	N		Y	10, 15, 17, 18
Foraging habitat degradation	N		Y	14
Other:	N		N	
Long-term projects (>5yrs)				
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	n/a		Y (1999-ongoing)	1,2,4,17,20
Number of index nesting sites	n/a		14	1,2,4
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	Y (2004-ongoing)	2,4,17,20	Y (2004-ongoing)	1,2,4,17,20

RMU	<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Conservation				
Protection under national law	Y	1,2,10,25	Y	1,2,10,25
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	n/a		7 (43%)	25
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	2	24	2	24
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	1 (1999-ongoing)	2,4,24	2 (1999-ongoing; 2014-ongoing)	2,4,18,24
In-situ nest protection (eg cages)	N		N	
Hatcheries	N		N	
Head-starting	N		N	
By-catch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	N		N	
By-catch: onboard best practices	N		N	
By-catch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	N		N	
Other	N		N	

Table 2. Nesting beaches in the United Arab Emirates.

RMU / Nesting beach name	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Central point		Length (km)	% Monitored	Reference #	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol	Ref. #
				Long	Lat						
EI-NWIO											
Abu Al Abyad	Y	6 (2001-2014)	n/a	24.201034	53.799258	106.48	100	Google Map	1	B	37
Al Yasat (North & South)	Y	16 (2001-2012)	n/a	24.204829	51.998132	22.73	100	Google Map	1	B	37
Arzanah	Y	14 (2001-2019)	n/a	24.788636	52.561388	1.54	100	Google Map	1	B	37
Bu Tinah	Y	11 (2001-2019)	n/a	24.629578	53.049333	0.6	100	Google Map	1	B	37
Dieynah	Y	23 (2001-2019)	n/a	24.956312	52.398422	1.77	100	Google Map	1	B	37
Ghantoot: Abu Dhabi	Y	3 (2001-2012)	n/a	24.910976	54.890631	9.03	ND	Google Map	1	B	37
Ghasha	Y	8 (2001-2013)	n/a	24.414237	52.650206	3.54	100	Google Map	1	B	37
Jananah	Y	4 (2001-2012)	n/a	24.208259	53.406472	13.42	100	Google Map	1	B	37
Muhayimat (North & South)	Y	8 (2001-2012)	n/a	24.501138	51.727785	7.45	100	Google Map	1	B	37
Qarnen	Y	40 (2001-2019)	n/a	24.93468	52.852006	1.28	100	Google Map	1	B	37
Saadiyat	Y	5 (2001-2019)	n/a	24.551457	54.439667	9.87	100	Google Map	1	B	37
Um Al Kurkum	Y	4 (2001-2012)	n/a	24.392111	52.764922	6.07	100	Google Map	1	B	37
Um Al Hattab	Y	6 (2001-2012)	n/a	24.215793	51.863835	2.84	100	Google Map	1	B	37
Zirku	Y	65 (2001-2011)	n/a	24.881718	53.072809	3.39	100	Google Map	1	B	37
Sir Bu Nair	Y	260 nests (2017)	n/a	25.235076	54.218633	16	100	Google Map	2	u/k	37
Ghantoot: Dubai	Y	44 nests (2018)	n/a	24.95167	54.94858	7.02	100	Google Map	2	u/k	37

*Monthly fieldwork comprising periods of ca.8 d were undertaken between May and August. Patrols were undertaken at hourly intervals between dusk and dawn on Qaru. Track surveys were undertaken on UAM at least once per field period to look for green turtle emergences. In 2012, the islands were surveyed once near the end of the nesting season (August) to confirm levels of green turtle nesting for that season. Environmental conditions in the area, calm weather, and limited trampling of the beach were such that evidence of nesting from the entire season was still easily discernible (Papathanasopoulou Pers.Obs).

Table 3. International conventions signed by the United Arab Emirates in relation to marine turtle conservation.

International Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles
Convention of International Trade in Endangered Species in Wild Fauna and Flora (CITES)	Y	Y	Y	All	Trade regulations through CITES management and authorities	Linked also to national regulation of banning of turtle hunting
Convention of Biological Biodiversity (CBD)	Y	Y	Y	All	National strategic plan for biodiversity	Turtles and habitats are mentioned in several sections. The Nagoya protocol under CBD applies to import/export of all specimens of wildlife including turtles
Convention on the Conservation of Migratory Species of Wild Animals (CMS)	Y	Y	Y	All	CMS office hosted in Abu Dhabi actions under IOSEA MoU	Protection of specific turtle habitats e.g. Sir Bu Nair and Marawah biophere reserve
Memorandum of Understanding on the conservation and management of marine turtles and their habitats (IOSEA)	Y	N	Y	All	IOSEA site network, two sites designated, national reports to secretariat and has published the National Plan of Action for the Conservation of Marine Turtles (2019-2021)	Protection of habitats, scientific research, awareness, international recognition
Convention on wetlands of international importance (Ramsar)	Y	N	Y	All	Critical habitats for turtles including in current Ramsar designated sites such as Sir Bu Nair and Ghantoot	Critical habitats for turtles are included as criteria for Ramsar sites
Memorandum of Understanding on the Conservation and Management of Dugongs (<i>Dugong dugon</i>) and their Habitats throughout their Range	Y	N	Y	Dugong	All actions suggested under the MoU	There is a synergy between sea turtle habitats and dugong foraging area.

Table 4. Marine turtle projects and databases in the United Arab Emirates.

#	RMU	Country	Region / Location	Project Name or descriptive title	Key words	Start date	End date	Leading organisation	Public/Private	Collaboration with	Reports / Information material	Current Sponsors	Primary Contact (name and Email)	Other Contacts (name and Email)
T4.1	EI-NWIO	UAE	Arabian Region	Marine turtle conservation project/hawksbill turtles in the arabian region	Satellite tracking, Argos, Oman, UAE, Iran , Qatar, North western Indian Ocean, foraging Areas	2010	2014	Emirates Nature - WWF	NGO	Environment Agency Abu Dhabi, Environment Protection Areas Authority Sharjah, Qatar University, Department of the Environment Deputy for national environment biodiversity and wildlife Bureau, Ras lafan industrial city, Ministry of Environment and Climate Affairs Oman, Ministry environment Qatar, Environmnet Society Oman, Marine Research Foundation, EMEG, Five Oceans	www.emiratesnature.org www.wwf.ae	n/a	Marina Antonopoulou (mantonopoulou@enwwf.ae)	Nicholas Pilcher (npilcher@mrf-asia.org)
T4.2	CM-NWIO	UAE	Arabian Region	Gulf Green Conservation Project	Satellite Tracking, Argos, Population genetic structure, Oman, UAE, North Western Indian Ocean, Foraging Areas	2016	2019	Emirates Nature - WWF	NGO	Environment Agency abu Dhabi, Environment, Environmental Protection and development Authority ras Al Khaimah, UAE Ministry of Climate Change and Environment, Five Oceans, Ministry of Environment, Climate change	www.emiratesnature.org www.wwf.ae	n/a	Marina Antonopoulou (mantonopoulou@enwwf.ae)	Nicholas Pilcher (npilcher@mrf-asia.org)

										and International Affairs Oman, Environmnet Society Oman, Marine Research Foundation, Five Oceans				
T4.3	EI- NWIO	UAE	Arabian Region	Monitoring of Marine Endangere d Species	Monitoring, Dugong, Dolphin, Sea Turtle, Hawksbill, Nesting	2000	Ongo ing	Environment Agency - Abu Dhabi	Public	Al Nowair Initiative, Wataniya Telecom, Kuwait Coast Guard	www.ead.gov.ae	Government of Abu Dhabi	Himansu Sekhar Das (hsdas@ead.gov.ae)	Hind Al Ameri (hind.alameri@ead.gov.ae)
T4.4	CM-NWIO	UAE	Arabian Region	Monitoring of Marine Endangere d Species	Monitoring, Dugong, Dolphin, Sea Turtle, Hawksbill, Nesting	2004	Ongo ing	Environment Agency - Abu Dhabi	Public	Emirates Nature - WWF	www.ead.gov.ae	Government of Abu Dhabi	Himansu Sekhar Das (hsdas@ead.gov.ae)	Hind Al Ameri (hind.alameri@ead.gov.ae)
T4.5	CM-NWIO	UAE	Arabian Region	Monitoring of Juvenile green turtles in Khor Kalba	Satellite Tracking, Argos, habitat utilisation, migration, UAE,North Western Indian Ocean, Foraging Areas	2018	Ongo ing	Environment and Protected Areas Authority Sharjah	Public		www.epaashj.ae	Government of Sharjah	Jimena Rodriguez (jimenamanta@gmail.com)	Brendan Jones (brendan.jones@epaa.shj.ae)
T4.6	CM-NWIO	UAE	Arabian Region	Monitoring of threats to sea turtles & strandings	Monitoring, Sea turtle, Threats, Mortality, UAE,North Western Indian Ocean, Foraging Areas	2016	Ongo ing	Environment and Protected Areas Authority Sharjah	Public	AUS University	www.epaashj.ae	Government of Sharjah	Fadi Yaghmour (fadi.mohd@epaa.shj.ae)	Jimena Rodriguez (jimenamanta@gmail.com)

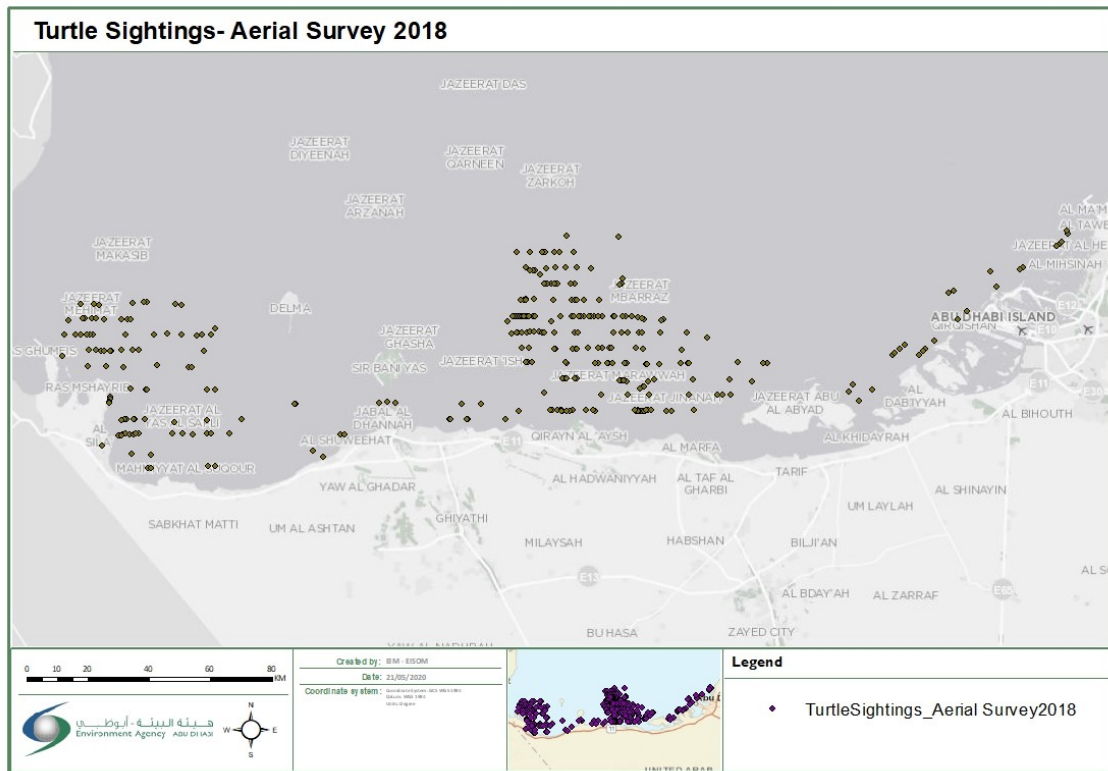


Figure 1. Sightings of green and hawksbill marine turtles in Abu Dhabi, United Arab Emirates

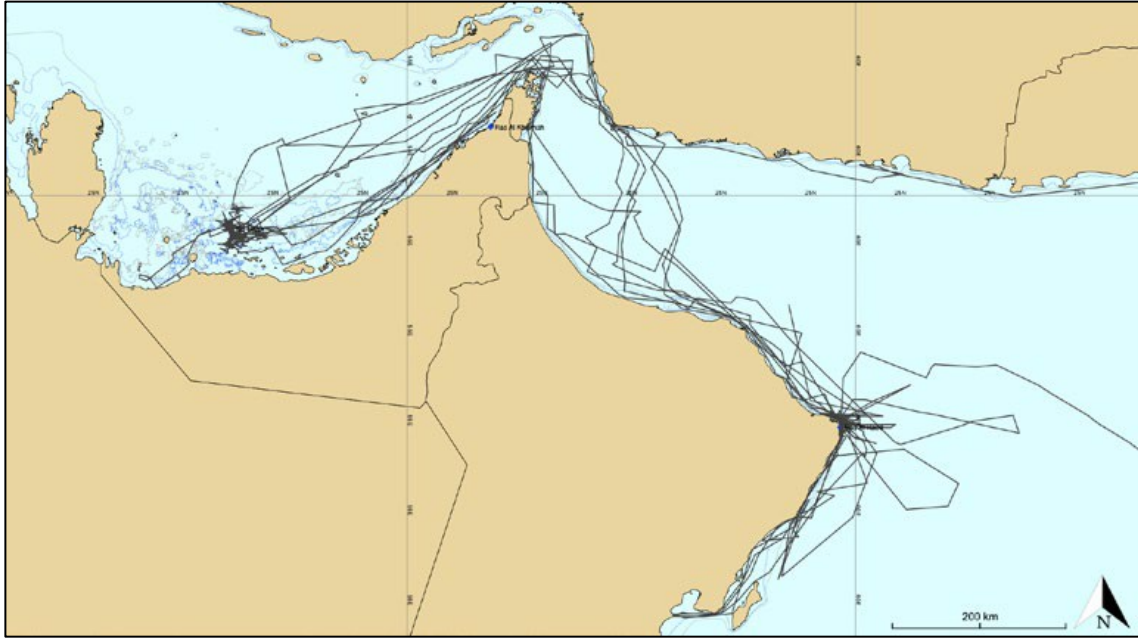


Figure 2. Migration of post-nesting green turtles. Migration tracks for six turtles deployed from Bu Tinah in 2018 that nested in Oman, demonstrating connectivity links between foraging areas in UAE and the nesting site of Ras AL Hadd in Oman [22].

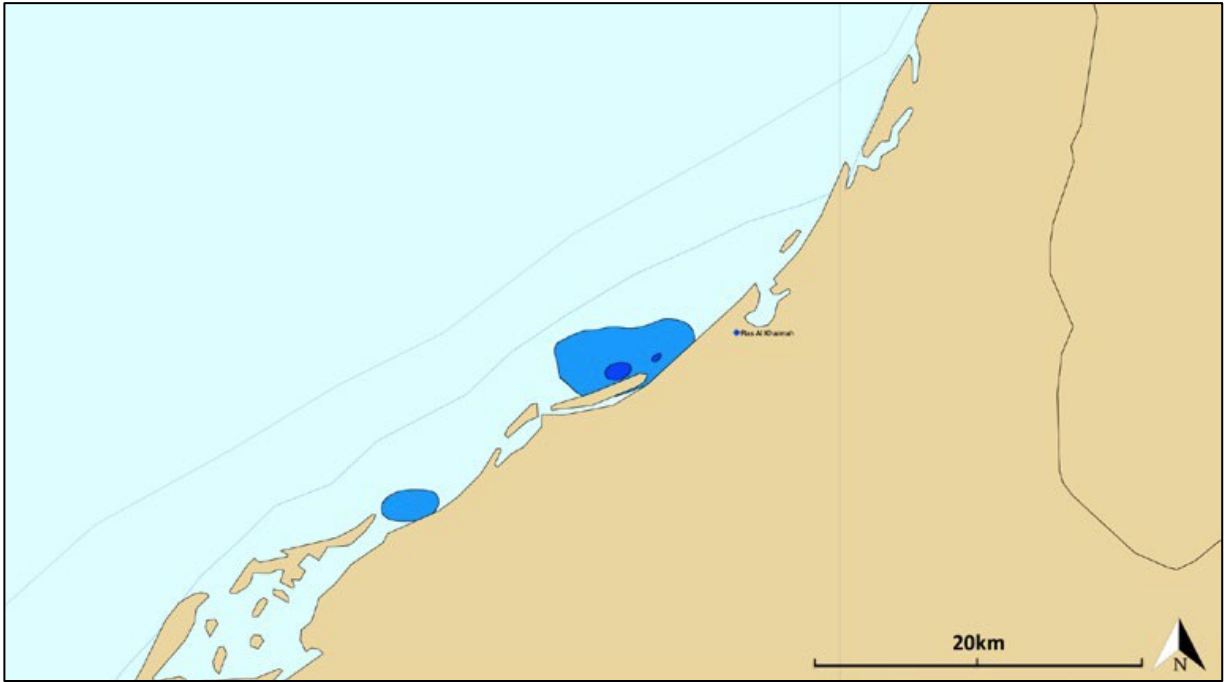


Figure 3. Location of foraging grounds of green turtles. Locations of foraging grounds off Ras Al Khaimah and Umm Al Quwain: 90% home range (50.1 km²) and 30% core habitat (1.84 km²; [22])

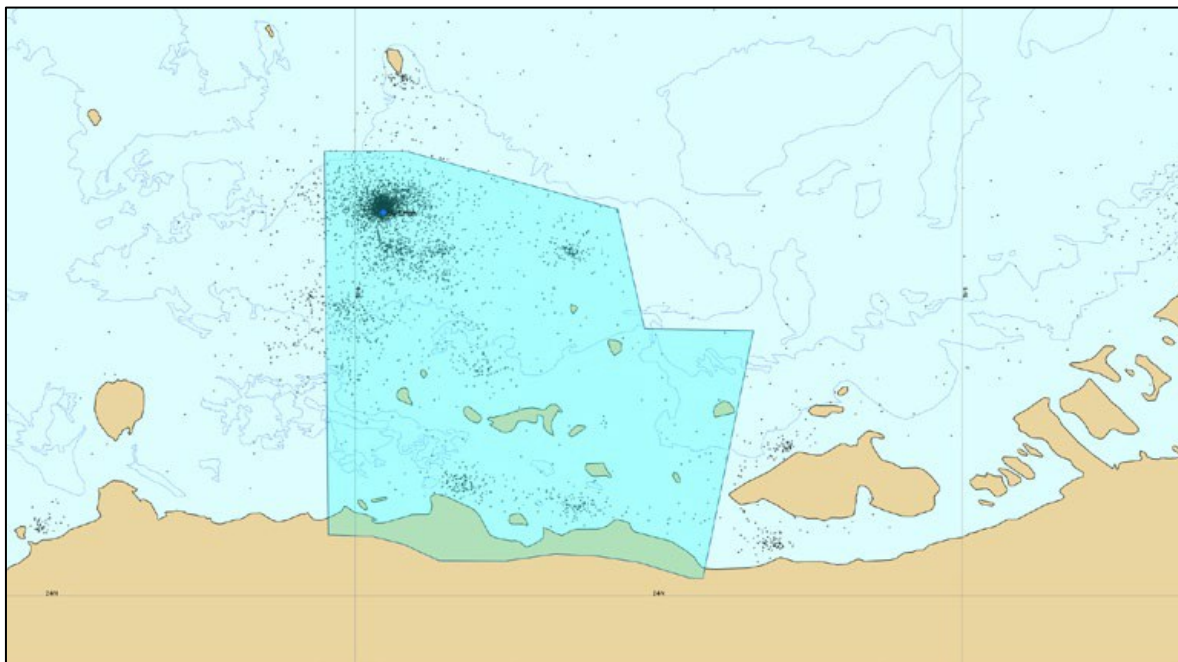


Figure 4. Location of green turtles in a protected area. Location markers for turtles in the vicinity of Marawah Marine Biosphere Reserve between 2016 and 2019. Light blue shape depicts the Reserve and the dense accumulation of points is close to Bu Tinah [22].

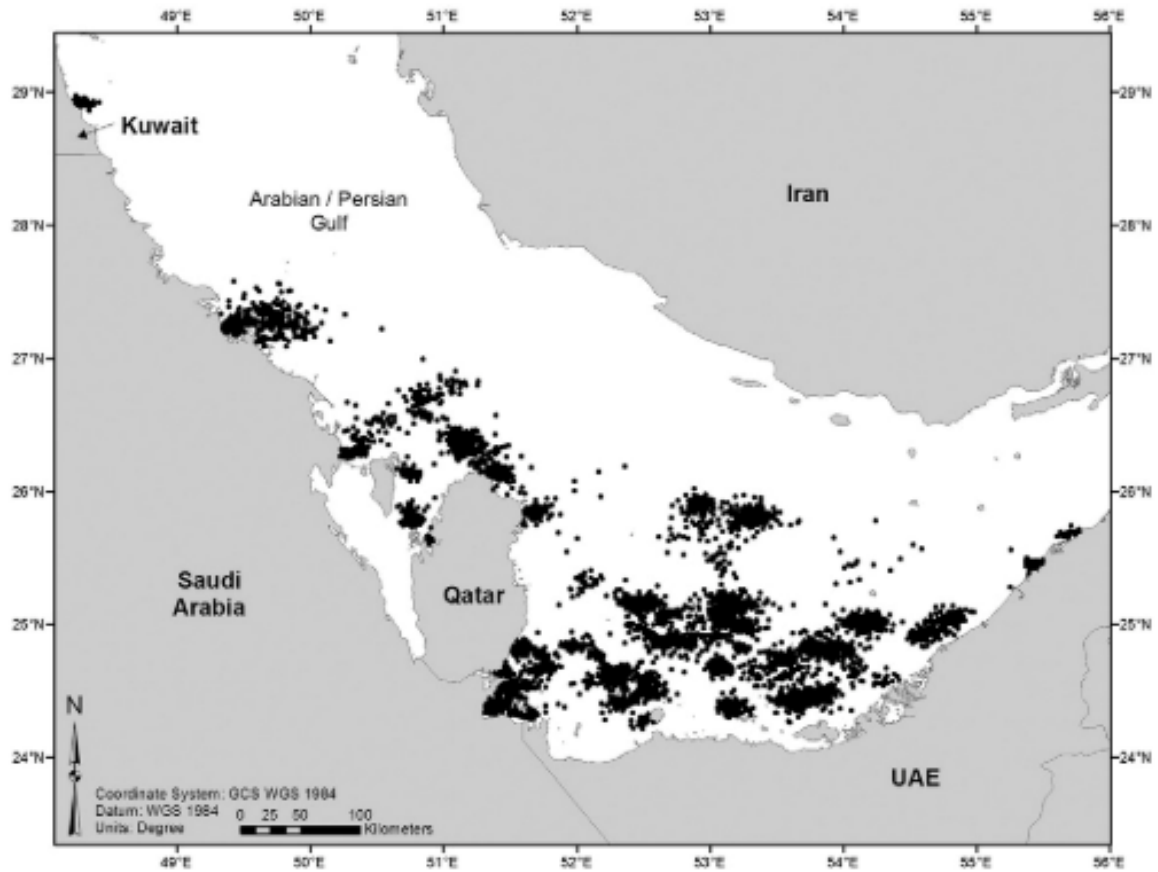


Figure 6. Foraging grounds of hawksbill turtles. Locations of individual hawksbill turtle foraging grounds in the Gulf depicting a concentration of foraging grounds in waters off Abu Dhabi and southern Qatar, with only a few foraging sites north off Kuwait, Saudi Arabia and Bahrain [14].

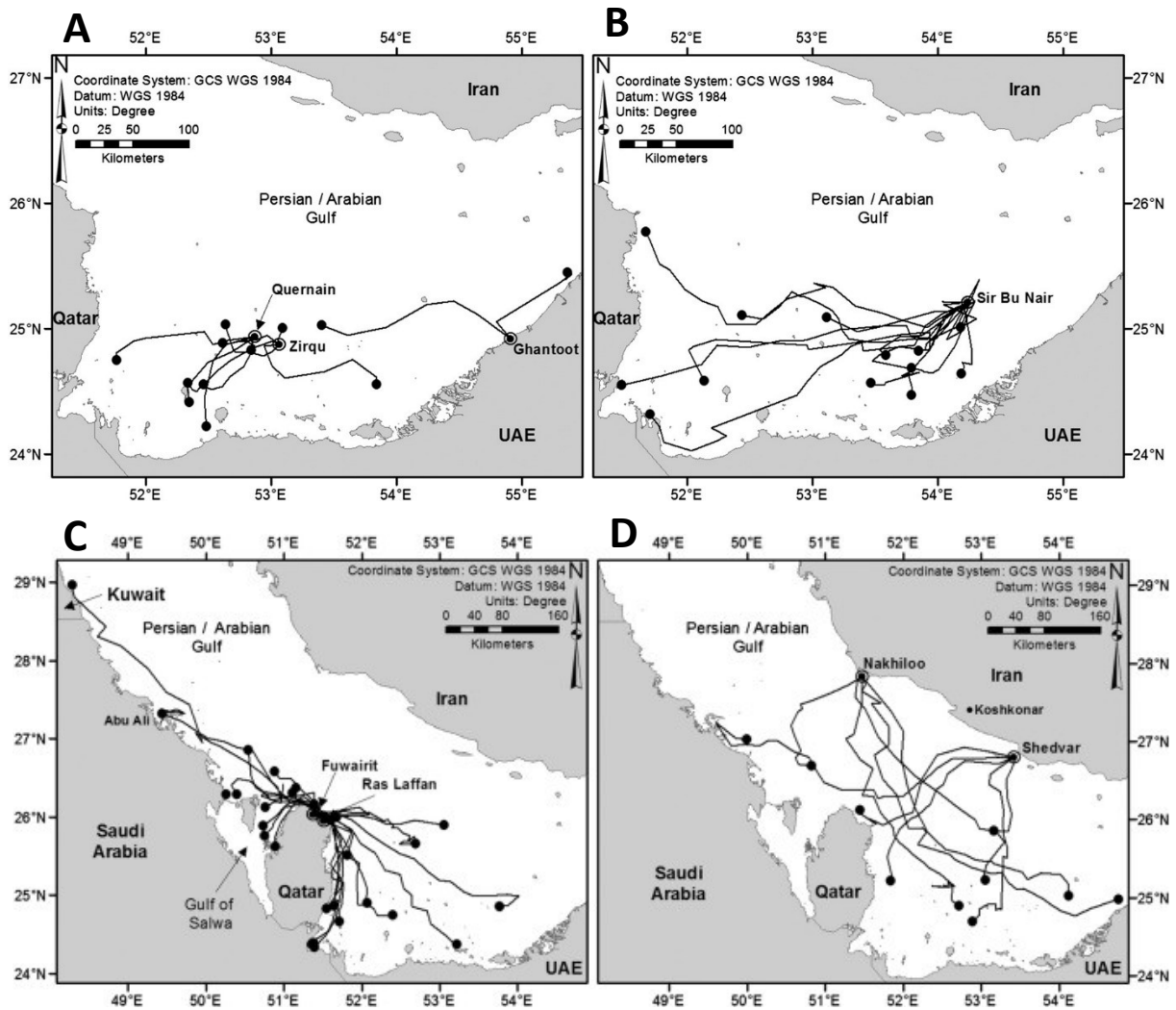


Figure 7. Post-nesting migrations of hawksbill turtles. Trajectories of post-nesting migrations until commencement of foraging activities (black circles) as turtles departed from (a) Quernain, Zirqu and Ghantoot (left), (b) Sir Bu Nair (right), demonstrating a pattern of post nesting migration towards the SW Gulf for turtles nesting in the UAE, (c) from Ras Laffan and Fuwairit in Qatar (left) and (d) along with trajectories from Nakhiloo and Shedvar in Iran (right). This shows that waters within Abu Dhabi and the UAE are of importance for nesting population elsewhere in the region [14].

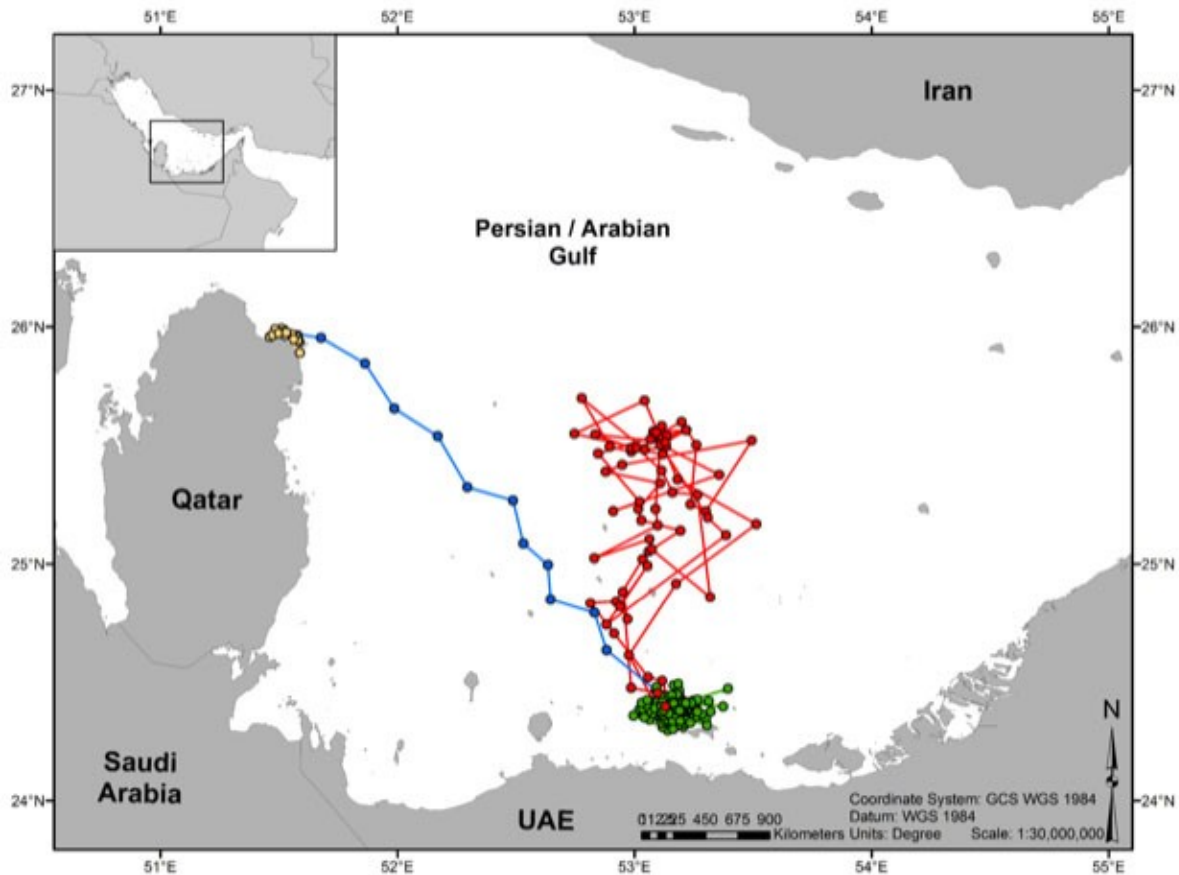


Figure 8. Summer migration loop of hawksbill turtles Typical migration loop track of a hawksbill turtle that nested in Qatar. Yellow fixes depict interesting movements. Blue track and fixes depict the migration from nesting habitat in Qatar to foraging habitat in the UAE. Red track and location fixes depict the movements away from and returning to the original foraging ground respectively. Green fixes depict movements within the foraging ground [14].

References

Full Reference

- 1 Alameri, H.M. (2017). *Nesting Ecology of Hawksbill Turtles (Eretmochelys imbricata) on Abu Dhabi, United Arab Emirates*. MSc Thesis. University of Leeds. United Kingdom.
- 2 Das, H.S., Al Ameri, H., Bugla, I., Abdullah, M. and Grandcourt, E. (2015). *Monitoring of Sea Turtle Nesting habitats of Abu Dhabi. Status Report of 2015. Environment Agency - Abu Dhabi Internal Report*. Unpublished Report.
- 3 Al-Ghais, S.M. (2009). Nesting of Hawksbill Turtles (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) on the Islands of the Arabian Gulf. *Zoology in the Middle East* 48:43-48.
- 4 Environment Agency - Abu Dhabi. (2016). *Biodiversity Annual Report 2016. Status of Marine Turtle Conservation in Abu Dhabi Emirate*. Abu Dhabi. Available at:
<https://www.ead.ae/Publications/Turtle%20Conservation%20Report/2016%20Status%20of%20Marine%20turtle%20conservation%20in%20Abu%20Dhabi%20Annual%202015%20Report-Eg.pdf>
- 5 Pilcher, N.J. (1999). The Hawksbill Turtle *Eretmochelys imbricata* in the Arabian Gulf. *Chelonian Conservation Biology* 3:312–317.
- 6 Al Ali, A. and Hebbenlmann, L. (2015). *Sir Bu Nair Island Site Information Sheet Template for IOSEA Site Marine Network*. Available at:
http://www.ioseaturtles.org/SiteNetworkImages/IOSEASite_NetworkSir_Bu_Naair_United_Arab_Emirates_20151106.pdf
- 7 EWS-WWF. (2015). *Marine Turtle Conservation Project, Final Scientific Report*. EWS-WWF, Abu Dhabi, UAE. Available at:
<https://www.cbd.int/doc/meetings/mar/ebsaws-2015-02/other/ebsaws-2015-02-ews-wwf-submission1-en.pdf>
- 8 Ross, J.P. and Barwani, M.A. (1982). Review of Sea Turtles in the Arabian Area. In: *Biology and Conservation of Sea Turtles* (ed. Bjorndal, K.A.). Washington, D.C., USA: Smithsonian Institute Press. Pp. 373–382.
- 9 Natoli, A., Phillips K.P., Richardson, D.S. and Jabado, R.W. (2017). Low Genetic Diversity After a Bottleneck in a Population of a Critically Endangered Migratory Marine Turtle Species. *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology* 491:9–18.
- 10 Das, H.S., Grandcourt, E., Al Hameli, M. and Al Abdessalaam, T.Z. (2014). *UAE Turtle Conservation Overview. Presentation in Marine Turtle Conservation - Stakeholders Workshop Held in Dubai by EWS-WWF in 2014*. Available at:
http://d2ouvy59p0dg6k.cloudfront.net/downloads/ews_wwf_mtcp_workshop_proceedings_final_version.pdf

- 11 Das H.S., Kabbara, L.R. and Al-Abdessalam, T.Z. (2010). Nesting Ecology of Hawksbill Turtle in Abu Dhabi, UAE. In: *Proceedings of the Thirtieth Annual Symposium on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (compilers. Blumenthal, J., Panagopoulou, A. and Rees, A.F.). NOAA. Available at: <http://www.nmfs.noaa.gov/pr/pdfs/species/turtlesymposium2010.pdf>
- 12 Al-Ghais, S., Balazs, G. and Hasbun, C. (1998). Preliminary Observations on Green Turtles, *Chelonia mydas* in Foraging Pastures of the United Arab Emirates. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 79:8-9.
- 13 Abu Dhabi Global Environmental Data Initiative. (2009). Available at: <http://agedi.org>
- 14 Pilcher, N.J., Antonopoulou, M., Perry, L., Abdel-Moati, M.A., Al Abdessalaam, T.Z., Albeldawi, M., et al. (2014). Identification of Important Sea Turtle Areas (ITAs) for Hawksbill Turtles in the Arabian Region. *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology* 460:89–99.
- 15 Pilcher, N.J., Perry, L., Antonopoulou, M., Abdel-Moati, M.A., Al Abdessalaam, T.Z., Albeldawi, M., et al. (2014). Short-term behavioural responses to thermal stress by hawksbill turtles in the Arabian region. *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology* 457:190–198.
- 16 The National. (2015). Hawksbill Hatch on Saadiyat Island. Available at: <https://1/www.thenational.ae/uae/hawksbill-turtles-hatch-on-saadiyat-island-1.641205?videoId=5587698090001>
- 17 Das, H.S., Al Hameli, M., Al Ameri, H., Bugla, I., Abdullah, M. and Grandcourt E. (2015). *Aerial Survey of Marine Wildlife. Status Report of 2015. Environment Agency - Abu Dhabi Internal Report*. Unpublished Report.
- 18 EPAA. (2017). *Sea Turtle Monitoring in Sir Bu Neir Island 2017. Internal Report by EMEG submitted to EPAA*. Unpublished Report.
- 19 Das, H.S., Al Ameri, H., Bugla, I., Al Hameli, M. and Grandcourt, E. (2018). *Monitoring of Sea Turtle Nesting Habitats of Abu Dhabi, Status Report of 2015. Environment Agency - Abu Dhabi Internal Report*. Unpublished Report.
- 20 Das, H.S., Al Hameli, M., Al Ameri, H., Bugla, I., Abdullah, M. and Grandcourt, E. (2018). *Aerial Survey of Marine Wildlife. Status Report of 2018. Environment Agency - Abu Dhabi Internal Report*. Unpublished Report.
- 21 Yaghmour, F., Al Bousi, M., Whittington-Jones, B., Pereira, J., García-Nuñez, S. and Budd, J. (2018). Marine Debris Ingestion of Green Sea Turtles *Chelonia mydas* (Linnaeus, 1758) from the Eastern Coast of the United Arab Emirates. *Marine Pollution Bulletin* 135:55–61.
- 22 Pilcher, N.J., Rodriguez-Zarate, C.J. and Antonopoulou, M. (2019). *Green Turtle Conservation Project 2016-2019: Final Scientific Report*. Emirates Nature-WWF. Abu Dhabi, United Arab Emirates. Available at: <https://www.emiratesnaturewwf.ae/sites/default/files/doc-2020->

- 10/Emirates%20Nature-WWF_Green%20Turtle%20Project%20Final%20Tech%20Report.pdf
- 23 Das, H.S, Al Ameri, H., Bugla, I., AlHameli, M. and Grandcourt, E. (2017). *Monitoring of Sea Turtle Nesting Habitats of Abu Dhabi, Status Report of 2017. Environment Agency - Abu Dhabi Internal Report.* Unpublished Report.
 - 24 Environment Agency - Abu Dhabi. (2018). *Annual Turtle Report.* Unpublished Report.
 - 25 UAE-MOCCA. (2019). National Plan of Action for the Conservation of Marine Turtles in the UAE 2019 – 2021. Available at: <https://teachmideast.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/05/NPOA-for-the-conservation-of-marine-turtle-FINAL-1.pdf>
 - 26 Robinson, D.P., Jabado, R.W., Rohner, C.A., Pierce, S.J., Hyland, K.P. and Baverstock, W.R. (2017). Satellite Tagging of Rehabilitated Green Sea Turtles *Chelonia mydas* from the United Arab Emirates Including the Longest Tracked Journey for the Species. *PLoS ONE* 12(9): e0184286.
 - 27 Whelan, R., Clarke, C., Gubiani, R. and Muzaffar, S.B. (2019). Sea Turtle Observations on and Around Siniya Island, Umm Al Quwain, United Arab Emirates. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 156:10–12.
 - 28 Yaghmour, F., Al Bousi, M., Whittington-Jones, B., Pereira, J., García-Nuñez, S. and Budd, J. (2018). Impacts of the Traditional Baited Basket Fishing Trap ‘Gargoor’ on Green Sea Turtles *Chelonia Mydas* (Testudines: Cheloniidae) Linnaeus, 1758 from Two Case Reports in the United Arab Emirates. *Marine Pollution Bulletin* 135:521–24.
 - 29 EMEG. (2019). *Sir Abu Nu' Ayr Island, Sharjah Hawksbill Turtle Nesting Season 2019. Internal Report.* Unpublished Report.
 - 30 EMEG. (2019). *Hawksbill Turtles of Jebel Ali Marine Sanctuary Seasonal Report 2019. Internal Report.* Unpublished Report.
 - 31 Al Suweidi, A.S., Wilson, K.D.P., Healy, T. and Vanneyre, L. (2012). First Contemporary Record of Green Turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) Nesting in the United Arab Emirates. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 133:16.
 - 32 Hebbelmann, L., Pereira, J., Yaghmour, F. and Al-Ali, A. (2016). New Records of Sea Turtle Nesting at Al Qurm Wa Lehfhaiiah Protected Area Beach After a 30-year Absence. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 150:7–9.
 - 33 Pilcher, N.J., Antonopoulou, M., Rodriguez-Zarate, C.J., Mateos-Molina, D., Das, H.S. and Bugla, I.A. and Al Ghais, S.M. (2021). Movements of Green Turtles from Foraging Areas of the United Arab Emirates: Regional Habitat Connectivity and Use of Protected Areas. *Marine Biology* 168:10.
 - 34 Pilcher, N.J., Rodriguez-Zarate, C.J., Antonopoulou, M., Mateos-Molina, D., Das, H.S. and Bugla, I.A. (2020). Combining Laparoscopy and Satellite

- Tracking: Successful Round-trip Tracking of Female Green Turtles from Feeding Areas to Nesting Grounds and Back. *Global Ecology and Conservation* 23: e01169.
- 35 Yaghmour, F. and Rodriguez-Zarate, C.J. (2021). First Record of Olive Ridley Sea Turtle *Lepidochelys olivacea* (Eschscholtz, 1829) Nesting in the United Arab Emirates. *Herpetology Notes* 14:353–356.
- 36 Yaghmour, F. (2019). Strandings of Olive Ridley Sea Turtle, *Lepidochelys olivacea* Eschscholtz, 1829 from the Coastal Waters of the United Arab Emirates. *Marine Turtle Newsletter* 158:27–29.
- 37 SWOT Scientific Advisory Board. (2011). *The State of the World's Sea Turtles (SWOT) Minimum Data Standards for Nesting Beach Monitoring, version 1.0*. Available at: <https://www.seaturtlestatus.org/minimum-data-standards>

Yemen

Miller J.D.

IOSEA Advisory Committee, USA, jeffmiller2209@hotmail.com

1. RMU: Loggerhead turtle (*Caretta caretta*) – North-West Indian Ocean

1.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

The distribution, abundance, trends, and status of loggerhead turtle (*Caretta caretta*) populations in Yemen are not completely known (Table 1) [3,50,54,65].

1.1.1. Nesting sites

Loggerhead turtles nest in large numbers on Socotra Is. [3] and infrequently on the coast at Sharma – Jethmoon – Dhargham (Figure 1) [22, 28,29]. Nesting has not been reported within the Yemeni portion of the Red Sea [54].

1.1.2. Marine areas

Loggerhead turtles forage for mollusks and crustaceans in bays and estuaries that host their prey [7,50,52]. They use many of the shallow bays and estuaries along the mainland coast of Yemen and coastal areas around the islands as foraging and residence areas [61,62]. Several post-nesting loggerhead turtles migrated from Masirah Is., Oman, to near- and off- shore areas in Yemen [61]. In addition, a few satellite-tagged sub-adult loggerhead turtles released after being captured in fisheries operations near Reunion Is. migrated to the southwestern coast of Yemen [62]. These results indicate a region-wide linking among habitats used by the loggerhead turtles found in Yemen. Satellite tracking of post-nesting loggerhead turtles that nested on Socotra Is. and the mainland coast would fill in important information on habitat use within the region.

1.2. Other biological data

Although some data exist [7,12,53] (Table 2, 5), basic morphometric data for the several nesting aggregations need to be collected along with samples for analysis of genetic affiliations among the nesting groups within the region and beyond. In addition, the information needs to be published so that a better definition of the

status of the population can be made. Although assessment of the loggerhead turtles that nest at Socotra has been made in recent years (Table 6) [54], the basic biological information has not been published which means that biological data for the population must rely on older summaries [7,12,53].

1.3. Threats

PERSGA/GEF [24] identified nine major issues that are impacting marine turtles and their habitat in the Red Sea: Habitat Destruction, Industrial Activities, Oil and other Hydrocarbons, Maritime Transport, Fisheries, Recreational Activities, Domestic Sewage Pollution, Coral Bleaching, and Desalination [60]. The importance of each of these issues requires evaluation by each country in the region. As part of its evaluation of the importance of these factors, Yemen listed artisanal fishing as a ‘moderate’ threat and the others as ‘small’ [24]. Given that more than a decade has passed since the evaluation, the process of defining threats and determining their importance should be re-evaluated. Many of the threats identified to impact marine turtles regionally and elsewhere in the world (e.g., various fishing activities, coastal development [7,12,39,46,47,48,50,53,55,59]) are likely to be operating in Yemen, albeit at unquantified levels (Table 1).

1.3.1. Nesting sites

There is little specific information about the threats to nesting marine turtles in Yemen. The list of known threats includes: uncontrolled tourism, use for food (both turtles and their eggs), as well as depredation by ghost crabs, dogs and foxes, and birds [22,54], albeit at a “low level” [57]. In addition, development of coastal urban centers and industry, as well as other activities, pose threats to nesting areas [6,8,54]. Because threats to turtles using the nesting areas are likely to be acting over extended periods of time and the impact may not be apparent without analysis of long-term data, it is essential that research projects focused on index beaches be established to monitor the populations and evaluate the threatening processes.

Although loggerhead turtles nest primarily on the isolated islands of Socotra, the people of Socotra have been reported to consume both turtle meat and eggs which

are sold in the market in Hadibo [24,38]. The range of threats to nesting loggerhead turtles needs to be evaluated.

1.3.2. Marine areas

There is little specific information about the threats to loggerhead turtles at sea in Yemen. However, there are clear threats to marine turtles from artisanal and commercial fisheries [42,43,44,69]. The primary threat of marine turtles in Yemen is the Red Sea trawl fishery and the pelagic fishery in the Gulf of Aden [26]. The Red Sea trawl areas cover about 6,200 km², including a 550 km² shrimp fishery areas [30]. Fishing and turtle habitat (nesting, inter-nesting and some foraging) coincide around Socotra and along both the eastern Gulf of Aden mainland shore and the southern Red Sea coast [37]. Given the variety of fishing methods and gear used [37] turtle bycatch needs to be evaluated to determine the impact on the populations.

A review of fishery management in Yemen identified “weak enforcement and low compliance and the widespread illegal, unreported, and unregulated fishing” [2] as major issues that need to be addressed to aid management of the fishing industry [2,45,58]. These comments are relevant to turtle management. Additional threats to marine turtles at sea and in their foraging habitats come from the discharge of wastes and dirty ballast water, particularly in the narrow Strait of Bab al-Mandab at the mouth of the Red Sea [8,27]. The projected change in climate is likely to negatively impact coastal Yemen, including existing infrastructure around harbors and, by inference along the coastal margin where marine turtles nest [1].

1.4. Conservation

The Republic of Yemen is a party to several international conventions, agreements and treaties [16,36,37] including ones that were signed before the unification decree that brought together the People’s Democratic Republic of Yemen and the Yemen Arab Republic to form the Republic of Yemen in 1990 (Table 3). For example, Yemen is party to Convention on Biological Diversity, the United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea, and the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change. Recently, Yemen became part of the Convention on International Trade in Endangered Species of wild animals (CITES) and the

Convention on the Conservation of Migratory Species of Wild Animals (CMS). Also, Yemen is a party to the Regional Convention for the Conservation of the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden Environment (PERSGA). In addition, Yemen has developed a number of national instruments that deal directly or indirectly with the conservation of marine turtles and the regulation of threatening processes [16,35].

Yemen has only two protected areas (Table 7). The Socotra archipelago that includes the main island of Socotra (12°30'N 54°00'E), Abd al-Khuri, Samha and Darsa islands, as well as Kal-faraon and Sabouniya Islets was declared in 1996. The Ras Isa / Kamaran Is. area was declared in 2009. In addition, there are other areas that have been proposed for protection [23,24,26].

1.5. Research

At present there is scant information concerning research and conservation groups or their activities in Yemen (Table 4). Research on the biology, ecology, and threats to marine turtles in Yemen needs up-dating. The populations of all species of sea turtles living and breeding in Yemen need to be assessed for their current distribution (nesting and foraging), basic biological characteristics (i.e., adult length and weight, number of eggs, duration of incubation, emergence success, size of hatchlings), as well as their genetic affiliations with other groups in the western Indian Ocean. In addition, long term studies should be initiated to determine growth, survivorship, movement patterns, and habitat utilization.

The majority of the scientific work that underpins the current management decision-making is more than a decade old, in many cases the data are two or more decades old. The older data are important because they provide a base-line definition of the status of the species against which current data can be compared. However, it is essential to collect information on the current situation of marine turtles so that conservation management decisions can be made using standardized methods [34,67] and current data. The majority of recent publications review the older information without adding substantially to the database. It follows that any unpublished information that would help define the current populations should be published as a matter of urgency.

2. RMU: Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) – North-West Indian Ocean

2.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

The distribution, abundance, trends, and status of Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) populations in Yemen are not completely known (Table 1).

2.1.1. Nesting sites

Green turtles (*Chelonia mydas*) nest on mainland beaches, with the densest nesting occurring along the Sharmah, Jethmoon, and Dhargham coasts, and in low density on the many islands in the Red Sea and in the Socotra Archipelago (Figure 1) [17,21,22,24,59]. The coastal sites of Sharma and Jathmun form a series of beaches (approx. 50km long) broken into sections by rocky headlands. The combined beaches host approximately 1,000 nesting turtles annually [9,19]. Ras Sharma beach appears to be one of the most important nesting areas for the green turtle in the western Arabian Region, including the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden [21]. Other sites include Khor Umaira, Ras Imran, and near Mukalla Sharma [8].

Green turtle mating, as indicated by the marks made by male claws on the carapaces of nesting females, occurs in June and July with less mating at other times of the year [22]. Turtles nest throughout the year, with the peak-nesting season between July and September [21]. Hatchlings were most commonly encountered between October and November [22].

2.1.2. Marine areas

Intertidal and subtidal seagrass beds of the Red Sea [56] and Gulf of Aden are important feeding areas for green turtles [10,15,20]. For example, the Al-Luhayah area (30,000ha) that extends from Midi near the Saudi border to Al-Luhayah (approx. 90km) contains mangroves, several seagrass beds, sand bars, and mudflats [9]. The area provides habitat for green turtles, dugong (*Dugon dugon*) and waterfowl [9]. Other shallow coastal and reef areas that host seagrass and algae are probably utilized at some level by foraging green turtles. In addition, Yemen's Red Sea and Gulf of Aden near-shore area is used as a migration corridor by green turtles nesting on Masirah Is. [63]. This movement, combined with the movement associated with the coastal nesting within Yemen, indicates a region of complex movements by many turtles.

2.2. Other biological data

Basic morphometric data available is 20 or more years old. Current data need to be collected along with samples for analysis of genetic affiliations among the nesting groups (Tables 2 and 5). In addition, the information needs to be published so that a better definition of the status of the population can be made.

Although assessments of green turtles that nest in Yemen have been made in recent years (Table 6) [46,48,54], the lack of continuity with older data and information [10,15,41,53] means that establishing index sites for long-term monitoring is an essential part of continuing conservation efforts.

2.3. Threats

See section 1.3 and Table 1.

Because green turtles nest along sections of the mainland where threatening processes are not routinely monitored [22], there is a need to evaluate the current level and distribution of threatening processes in Yemen.

2.3.1. Nesting sites

See section 1.3.1 and Table 1.

There is no recent assessment of threatening processes impacting green turtles nesting in Yemen [70]. Anthropogenic threats [58,70] and non-anthropogenic threats [22,58,70] impacting the mainland nesting turtles need to be identified and assessed [70].

2.3.2. Marine areas

See section 1.3.2 and Table 1.

There are no specific studies on the numbers of green turtles captured in commercial and artisanal fisher operations in Yemen. Regional studies suggest that bycatch is an important threat to marine turtle populations [47] and should be quantified.

2.4. Conservation

See section 1.4 and Table 3.

2.5. Research

See section 1.5 and Table 4.

3. RMU: Hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) – North-West Indian Ocean

3.1. Distribution, abundance, trends

The distribution, abundance, trends, and status of hawksbill turtle (*Eretmochelys imbricata*) populations in Yemen are not completely known (Table 1). Although several studies [10,13] and reviews [25,53,54,55] provide access to older data, the abundance and population trends cannot be assessed without current data.

3.1.1. Nesting sites

In Yemen, hawksbill turtles nest on islands in the vicinity of Bab al Mandab [54], mainly on the Kamaran Islands, Makran, Jabal Aziz Islet, and Perim (Berim) Is., which host possibly as many as 500 females annually (Figure 1) [13,15,51]. Peak nesting occurs from December through February [15].

3.1.2. Marine areas

Foraging areas used by hawksbill turtles [55] have not been specifically identified in Yemen [51]. However, because the species is typically associated with coral reefs [15,55], it is likely that the fringing reefs around the islands and the coastal reefs are used for foraging by resident turtles.

3.2. Other biological data

The available data on the morphometrics and other biological data of hawksbill turtles nesting in Yemen are greater than 20 years old (Table 1, 5) [15,25,53,54,55]. The information on the hawksbill turtle population in Yemen requires up-dating using standardized techniques [34,67] so that comparison to other regional populations can be made. Genetic sampling of nesting and foraging populations to define associations with other regional populations in the north-west Indian Ocean is not complete [11].

3.3. Threats

See section 1.3 and Table 1.

Because hawksbill turtles nest on near-shore islands [54] where threatening processes are not routinely monitored, there is a need to evaluate the current level and distribution of threatening processes in Yemen.

3.3.1. Nesting sites

See section 1.3 and Table 1.

There has been no recent assessment of threatening processes impacting hawksbill turtles nesting in Yemen. Anthropogenic threats [58,70] and non-anthropogenic threats [22,58,70] impacting on the nesting turtles need to be identified and assessed.

3.3.2. Marine areas

See section 1.3.2 and Table 1.

There are no data available bycatch of hawksbill turtles in commercial and artisanal fishing operations in Yemen. Regional studies suggest that bycatch is an important threat to marine turtle populations [47] and should be quantified.

3.4. Conservation

See section 1.4 and Table 3.

3.5. Research

See section 1.5 and Table 4.

4. Other Species

Leatherback (*Dermochelys coriacea*) [21,26,33,53,54] and olive ridley (*Lepidochelys olivacea*) [22,31,32,66] turtles have only been occasionally observed in Yemen. Biological characteristics of these species have been summarized elsewhere [4,5,45,71].

The leatherback has not been recorded nesting in Yemen [4,26,53,54] and is considered to be a non-resident species in Yemen's waters as they are only seen rarely [26,53,54]. The majority of specimens reported are either a carcass stranded on a beach or an individual caught in fishing gear [26,53].

Some of the olive ridley turtles reported were either stranded on a beach or caught in fishing gear [53]. No nesting sites have been confirmed for the olive ridley turtle in Yemen [54], although at least two individuals have been reported on shore, possibly nesting, recently on the Sharma-Jethmoon-Dhargham coast [46]. It is likely that a population (albeit unquantified) of resident olive ridley turtles use Yemeni territory for foraging [32] but this needs to be confirmed. Unlike loggerheads and green turtles that have been tracked into Yemen territorial waters [62, 63], none of the nine post-nesting olive ridley turtles tracked from Masirah Is. in Oman migrated to Yemen territory [64].

Table 1. Biological and conservation information about sea turtle Regional Management Units in Yemen.

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Occurrence						
Nesting sites	Y	14	Y	14, 19	Y	14
Pelagic foraging grounds	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Benthic foraging grounds	Y	7	Y	13, 19, 20	Y	13
Key biological data						
Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	n/a		n/a	22	n/a	
Nests/yr: recent order of magnitude	1,000	17, 22	10,000-15,000	10, 15, 17, 21, 22, 46	500	10, 15, 17, 22
Number of "major" sites (>20 nests/yr AND >10 nests/km yr)	3	14, 17	3	10, 15, 22,	2	10, 15
Number of "minor" sites (<20 nests/yr OR <10 nests/km yr)	6-10	22	6-10	10, 15	6-10	10, 15
Nests/yr at "major" sites: recent average (range of years)	? 1,000	21	10,000+	10, 15, 22, 46	500	10, 15
Nests/yr at "minor" sites: recent average (range of years)	? 100	21	5,000+	10, 15, 22, 46	? 100	10, 15
Total length of nesting sites (km)	10-15	29	50	22	n/a	
Nesting females / yr	n/a		5,000-10,000	10, 15, 22, 46	100-200	10, 15
Nests / female season (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Female remigration interval (yrs) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Hatchlings (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Immatures (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Sex ratio: Adults (F / Tot) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	

	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
RMU	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Min adult size, CCL or SCL (cm)	n/a		77 SCL	18	n/a	
Age at maturity (yrs)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Clutch size (n eggs) (N)	n/a		122.4 (5)	18	n/a	
Emergence success (hatchlings/egg) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Nesting success (Nests/ Tot emergence tracks) (N)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Trends						
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at nesting sites (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Recent trends (last 20 yrs) at foraging grounds (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Oldest documented abundance: nests/yr (range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Published studies						
Growth rates	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Genetics	n/a		Y	11	Y	11
Stocks defined by genetic markers	Y	11	Y	11	Y	11
Remote tracking (satellite or other)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Survival rates	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Population dynamics	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Foraging ecology (diet or isotopes)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Capture-Mark-Recapture	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Threats						
Bycatch: presence of small scale / artisanal fisheries?	Y (SN, GN, TR, HL)	6, 69	Y (SN, GN, TR, HL)	6, 69	Y (SN, GN, TR, HL)	6
Bycatch: presence of industrial fisheries?	Y (ST)	6	Y (ST)	6	Y (ST)	6
Bycatch: quantified?	No	6	No	6	No	6
Take. Illegal take or intentional killing of turtles	Y	19, 39, 68,	Y	19, 68, 69	n/a	

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Take. Permitted/legal take of turtles	N	16, 24, 35, 36, 37	N	16, 24, 35, 36, 37	N	16, 24, 35, 36, 37
Take. Illegal take of eggs	Y	46, 68	Y	19, 46, 68	n/a	
Take. Permitted/legal take of eggs	N	16, 24, 35, 36, 37	N	16, 24, 35, 36, 37	N	16, 24, 35, 36, 37
Coastal Development. Nesting habitat degradation	C	46	n/a		n/a	
Coastal Development. Photopollution	Y	39	Y	39	Y	39
Coastal Development. Boat strikes	Y	39	Y	39	Y	39
Egg predation	Y	39	Y	46	n/a	
Pollution (debris, chemical)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Pathogens	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Climate change	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Foraging habitat degradation	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Other						
Long-term projects (>5yrs)						
Monitoring at nesting sites (period: range of years)	Y (1998-2007)	46	Y (2011-2014)	22	n/a	
Number of index nesting sites	2	50, 24	3	22, 24	1?	24
Monitoring at foraging sites (period: range of years)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Conservation						
Protection under national law	Y	36	Y	36	Y	36
Number of protected nesting sites (habitat preservation) (% nests)	1	36	1	36	1	36
Number of Marine Areas with mitigation of threats	1	36	1	36	1	36
N of long-term conservation projects (period: range of years)	n/a		Y	46	n/a	
In-situ nest protection (e.g., cages)	n/a		n/a		n/a	

RMU	<i>Caretta caretta</i>		<i>Chelonia mydas</i>		<i>Eretmochelys imbricata</i>	
	CC-NWIO	Ref #	CM-NWIO	Ref #	EI-NWIO	Ref #
Hatcheries	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Head-starting	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: fishing gear modifications (eg, TED, circle hooks)	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: onboard best practices	n/a		n/a		n/a	
Bycatch: spatio-temporal closures/reduction	n/a		n/a		n/a	

Table 2. Sea turtle nesting beaches in Yemen.

	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Western limit Lat Lon		Eastern limit Lat Lon		Central point Lat Lon		Length (km)	% Monitored	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)	Ref#
CC-NWIO														
Socotra														
	North Shore Socotra	Y						12.59667	53.92194			2	A	14
	Abalhen beach	(Part of NS Socotra)						12.61666	53.76674			2	A	46
	Niet	(Part of NS Socotra)						12.46660	53.50000	1		2	A	14
	Shueb	(Part of NS Socotra)						12.53330	53.48330	1		2	A	14
	Abdulkuri	(Part of NS Socotra)										2	A	14
	Ghubba and Ra's Qadamah	(Part of NS Socotra)			12.61513	53.76667	12.61666	53.76674		15		2	A	14
	Ghubbat Abalhan to Ras Kadama	(Part of NS Socotra)										2	A	14
	Mahferhen-Zahek	(Part of NS Socotra)								5		2	A	14
	Ra's Ersel	(Part of NS Socotra)								1		2	A	14
	Sibrahoo	(Part of NS Socotra)								2		2	A	14

	Index site	Nests/yr: recent average (range of years)	Crawls/yr: recent average (range of years)	Western limit Lat Lon		Eastern limit Lat Lon		Central point Lat Lon		Length (km)	% Monitored	Monitoring Level (1-2)	Monitoring Protocol (A-F)	Ref#	
CC-NWIO															
<i>Mainland</i>															
	Al-Fatk – Hawf coast, Al-Mahra	N							16.51654	52.69141			2	A	46
	Sharma-Jethmoun-Dhargham coast, Hadhramout	N		14.82663	50.05104	14.81973	50.02389						2	A	46
CM-NWIO															
	Al-Fatk – Hawf coast, Al-Mahra								16.51654	52.69141			2	A	46
	Sharma-Jethmoun-Dhargham coast, Hadhramout	Y	10000	14.82663	50.05104	14.81973	50.02389						2	A	19, 46
	Sharma (Sharmah)	(Part of S J D nesting)	45							1.8			2	A	22
	Jethmoon	(Part of S J D nesting)								6 km			2	A	22
	Dhargham	(Part of S J D nesting)											2	A	22
	Ithmun	(Part of S J D nesting)	120							4.8			2	A	18, 19
	between Bab al Mandab and Mukalla	Minor											2	A	18, 19, 22
	Musa	Minor	25						13.71778	43.28083	0.24		2	A	18, 19, 22

CM-NWIO														
Shihr	(Part of S J D nesting)		25							0.4		2	A	18, 19
Shuhair,	(Part of S J D nesting)		140							5.6		2	A	18, 19
Perim Is (Barim)	Minor							12.65000	43.41667		5	2	A	10, 19
EI-NWIO														
Jabal Aziz Is. (= Jazirat Aziz)	Y							12.73330	44.88333	~500	ND	ND	A	10, 19
Ras Imran and Azizi Is., Aden	Y	500						12.85850	44.70230			2	A	51, 46
Perim Is (Barim)	Y							12.65000	43.41667			2	A	10, 19
False Bay Beach	(Part of Perim Is Nesting)									0.365		2	A	10, 19
Shand Bay Beach	(Part of Perim Is Nesting)									0.36		2	A	10, 19
Ras Sheikh Berkhud	(Part of Perim Is Nesting)									0.02		2	A	10, 19
Sharma-Jethmoun-Dhargham coast, Hadhramout	N			14.82663	50.05104	14.81973	50.02389					2	A	46

Table 3. International and regional conventions protecting sea turtles and signed by Yemen, and national laws and regulations that concern or impact marine turtles and their habitats. [16,24,26,35,36,37]

Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles	Contact
International							
Convention on International Trade in Endangered Species of wild animals (CITES, Washington, 1973)	1997	Yes	(updated as needed)	all marine turtles.	regulating international trade of different species of threatened animals. forbids trade of these species in all signatory countries except in exceptional circumstances.	Prohibits trade	Dr. Abdelkader Mohammed Al- Kharraz, Chairman Environment Protection Authority (EPA) Ministry of Water and Environment P.O. Box 19719 SANA'A
Convention on the Conservation of Migratory Species of Wild Animals (CMS, Bonn 1979)	2006	Yes	(updated as needed)	all marine turtles.	aims to conserve terrestrial, aquatic and avian migratory species throughout their range.	deals with turtle issues and conservation	Mr. Maeen Lutf Alsewari National Coordinator, Convention Migratory Species (CMS) (Environment Protection Authority (EPA) Sana'a, Republic of Yemen P. O. Box 19719 Tel: +967 711488943 Fax: +967 1 207327 Email: maeen_swary@hotmail.com
Indian Ocean South East Asian Memoranda of Understanding (MoU) on Marine turtles	2008	No	Intermittent (updated as needed)	All	Most countries bordering the Red Sea are part of the MoU on Marine Turtles and their Habitats of the Indian Ocean and South-East Asia.	Protects habitat; Helps countries to identify and reduce threats	Mr. Maeen Lutf Alsewari National Coordinator, Convention Migratory Species (CMS) (Environment Protection Authority (EPA) Sana'a, Republic of Yemen P. O. Box 19719 Tel: +967 711488943 Fax: +967 1 207327 Email: maeen_swary@hotmail.com
Convention on Biological Diversity (CBD)	1996	Yes	(updated as needed)	All		deals with turtle issues and conservation	Dr. Abdelkader Mohammed Al- Kharraz, Chairman Environment Protection Authority (EPA) Ministry of Water and Environment P.O. Box 19719 SANA'A
United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea (UNCLOS)	1987	Yes		de facto: All		Protects habitat	His Excellency Dr. Abubakr A. Al-Qirbi Minister of Foreign Affairs of the Republic of Yemen Ministry of Foreign Affairs
United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change	1996			de facto: All		indirectly deals with turtle issues	His Excellency Dr. Abubakr A. Al-Qirbi Minister of Foreign Affairs of the Republic of Yemen Ministry of Foreign Affairs

Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles	Contact
Regional							
PERSGA (Red Sea) [the Regional Convention for the Conservation of the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden] [Jeddah Convention, 1982]	1982	Yes	Self reporting as requested	de facto: All Marine turtles	Objectives: To improve the sustainable management and use of the RSGA's coastal and marine resources. To conserve the shared marine environment.	Protects habitat; reduce threats	Dr. Mahomed Saeed Almashjari, President of Environment Protection Authority, Environment Protection Authority (EPA). Postal Address: P.O. Box. 19719 Sana'a Yemen Phone +967 (1) 207817Fax +967 (1) 257549/207327Mobile: 967733761109/967777173372E-mail: environment@yemen.net.ye
Protocol Concerning the Conservation of Biological Diversity and the Establishment of Network of Protected Areas in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden (2005).	2005	Yes			Helps to achieve the above		Dr. Mahomed Saeed Almashjari, President of Environment Protection Authority, Environment Protection Authority (EPA). Postal Address: P.O. Box. 19719 Sana'a Yemen Phone +967 (1) 207817Fax +967 (1) 257549/207327Mobile: 967733761109/967777173372E-mail: environment@yemen.net.ye
Protocol Concerning the Protection of the Marine Environment from Land-Based Activities in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden (2005).	2005	Yes			Helps to achieve the above		Dr. Mahomed Saeed Almashjari, President of Environment Protection Authority, Environment Protection Authority (EPA). Postal Address: P.O. Box. 19719 Sana'a Yemen Phone +967 (1) 207817Fax +967 (1) 257549/207327Mobile: 967733761109/967777173372E-mail: environment@yemen.net.ye
Protocol Concerning Technical Cooperation to Borrow and Transfer Experts, Technicians, Equipment and Materials in Cases of Emergency (2009).	2009	Yes			Helps to achieve the above		Dr. Mahomed Saeed Almashjari, President of Environment Protection Authority, Environment Protection Authority (EPA). Postal Address: P.O. Box. 19719 Sana'a Yemen Phone +967 (1) 207817Fax +967 (1) 257549/207327Mobile: 967733761109/967777173372E-mail: environment@yemen.net.ye

Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles	Contact
National³⁵							
The Environment Protection Council (EPC) was established in 1990 by Prime Ministerial Decree 94/1990.	1990			All	the general national policy planning for environmental protection and control; responsible for marine turtle conservation.	deals with turtle issues and conservation	Environmental Protection Authority (EPA) Ministry of Water and Environment P.O. Box 19719 Sana'a Republic of Yemen Tel +967 1 207816Fax +967 1 207327 Email: epa@epayemen.com
Law No. 37 of 1991 defines the territorial waters and the exclusive economic zone	1991			de facto: all	It defines the territorial waters and the exclusive economic zones of 200 nautical miles, the boundaries of the islands. It also regulates free passage in the Strait of Bab al- Mandab and emphasizes on the prohibition of dumping any wastes into these zones.	indirectly deals with turtle issues	Environmental Protection Authority (EPA) Ministry of Water and Environment P.O. Box 19719 Sana'a Republic of Yemen Tel +967 1 207816Fax +967 1 207327 Email: epa@epayemen.com
The Presidential Resolution on Fishing, Exploitation and Protection of Living Aquatic Resources (Law No. 42)	1991			All	Protection of fisheries resources and regulation of fishing activities; prohibits the use of destructive fishing methods (e.g., poisons, chemicals, explosives).	capture of sea turtles is forbidden	Environmental Protection Authority (EPA) Ministry of Water and Environment P.O. Box 19719 Sana'a Republic of Yemen Tel +967 1 207816Fax +967 1 207327 Email: epa@epayemen.com
Yemeni Law No. 11 of 1993 concerning the Protection of Marine Environment from Pollution	1993			de facto: all	It aims at protection of sea from pollution. It is mainly concerned with pollution by oil and pollution from passing ships. article No. 35, the law prohibits any form of discharge of pollutants of any kind and from any source into the sea without prior treatment.	indirectly deals with turtle issues	Environmental Protection Authority (EPA) Ministry of Water and Environment P.O. Box 19719 Sana'a Republic of Yemen Tel +967 1 207816Fax +967 1 207327 Email: epa@epayemen.com
The Ministerial Decree for Specifications of Fishing Vessels and Gear (No. 101)	1995			de facto: All	Defines types of fishing gear	indirectly deals with turtle issues	Environmental Protection Authority (EPA) Ministry of Water and Environment P.O. Box 19719 Sana'a Republic of Yemen Tel +967 1 207816Fax +967 1 207327 Email: epa@epayemen.com
Law No. 20 of 1995 aims to deal with procedures for urban planning in all parts of the Republic	1995			de facto: all	Article (3) of the Law aims at best usage of land, organizing its usage for various purposes, protection of the environment from pollution, protection of valleys, water courses, flash flood courses, underground water and the coastline.	indirectly deals with turtle issues	Environmental Protection Authority (EPA) Ministry of Water and Environment P.O. Box 19719 Sana'a Republic of Yemen Tel +967 1 207816Fax +967 1 207327 Email: epa@epayemen.com

Conventions	Signed	Binding	Compliance measured and reported	Species	Conservation actions	Relevance to sea turtles	Contact
Prime Ministerial Decree No. 4 (1996)	1996			All	Established Socotra as a protected area; developed a High Committee for Development of Socotra headed by the Deputy Prime Minister and Minister of Planning and Development.	Protects nesting sites on Socotra	Environmental Protection Authority (EPA) Ministry of Water and Environment P.O. Box 19719 Sana'a Republic of Yemen Tel +967 1 207816Fax +967 1 207327 Email: epa@epayemen.com
Presidential Decree on Law No. 43 of 1997	1997			de facto: all	Regulates fishing exploitation and protection of live aquatic resources.	indirectly deals with turtle issues	Environmental Protection Authority (EPA) Ministry of Water and Environment P.O. Box 19719 Sana'a Republic of Yemen Tel +967 1 207816Fax +967 1 207327 Email: epa@epayemen.com
The Technical Secretariat (TS)				de facto: all	co-ordinates and monitors: planning, implementation, environmental protection and natural conservation policy.	deals with turtle issues and conservation	Environmental Protection Authority (EPA) Ministry of Water and Environment P.O. Box 19719 Sana'a Republic of Yemen Tel +967 1 207816Fax +967 1 207327 Email: epa@epayemen.com
The Ministry of Fish Wealth (MFW)				de facto: all	Regulates fishing, issues licenses, and supervises processing and marketing of fish and fisheries products for local consumption and export; responsible for the enforcement of laws and regulations concerning marine resources, including bycatch of endangered species.	indirectly deals with turtle issues	Environmental Protection Authority (EPA) Ministry of Water and Environment P.O. Box 19719 Sana'a Republic of Yemen Tel +967 1 207816Fax +967 1 207327 Email: epa@epayemen.com
The Public Corporation for Maritime Affairs (PCMA)				de facto: all	Concerned with maritime safety and marine pollution control	protects environment	The Public Corporation of Maritime Affairs Authority (MAA) Ministry of Transport P.O. Box 19395 Sana'a, Yemen Tel: +967 2 414412 Tel: +967 2 419914 pcma@y.net.ye

Table 4. Projects and databases on sea turtle in Yemen.

#	RMU	Country	Region / Location	Project Name or descriptive title	Key words	Start date	End date
T4.1	NWIO	Yemen	Socotra Is.	Socotra Society for the Protection of Turtles			2015
T4.2	NWIO	Yemen	Mainland	Ras Imran Society for Sea Turtles conservation, RISST, Yemen			
T4.3	NWIO	Yemen	Mainland	Yemeni Biological Society.			
Leading organisation	Public / Private	Collaboration with	Reports / Information material	Current Sponsors	Primary Contact (name and Email)		
Socotra Society for the protection of turtles	Private		-		Shinihan, H M.		

Table 5. Summaries of biological characteristics reported for green, loggerhead and hawksbill turtles nesting in Yemen. Data presented as mean (n) when available from source. [18,19,22,25]

Adults													
Location	Species	Source	Year	Life stage	Mean Curved Carapace Length (cm)	Range Curved Carapace Length (cm)	Mean Curved Carapace Width (cm)	Range Curved Carapace Width (cm)	Mean Straight Carapace Length (cm)	Range Straight Carapace Length (cm)	Mean Straight Carapace Width (cm)	Range Straight Carapace Width (cm)	Mean Plastron Length (cm)
Sharmah-Jethmoon Coast	Loggerhead	22	2006	Adult	115		105		109		85		92
Sharmah-Jethmoon Coast	Green	22	2006	Adult		90-112		84-98		85-104		67-77	
Sharma Beach	Green	19	1966-1967	Adult	96 (225)	78.7- 113.3	74.9	63.5-86.4					
Sharma Beach	Green	18	1972	Adult	94.2	77.0-117.0	74.5	65.0-86.0					
Jabul Aziz Is.	Hawksbill	19	1966-1967	Adult	69.5 (14)	63-72							
Sharmah-Jethmoon Coast	Green	22	2006	Adult	70-82		60-7		13-16		14-22		100-152
Eggs													
Location	Species	Source	Year	Life stage	Clutch size (Range)	Egg Dia. Mean (cm)	Egg Dia. Range (cm)	Egg Weight (gm)	Egg Weight Range (gm)	Number clutches Sampled	Number sampled	Incubati on Period (days)	Renesting interval (days)
Sharmah-Jethmoon Coast	Loggerhead	22	2006	Egg									
Sharmah-Jethmoon Coast	Green	22	2006	Egg			4.1-4.7		36.8-53.5				
Sharma Beach	Green	19	1966-1967	Egg	106 (70-130)	4.24	3.0-4.75			30			
Abdul Wadi	Green	19	1966-1967	Egg		4.25	4.0-4.5	40.4	30-44	1	100	48-49	7 - 13
Sharma Beach	Green	19	1966-1967	Egg	106 (70-130)	4.55	4.1-4.8	42.3	37.5-47.5	30	50		
Sharma Beach	Green	18	1972	Egg	122.4 (67-179)			44.8	35-55	5			
Jabul Aziz Is.	Hawksbill	19	1966-1967	Egg	81.2 (69-99)	4.05	3.8-4.5			5			
Hatchlings													

Location	Species	Source	Year	Life stage	Hatchling CL Mean (cm)	Hatchling CL Range (cm)	Hatchling CW Mean (cm)	Hatchling CW Range (cm)	Hatching Weight Mean (gm)	Hatching Weight Range (gm)	Number sampled	Number clutches Sampled	% Hatching Emergence
Sharmah-Jethmoon Coast	Green	22	2006	Hatchling		4.1-4.5		3.4-3.7		18-25			
Abdul Wadi	Green	19	1966-1967	Hatchling	4.69	4.4.0 -- 4.84			23	(20-28)	20	1	48
Jabul Aziz Is.	Hawksbill	19	1966-1967	Hatchling	4.2		3.2						

Nesting season	Peak nesting period underlined; estimated in parentheses													
Location	Species	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	June	July	Aug	Sept	Oct	Nov	Dec	Source
Yemen	Loggerhead				(xxx)	(xxx)	(xxx)	(xxx)	(xxx)	(xxx)				7
	Hawksbill	xxx	xxx										xxx	19, 51
Abdul Wadi	Green	xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	Xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	<u>xxx</u>	<u>xxx</u>	<u>xxx</u>	19
Shuhair	Green										<u>xxx</u>	<u>xxx</u>		19
Shihr	Green										<u>xxx</u>	<u>xxx</u>		19
Sharma	Green	xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	<u>xxx</u>	<u>xxx</u>	xxx	18, 19
Ithmum	Green	xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	xxx	18, 19
Jabul Aziz Is.	Hawksbill	xxx	xxx	xxx										

Table 6. Population assessment of sea turtles in Yemen based on IUCN Red List assessments by Seminoff [48] (green turtle) and Mortimer and Donnelly [40] (hawksbill turtle).

Green turtle										
Subpopulation	Data Type	Past Year	Past Mean	Pres. Year	Present Mean	Interval	Trend (% change)	Citation (Past)	Citation (Present)	Comment
CM-NWIO	annual # nesting females	1966, 1972	30-40 fem/night, peak sea	1999	15 females /night, peak season	27 yr	- ≥50 %	10, 18	59	Described as “without any doubt one of the best nesting beaches remaining in the world” (Hirth and Carr 1970).
	Age at (years)	Age at maturity calculation (see original Source)	½ Reproductive Longevity (years)	Generation Length (GL; years)	3-generation duration (=[GL * 3]; years)	Calendar year 3 generations back (= 2001- 3GL)				
	33.3	Mean of A,B,C	½ (19 yr) = 9.5	33.3 + 9.5 = 42.8	42.8 * 3 = 128.4	1873				
	Past	Present		Subpopulation 3 gen. ago (est.)	Current Subpopulation (est.)	Estimated 3-generation reduction	Notes			
	1,750	750					Subpopulation declining since at least 1950 (10)			
	(1972)	(1999)	E=	5,409	677	-87%				
			L=	2,564	676	-74%				
	Egg Collect	Female Harvest	Intent. Capture	Incident. Capture	Habitat Loss	Cont.	Dis			
	low	Y (30,33)	?	??	?	?	59			

Hawksbill turtle									
Subpopulation	Location	Data	Years	Number of nesting ♀/season	Data confidence grade	Population trends	Recent <20 yrs	Historic (>20 yrs)	Reference
EI-NWIO	Yemen	AF	1960s - 1970s	~ 500?	B		?	?	51

Table 7. Marine Protected Areas in Yemen. Two areas have been declared; five areas have been recommended. An additional 21 coastal and island areas have been identified for possible declaration. (Only coastal and island and areas are presented) [16, 36, 37, 49]

Location	Protected area	Ecosystem	Class	Governorate	Year declared	Size (km ²)	Major habitats and significant species	Impacts and conflicts	Management	Global recognition	Ref #
SOCOTRA	Socotra Islands	Islands	1	Hadramaut	1996	3704.1	Island group without- standing terrestrial plant and animal diversity and endemism, diverse and largely pristine marine environments and biota	Fishing, increasing tourism pressure anticipated	Currently low, expected to become high,	Nominated Biosphere Reserve, GEF biodiversity project	36
KAMARAN	Ras Isa/ Kamaran Is.	Islands	2	Al Hudaydah	2009	106.7	Coral reefs with diverse reef-associated fauna, mangroves	Oil terminal and chronic oil pollution, threat of major oil spill, reef fisheries for aquarium trade	None	None	36
BIR ALI AND PELHAF	Balhaf and Bir Ali area	Coastal plain	2	Shabwah	Proposed	96.4	Group of high aspect islands, scenic coast- line, extensive coral reefs and rich fishing area, bird and turtle nesting, crater lake with mangroves	Tourism development, fishing activities	None	None	36
SHARMAH AND JATHMON	Ras Sharma	Coastal plain	2	Hadramaut	Proposed	62.2	Beach and steep rocky headlands, internationally important nesting site for green turtles	Turtle egg collecting, possible slaughter of turtles	None	None	36
KHAWOR Umayrah	Khor Umaira	Coastal plain	2	Lahj	Suggested	34.3	Mixed seagrass and coral habitat, semi-enclosed lagoon with turtle nesting beaches	Fisheries	None	None	36
DHOBBAH (SHIHR)	Dhobba (Shihr)		2		Proposed	Not defined	Sandy beaches, important turtle nesting site	Turtle egg collecting, possibly slaughtering of turtles	None	None	36
BAB AL MANDABB and Perim Is.	Bab-al- Mandab and Perim Is.	Islands & Coastal plain	2	Taiz	Suggested	8.5	Extensive mangrove stands, dense seagrass beds, hawksbill turtle nesting site of global importance	Major shipping lane, pollution, siltation, cutting of mangrove	None	None	36

Location	Protected area	Ecosystem	Class	Governorate	Year declared	Size (km ²)	Major habitats and significant species	Impacts and conflicts	Management	Global recognition	Ref #
Other possible MPAs that have been identified that would support marine turtle conservation.											
QISHN		Coastal plain	2	Al Maharah		97					36
RAS AMRAN		Coastal plain	2	Aden		10.5					36
RAS AMRAN		Coastal plain	2	Aden		6.4					36
ALARIRAH		Coastal plain	2	Taiz		4.4					36
ABD AL KURI		Islands	2	Hadramaut		133.5					36
ZOQAR		Islands	2	Al Hudaydah		121.4					36
HONAISH ALKOBRA		Islands	2	Al Hudaydah		71.4					36
JAZIRAT ANTUFASH		Islands	2	Al Hudaydah		42.5					36
		Islands	2	Hadramaut		42.2					36
ZAMHAR		Islands	2	Hajjah		38.2					36
ALZBIR		Islands	2	Al Hudaydah		23					36
BUQLAN		Islands	2	Hajjah		12.7					36
MAYYUN		Islands	2	Aden		12.2					36
AL BADI		Islands	2	Al Hudaydah		11					36
HONAISH ALSOURA		Islands	2	Al Hudaydah		10.2					36
AL URMAK		Islands	2	Al Hudaydah		8.8					36
J. ALTIR		Islands	2	Al Hudaydah		8.4					36
QULENSYA		Islands	2	Hadramut		8.2					36
		Islands	2	Hajjah		2.7					36
		Islands	2	Shabwah		1					36
		Islands	2	Aden		0.7					36

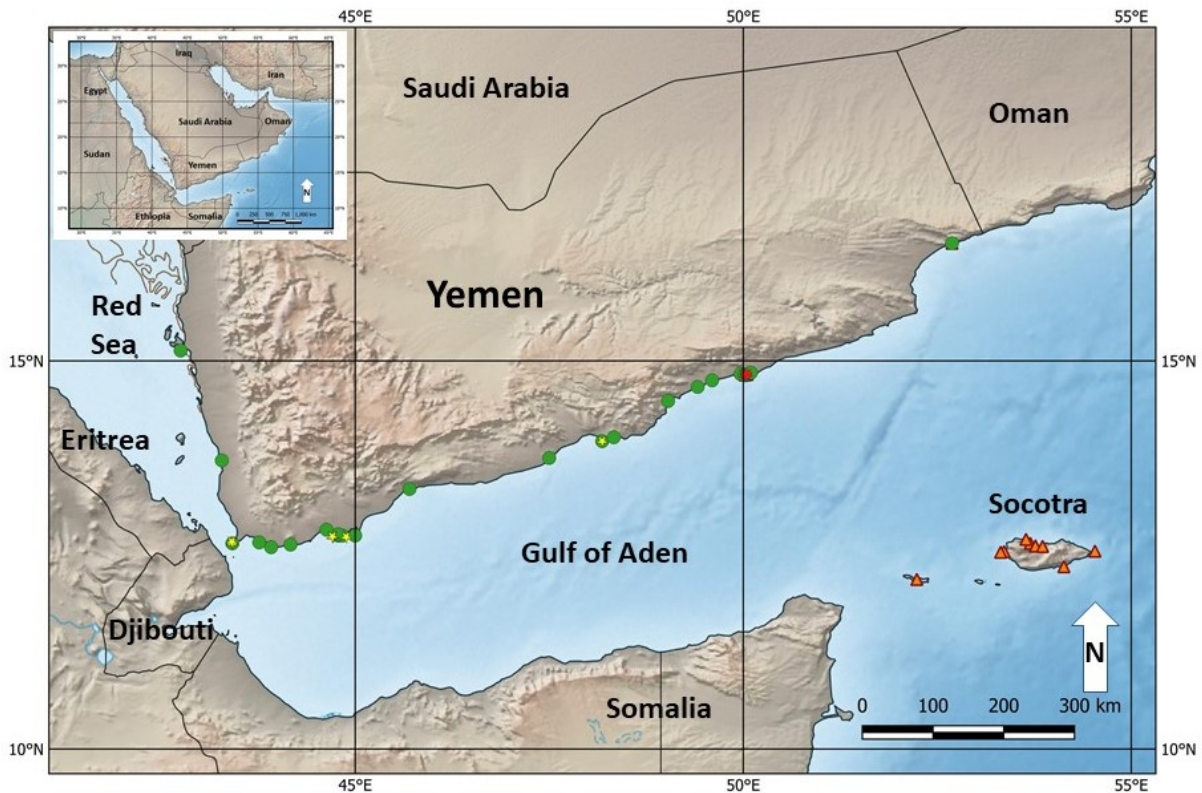


Figure 1. The known marine turtle nesting locations in Yemen, including on the island of Socotra in the Gulf of Aden. Symbols represent species: Green Circle, Green Turtle; Orange Triangle, Loggerhead turtle; Yellow star, Hawksbill turtle; Red Circle, Olive Ridley Turtle*. Symbols represent nesting locations, not the number or density of nesting turtles.

*unconfirmed nesting activity by two individual turtles in one season.

References

- # Full reference
- 1 Al Saafani, M.A., Nagi, H.M., Alhababy, A.M., Abubakr, M.M. and Hajer, A. (2015). Impact of Sea Level Rise and Climate Change on the Coastal Zone of Aden Governorate, Republic of Yemen. *Faculty of Science Bulletin* 27:15–32.
 - 2 Alabsi, N. and Komatsu, T. (2014). Characterization of Fisheries Management in Yemen: A Case Study of Developing Country's Management Regime. *Marine Policy* 50:89–95.
 - 3 Baldwin, R., Hughes, G.R. and Prince, R.I.T. (2003). Loggerhead Turtles in the Indian Ocean. In: *Loggerhead Sea Turtles* (eds. Bolten, A.B. and Witherington, B.E.). Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution Press. Pp 218–232.
 - 4 Eckert, K.L., Wallace, B.P., Frazier, J.G., Eckert, S.A. and Pritchard, P.C.H. (2012). *Synopsis of the Biological Data on the Leatherback Sea Turtle (Dermochelys coriacea)*. Biological Technical Publication BTP-R4015-2012. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Interior, Fish and Wildlife Service.
 - 5 Reichart, H.A. (1993). *Synopsis of Biological Data on the Olive Ridley Sea Turtle Lepidochelys olivacea (Eschscholtz 1829) in the Western Atlantic*. NOAA Technical Memorandum NMFS-SEFSC-336. Panama City FL, USA.
 - 6 PERSGA. (2002). *Status of the Living Marine Resources in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden and Their Management*. PERSGA Technical Series No. 4. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: Regional Organizations for the Conservation of the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden (PERGSA).
 - 7 Dodd Jr., C.K. (1988). *Synopsis of the Biological Data on the Loggerhead Sea Turtle Caretta caretta (Linnaeus 1758)*. Biological Report 88(14). Washington, D.C., USA: U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service.
 - 8 E.C. and M.F.W. (1995). *Coastal Marine Habitats Survey. Phase I: Preliminary Habitat Classification and an Assessment of the Coast's Resources, Users and Impacts*. Hampshire, UK: MacAlister Elliott & Partners Ltd.
 - 9 Republic of Yemen. (2004). *YEMEN: First National Report to the Convention on Biological Diversity*. Ministry of Water and Environment, the Republic of Yemen. Available at:
<https://chm.cbd.int/database/record?documentID=200935>
 - 10 FAO. (1968). *Report to the Governments of the People's Republic of Southern Yemen and Seychelles Islands on the Green Turtle Resource of South Arabia and the Status of the Green Turtle in the Seychelles Islands, Based on the Work of H. Hirth*. Rep. FAO/UNDP (TA) (2467). Rome, Italy: FAO/UNDP.

- 11 Fitzsimmons, N.N. and Limpus, C.J. (2014). Marine Turtle Genetic Stocks of the Indo-Pacific: Identifying Boundaries and Knowledge Gaps. *Indian Ocean Turtle Newsletter* 20:2–35.
- 12 Conant, T.A., Dutton, P.H., Eguchi, T., Epperly, S.P., Fahy, C.C., Godfrey, M.H., et al. (2009). *Loggerhead Sea Turtle (Caretta caretta) 2009 Status Review Under the U.S. Endangered Species Act*. Washington D.C., USA: National Marine Fisheries Service.
- 13 Green, D. (1996). Marine Turtles of North Yemen. In: *Proceedings of the 15th Annual Workshop on Sea Turtle Biology and Conservation* (eds. Keinath, J.A. Barnard, D.E. Musick, J.A. and Bell, B.A.). NOAA Tech Memo NMFS-SEFSC-387. Pp. 116–118.
- 14 Shinhan, H M.S. (2017). *Sea Turtles Conservation in Socotra, Yemen*. Socotra Society for the Protection of Turtles. Available at: https://sgp.undp.org/index.php?option=com_sgpprojects&view=project_detail&id=22892&Itemid=272
- 15 Groombridge, B. and Luxmoore, R. (1989). *The Green Turtle and Hawksbill (Reptilia: Cheloniidae): World Status Exploitation and Trade*. Lausanne, Switzerland: CITES Secretariat.
- 16 Haddad, A-M G., Hariri, K.I., Al-Aghbari, T. and Krupp, F. (2001). *Country Report Yemen Strategic Action Programme for the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden*. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: The Regional Organization for the Conservation of the Environment of the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden (PERSGA).
- 17 PERSGA (2007). *Regional Action Plans for the Conservation of Marine Turtles, Seabirds and Mangroves in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden*. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: The Regional Organization for the Conservation of the Environment of the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden (PERSGA).
- 18 Hirth, H.F. and Hollingworth, S.L. (1973). *Report to the Government of the People's Democratic Republic of Yemen*. Rome, Italy: FAO/UNDP.
- 19 Hirth, H.F. and Carr, A.F. (1970). The Green Turtle in the Gulf of Aden and the Seychelles Islands. *Verhandelingen der Koninklijke Nederlandse Akademie van Wetenschappen. Afdeling Natuurkunde* 58:1–44.
- 20 Hirth, H.F., Klikoff, L.G., and Herper, T. (1973). Seagrasses at Khor Umaira, People's Democratic Republic of Yemen with Reference to Their Role in the Diet of Green Turtles *Chelonia mydas*. *Fisbery Bulletin* 71:1093–1097.
- 21 IOSEA. (2014). *National Report: Yemen*. Secretariat Indian Ocean – South-East Asian Marine Turtle Memorandum of Understanding. Bonn, Germany: IOSEA Marine Turtle MoU Secretariat.

- 22 Moqbil, A.A. (2007). Sea Turtle Species Around Yemen. *IOSEA Newsletter*, March 2007. Available at:
http://www.ioseaturtles.org/pom_detail.php?id=54
- 23 PERSGA SAP. (2002). *Component 5: A Regional Network of Marine Protected Areas. Survey of the proposed Marine Protected Area at Bir Ali – Belhaf, Republic of Yemen*. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: The Regional Organization for the Conservation of the Environment of the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden (PERSGA).
- 24 PERSGA/GEF. (2004). *Regional Action Plan for the Conservation of Marine Turtles and their Habitats in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden*. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: The Regional Organization for the Conservation of the Environment of the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden (PERSGA).
- 25 Van Buskirk, J. and Crowder, L.B. (1994). Life History Variation in Marine Turtles. *Copeia* 1994:66–81.
- 26 Pilcher, N. and Saad, M. (2006). Status of Leatherback Turtles in Yemen. In: *Assessment of the Conservation Status of the Leatherback Turtle in the Indian Ocean and South East Asia. IOSEA Species Assessment: Volume I*. (comps. Hamann, M., Limpus, C., Hughes, G., Mortimer, J. and Pilcher, N.). Bangkok, Thailand: IOSEA Marine Turtle MoU Secretariat. Pp. 164–166.
- 27 Rushdi, A.I., Ba’Issa and Ba’Bagi, A. (1991). Preliminary Investigations of Oil Pollution Along the Red Sea Coast of Yemen. In: *Proceedings of the Seminar on the Status of the Environment in the Republic of Yemen*. Sana’a, Yemen: EPC.
- 28 Saad, M.A. (2002) Status of Marine Turtles in Yemen: Survey Report. In: *Summary Review of the Red Sea Commercial Fisheries, Catches and Stock Assessments* (eds. Sanders, M.J. and Kedidi, S.M.). Rome, Italy: FAO/UNDP/PRAB/77/008/19’.
- 29 Saeed, A.A.N. (2015). *Socotra Archipelago, Yemen [Scientific Information to Describe Areas Meeting Scientific Criteria for Ecologically or Biologically Significant Marine Areas]*. Available at: <https://www.cbd.int/meetings/EBSAWS-2015-03>
- 30 Sanders, M. and Kedidi, S.M. (1981). *Summary Review of the Red Sea Commercial Catch and Stock Assessments, Including Maps of Actual and Potential Fishing Grounds*. Rome, Italy: FAO. UNDP/FAO, RAB/77/008/19.
- 31 Walczak, P.S. (1975). *The Status of Marine Turtles in the Waters of the Yemen Arab Republic*. Fisheries Investigations Report No. 59. Rome, Italy: UNDP/FAO.
- 32 Walczak, P.S. (1979). The Status of Marine Turtles in the Waters of the Yemen Arab Republic. *British Journal of Herpetology* 5:851–853.

- 33 Wallace, B.P., Tiwari, M. and Girondot, M. (2013). *Dermochelys coriacea*. *The IUCN Red List of Threatened Species 2013*: e.T6494A43526147. Available at: <https://doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2013-2.RLTS.T6494A43526147.en>
- 34 PERSGA/GEF (2004). *Standard Survey Methods for Key Habitats and Key Species in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden*. PERSGA Technical Series No. 10. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: Regional Organization for the Conservation of the Environment of the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden (PERSGA).
- 35 Republic of Yemen. (2003). *Yemen's National Programme of Action for the Protection of the Marine Environment from Land-Based Activities (NPA)*. Sana'a, Yemen: Environment Protection Authority (EPA).
- 36 Republic of Yemen. (2014). *Fifth National Report to the Convention on Biological Diversity (2010-2014)*. Sana'a, Yemen: Environment Protection Authority (EPA).
- 37 Republic of Yemen. (2012). *Action Plan for Implementing the Programme of Work on Protected Areas of the Convention on Biological Diversity*. Sana'a, Yemen: Environment Protection Authority (EPA).
- 38 Van Damme, K. and Banfield, L. (2011). Past and Present Human Impacts on the Biodiversity of Socotra Island (Yemen): Implications for Future Conservation. *Zoology in the Middle East* 54 (Supp. 3):31–88.
- 39 Brodie, J.O.N. and Turak, E. (1999). Threats to Marine Organisms and Habitats of Yemen's Red Sea. In: *Ecosystems of the Red Sea coast of Yemen. Protection of Marine Ecosystems of the Red Sea Coast of Yemen*. (eds. DouAbul, T.S.R.A. and Marchant, R.). Brisbane, Australia: Hassell and Assoc., AMSAT and UNOPS. Pp. 73–89.
- 40 Mortimer, J.A. and Donnelly, M. (2008). *Hawksbill turtle (Eretmochelys imbricata) in IUCN 2012 Red List Status of Threatened Species*. Version 2012.2. Available at: <https://www.iucnredlist.org/>
- 41 Hirth, H.F. (1997). *Synopsis of the Biological Data on the Green Turtle Chelonia mydas (Linnaeus 1758)*. USFWS Biological Report 97(1). Washington D.C., USA: Fish and Wildlife Service, US Dept of the Interior.
- 42 Bonfiglioli, A. and Hariri, K.I. (2004). *Small-scale Fisheries in Yemen: Social Assessment and Development Prospects*. Rome, Italy: FAO/World Bank.
- 43 NHC (Norwegian Hull Club) 2012. *FISHING TEMPLATE: Republic of Yemen* (Updated 5 Sep 2012) Available at: <https://www.norclub.no/assets/ArticleFiles/NATO-Fisheries-Template-Yemen>.
- 44 Zajonz, U., Lavergne, E., Klaus, R., Krupp, F., Aideed, M.S. and Saeed F.N. (2016). The Coastal Fishes and Fisheries of the Socotra Archipelago, Yemen. *Marine Pollution Bulletin* 105:660–675

- 45 Shanker, K. and Choudhury, B.C. 2006. *Marine Turtles in the Indian Subcontinent*. Hyderabad, India: Universities Press.
- 46 Nasher, A.K. and Al Jumaily, M. (2015). Steps to Building Long Term Sea Turtle Conservation Program in Yemen. *Wildlife Middle East* 7:1–2.
- 47 Bourjea, J., Nel, R., Jiddawi, N.S., Koonjul, M.S. and Bianchi, G. (2008). Sea Turtle Bycatch in the West Indian Ocean: Review, Recommendations and Research Priorities. *Western Indian Ocean Journal of Marine Science* 7:137–150.
- 48 Seminoff, J.A. (2002). *IUCN Red List Global Status Assessment Green Turtle (Chelonia mydas)*. Gland, Switzerland: IUCN/SSC Marine Turtle Specialist Group. IUCN/SSC Marine Turtle Specialist Group Review.
- 49 PERSGA (2002). *The Red Sea and Gulf of Aden Regional Network of Marine Protected Areas Regional Master Plan*. PERSGA Technical Report Series No. 1. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: PERSGA.
- 50 Hamann, M., Kamrowski, R.L., and Bodine, T. (2013). *Assessment of the Conservation Status of the Loggerhead Turtle in the Indian Ocean and South-East Asia IOSEA Species Assessment: Volume II*. Bangkok, Thailand: Indian Ocean – South-East Asian Marine Turtle Memorandum of Understanding (IOSEA Marine Turtle MoU) Secretariat.
- 51 Ross, J.P. and Barwani, M.A. (1982). Review of Sea Turtles in the Arabian Area. In: *Biology and Conservation of Sea Turtles* (ed. Bjorndal, K.A.). Washington D.C., USA: Smithsonian Institution Press. Pp. 373–383.
- 52 Frazier, J., Bertram, G.C., and Evans, P.G.H. (1987). Turtles and Marine Mammals. In: *Red Sea, Key Environments Series* (eds. Edwards, A.J. and Head, S.M.). Oxford, UK: Pergamon Press. Pp. 288–314.
- 53 Gasperetti, J., Stimson, A., Miller, J.D., Ross, J.P. and Gasperetti, P. (1993). Turtles of Arabia. *Fauna of Saudi Arabia* 13:170–367.
- 54 Mancini, A., Elsadek, I. and El-Alwany, M.A.N. (2015). Marine Turtles of the Red Sea. In: *The Red Sea* (eds. Rasul, N.M.A. and Stewart, I.C.F.). Berlin, Germany: Springer Earth System Sciences. Springer-Verlag. Pp. 551–565.
- 55 Witzell, W.N. (1983). *Synopsis of Biological Data on the Hawksbill Turtle Eretmochelys imbricata (Linnaeus, 1766)*. FAO Fisheries Synopsis No. 137. Rome, Italy: Food and Agriculture Organization (FAO).
- 56 IUCN/MEPA. (1987). *Red Sea and Arabian Gulf, Saudi Arabia: An Assessment of National Coastal Zone Management Requirements*. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: MEPA Coastal and Marine Management Series 7.
- 57 Wilson, G., Price, A.R.G., Huntington, T. and Wilson, S.C. (2003). Environmental Status of Yemen's Gulf of Aden Coast Determined from

- Rapid Field Assessment and Satellite Imagery. *Aquatic Ecosystem Health and Management* 6:119–129.
- 58 Pramod, G. and Pitcher, T.J. (2006) An Estimation of Compliance of the Fisheries of Yemen with Article 7 (Fisheries Management) of the UN Code of Conduct for Responsible Fishing. In: *Evaluations of Compliance with the UN Code of Conduct for Responsible Fisheries* (eds. Pitcher, T. J., Pramod, G. and Kalikoski D.). University of British Columbia, Fisheries Centre, *Fisheries Centre Research Reports* 14:17pp.
- 59 Saad, M.A. (1999). *Hadramaut Coast Importance in Conservation of Endangered Green Turtle*. Aden, Yemen: Marine Sciences Resources Research Center. Unpublished Report.
- 60 PERSGA. (2002). *Strategic Action Programme for the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden: Country Reports - Yemen*. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: Regional Organization for the Conservation of the Environment of the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden (PERSGA).
- 61 Rees, A.F., Al Saady, S., Broderick, A.C., Coyne, M.S., Papathanasopoulou, N. and Godley, B.J. (2010). Behavioural Polymorphism in One of the World's Largest Populations of Loggerhead Sea Turtles *Caretta caretta*. *Marine Ecology Progress Series* 418:201–212.
- 62 Dalleau, M., Benhamou, S., Sudre, J., Ciccione, S. and Bourjea, J. (2014). The Spatial Ecology of Juvenile Loggerhead Turtles (*Caretta caretta*) in the Indian Ocean Sheds Light on the Lost Years Mystery. *Marine Biology* 161:1835–1849.
- 63 Rees, A.F., Al-Kiyumi, A., Broderick, A.C., Papathanasopoulou, N. and Godley, B.J. (2012). Each to Their Own: Inter-specific Differences in Migrations of Masirah Island Turtles. *Chelonian Conservation and Biology* 11:243–248.
- 64 Rees, A.F., Al-Kiyumi, A., Broderick, A.C., Papathanasopoulou, N. and Godley, B.J. (2012). Conservation Related Insights Into the Behaviour of the Olive Ridley Sea Turtle *Lepidochelys olivacea* Nesting in Oman. *Marine Ecology Progress Series* 450:195–205.
- 65 Casale, P. (2015). *Caretta caretta North West Indian Ocean subpopulation*. *The IUCN Red List of Threatened Species* 2015:e.T84127873A84127992. Available at: <http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2015-4.RLTS.T84127873A84127992.en>
- 66 Abreu-Grobois, A. and Plotkin, P. (2008). *Lepidochelys olivacea*. *The IUCN Red List of Threatened Species* 2008:e.T11534A3292503. Available at: <http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2008.RLTS.T11534A3292503.en>

- 67 PERSGA/GEF (2019). *Standard Survey Methods for Key Habitats and Key Species in the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden 2nd Edition*. PERSGA Technical Series No. 10. Jeddah, Saudi Arabia: Regional Organization for the Conservation of the Environment of the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden (PERSGA).
- 68 Mistafa, N. (2005). *The Red Sea and Gulf of Aden GIWA Regional Assessment Sub-regions 48, 49 [Egypt, Ethiopia, Israel, Jordan, Saudi Arabia, Sudan, Yemen, Djibouti, and Somalia and comprises Red Sea, Gulf of Aden, the Gulf of Suez and the Gulf of Aqaba.]*. Nairobi, Kenya, Bethesda, Maryland, and Kalmar, Sweden: UNEP, GEF, and University of Kalmar.
- 69 Awadh, H., Darasi, F., Aksissou, M. and Tiwari, M. (2017). Marine Turtle Bycatch in Artisanal Fisheries in Yemeni Red Sea Waters. *African Sea Turtle Newsletter* 7:16–21.
- 70 Willsted, E.R. and Zajonz, U. (2005). *Guidelines to the Management of Marine Turtles: Guidelines CX1 of the Coastal Zone Management Project in the Gulf of Aden (WB-GEF EPA) The Pilot CZM Areas of Bir Ali - Burum and Sharma – Jethmun*. Hampshire, U.K. and San'a, Yemen: MacAlister Elliott Partners, Ltd. MacAlister Elliott Partners, Ltd. and Scientific Council for Systems and Applied Sciences, Yemen. Pp. 1–37.
- 71 National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration (NOAA). (2014) *Olive Ridley Sea Turtle (Lepidochelys olivacea) 5-Year Review: Summary and Evaluation*. National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration. Available at: <https://repository.library.noaa.gov/view/noaa/17036>